This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

+ *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.

+ *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.

+ *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.

+ *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at `http://books.google.com/`

148

OUR DOMESTIC ANIMALS.

OUR DOMESTIC ANIMALS.

OUR
DOMESTIC ANIMALS
IN
HEALTH AND DISEASE.

THIRD DIVISION.
ORGANS OF SECRETION.—URINARY SYSTEM, ITS FUNCTIONS AND
DISORDERS.—CUTANEOUS SYSTEM, ITS FUNCTIONS AND
DISORDERS.—EPIZOOTIC AND ENZOOTIC MALADIES.

BY
JOHN GAMGEE,
PRINCIPAL OF THE NEW VETERINARY COLLEGE, EDINBURGH;
AUTHOR OF "DAIRY STOCK;" "THE VETERINARIAN'S VADE-MECUM," &C., &C.

With Numerous Illustrations.

EDINBURGH:
MACLACHLAN & STEWART, 64, SOUTH BRIDGE.
LONDON: SIMPKIN, MARSHALL, AND CO.

MDCCCLXIII.

~~150. c. 103.~~
159. c. 200.

CONTENTS OF THE THIRD DIVISION.

CHAPTER XI.

THE STRUCTURE, FUNCTIONS, AND DISEASES OF THE URINARY SYSTEM.

Subdivisions of the urinary system.—Kidneys.—Shape in different animals.—Internal structure.—Medullary and cortical portion.—Malphigian bodies.—The ureters.—The bladder —The urethra.—The prostate gland.—The urine—Acid in carnivora—Alkaline in herbivora.—Specific gravity of urine—Amount of water varies.—Urea.—Oxalate of urea.—Uric acid.—Hippuric acid.—Extractive matters.—Pigmentary matters.—Inorganic salts.—Composition of the urine of the horse, ox, pig, goat, and dog.—Morbid urine—Its specific gravity.—Urinometer.—Reaction of urine.—Alkalinity of urine.—Urine in disease.—Blood and albumen in urine.—Bile in urine.—Colouring matter of bile.—Sugar and pus in urine.—Diseases of urinary organs.—Simple diuresis—Causes—Symptoms—Treatment.—Complicated diuresis.—Symptoms.—Treatment.—Diabetes mellitus.—Honey diabetes.—Saccharine diabetes.—Ischuria.—Dysuria.—Strangury.—Suppression and retention of urine.—Albuminuria.—Nephritis.—Cystitis.—Lithiasis.—Calculi of the kidneys, ureters, bladder, and urethra.

CHAPTER XII.

THE SKIN AND ITS APPENDAGES.

Skin—Its component parts.—Cuticle or epidermis, true skin or corium.—Structure of epidermis.—Structure of true skin.—Difference in animals.—Blood-vessels and nerves of skin.—Glands of skin, sebaceous or oil glands; sudoriparous or sweat glands.—Functions of skin.—Secretion; insensible and sensible perspiration.—Sebaceous secretion.—Smearing-stuffs.—Absorption.—Penetration of unctuous remedies.—The endermic method of using medicines.—Resistance by the skin to the introduction of materials in watery solutions.—Poisoning sheep with dipping-mixtures.—Hair and wool.—Hair-follicles.—Varieties of wool.—Classification of the breeds of sheep according to the character of the wool.—Long-woolled, intermediate, and short-woolled.—The value of keeping the skins of animals clean.—Sheep baths.—Sheep-shearing.—The practice of clipping and trimming horses.—Cold, tepid, and warm baths.—The hot-air bath—Its application to training purposes—Its uses in medicine.—Clothing for animals.—Diseases of the skin and hairs.—Confusion on the subject in English works.—Classification of skin diseases.—General remarks on their nature and treatment.—Diseases arising from general causes.—Erythema.—Excoriations.—Saddle galls.—Cracked heels.—Erysipelas.—Urticaria.—Lichenous eruption.—Prurigo.

CHAPTER XIII.

THE SKIN AND ITS APPENDAGES.

Diseases of the skin arising from general causes, continued.—Vesicular eruptions.—Humid tetter, or eczema simplex.—Red mange.—Eczema rubrum.—Chronic red mange, or eczema impetiginodes.—Eczema chronicum, or psoriasis.—Rat-tails.—

Mallenders and sallenders.—Pustular eruptions.—White face and foot disease, or impetigo facialis.—Neck mange, or impetigo colli.—Impetigo larvalis, or 'breaking out' on the mouths of young animals.—Cracked heels.—Grease.—Impetigo erysipelatodes.—Ecthyma in man and animals.—Herpetic, or bullous eruptions.—Herpes circinatus, or vesicular ringworm.—Furuncular eruptions.—Boil.—Sty.—Carbuncle. — Scorbutic eruption.—Purpura. — Purpura hæmorrhagica.—Diseases arising from special external causes. — Mange, scab or itch.—Scabies in all animals—Its parasitic nature.—Gerlach's researches.—Description of the parasites.—Methods of discovering the parasites.—Development of the disease.—The treatment of scabies — Its prevention. — Influence of mercury on sheep.—Deaths amongst flocks in Lincolnshire.—Smearing, pouring, and dipping sheep.

CHAPTER XIV.

THE SKIN AND ITS AFFECTIONS.

Vermin in the skin.—'The fly.'—Maggots in sheep.—Lice in animals.—The common flea; pulex irritans.—Warbles or wornils.—Œstrus bovinus.—Bracy Clark on the gad-fly.—Origin of the word 'gad.'—Metamorphoses of œstri.—Œstrus bovis in the human subject.—Ticks.—The dog-tick.—The ox-tick.—Hippoboscidæ.—Hippobosca equina, or horse-fly.—Melophagus ovinus; sheep louse or tick.—Poultry lousiness in the horse.—Phthiriasis equi.—Descriptions of the disease by M. Bouley and Mr Henderson.—Simulum reptans.—Chrysops cœcutiens.—Argas Persicus.—Argas Americanus.—Burns and scalds.—Ambustio.—Different kinds of burns and scalds. — Treatment. — Effects of caustics. — Frost-bites. — Diseases arising from

OUR DOMESTIC ANIMALS

IN HEALTH AND DISEASE.

CHAPTER I.

THE STRUCTURE, FUNCTIONS, AND DISEASES OF THE URINARY SYSTEM.

Subdivisions of the urinary system.—Kidneys—Shape in different animals—Internal structure—Medullary and cortical portion.—Malphigian bodies.—The ureters.—The bladder.—The urethra.—The prostate gland.—The urine—Acid in carnivora—Alkaline in herbivora.—Specific gravity of urine—Amount of water varies.—Urea.—Oxalate of urea.—Uric acid.—Hippuric acid.—Extractive matters.—Pigmentary matters.—Inorganic salts.—Composition of the urine of the horse, ox, pig, goat, and dog.—Morbid urine—Its specific gravity.—Urinometer.—Reaction of urine.—Alkality of urine.—Urine in disease.—Blood and albumen in urine.—Bile in urine—Colouring matter of bile.—Sugar and pus in urine.—Diseases of urinary organs.—Simple diuresis—Causes—Symptoms—Treatment.—Complicated diuresis—Symptoms.—Treatment.—Diabetes mellitus.—Honey diabetes.—Saccharine diabetes.—Ischuria.—Dysuria.—Strangury. Suppression and retention of urine.—Albuminuria.—Nephritis.—Cystitis.—Lithiasis.—Calculi of the kidneys, ureters, bladder, and urethra.

We have shown, in the foregoing pages, how a portion of the materials of the primary digestion entered the lacteals, and joined the general circulation, and how a small, yet by no means insignificant portion, passed through the alimentary canal almost unchanged. We have traced the elaboration of the chyle into pure blood; we have shown how, in addition to the chyle, this fluid receives the products of the metamorphosis of the tissues, and having carefully examined its chemical composition, we endeavoured to point out the changes which the blood undergoes in its circulation through the lungs, the liver, and some other glandular organs. The lungs were shown to be materially concerned in the excretion of carbonic acid and water, (besides ammonia). The liver, besides fulfilling certain other functions, we found to be an excretor of hydrocarbons, in which function it is aided by the skin. We have now to consider a system of organs destined to remove from the system the superfluous water and nitrogenous and saline constituents of the blood.

The urinary system in its most differentiated and perfect form, consists of (*a*), the kidneys, two in number, whose function it is to form the urinary secretion; (*b*), the ureters, which are canals leading from the kidneys to a reservoir for structure, and which is continued on, and forms a sheath for, the vessels of the kidney. The surface is smooth in the horse, dog, sheep, cat, and almost all other animals; it is, however, divided into several lobes in the ox, preserving in this animal, during extra-uterine life, the form in which we find the organ in all animals during fœtal life. (Fig. 149).

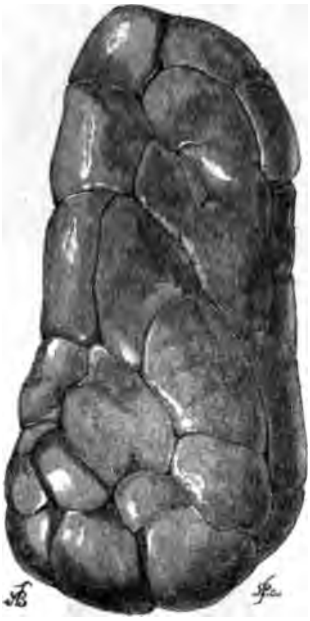
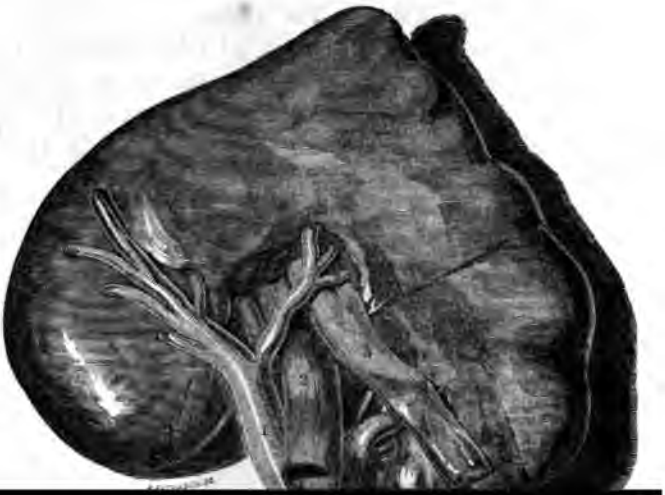


Fig. 149.—Shows the lobulated external surface of the Kidney of the Ox.

The kidney possesses a large vein called the renal vein, and a large artery called the renal artery. Having reached the hilus of the kidney, these vessels break up into several branches. The nerves of the kidney are derived from the solar plexus, and form a network around the blood-vessels.

We notice, on making a transverse section through the


2
1

kidney of the horse, ox, or sheep (Fig. 151), that it consists of an external red cortical portion, and of a lighter coloured internal medullary portion. This medullary portion appears to be composed of a number of conical bodies, the bases of which are towards the cortical portion of the kidney, whereas the apices converge towards a cavity called the pelvis of the kidney, which is the commencement of the ureter. Examining into the minute structure of the kidneys, we find it to consist of an immense collection of tubes lined by epithelium. (Fig. 152.) In the medullary portion the tubes are straight;

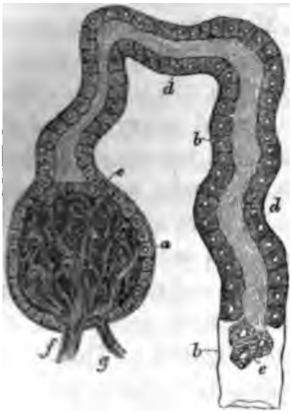


Fig. 152. — (KÖLLIKER.)—Malpighian body, and tube of Ferrein. *a*, Epithelial cells, lining the Malpighian body; *b*, Basement membrane of tubercle; *c*, *d*, Epithelial cells lining the tubercle, *e*, Detached cells; *f*, Artery; *g*, Vein.

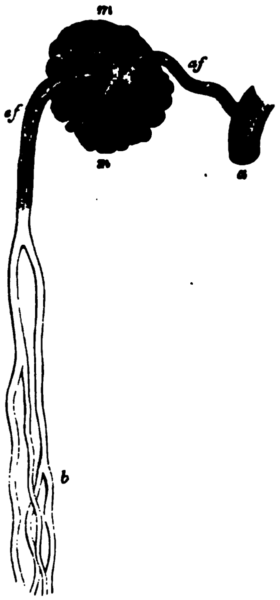
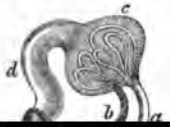


Fig. 153.— (BOWMAN.)—Malpighian body, etc., from the Horse. *a*, Arterial branch; *af*, Afferent vessel; *m*, Malpighian tuft; *ef*, Efferent vessel; *b*, Its branches entering the medullary cone. × 70.

they converge from the papillæ of the pyramids of Malpighi, on which they open; on reaching the cortical portion, the straight tubes split up into a radiating arrangement of convoluted tubes; these combinations of convoluted tubes are called pyramids of Ferrein. The convoluted tubes terminate by flask-shaped pouches, which embrace a tuft of renal capillaries; these tufts with their pouches are called Malpighian bodies, (after the distinguished Italian anatomist who first described them). The Malpighian bodies occupy the cortical portion of the kidney, and may be seen as minute red points dotting its surface (Fig. 153). Each Malpighian body is supplied by a renal artery (called the



afferent vessel); on entering the flask-shaped pouch, it breaks up into capillaries, from which there arises a vein (the efferent vessel); this vein breaks up into

The *ureters* are two membranous tubes leading from the pelvis of the kidney to the bladder. They are external to the peritoneum, and pursue a rather oblique course inwards and backwards, entering the base of the bladder; they pass for a certain distance between the muscular and mucous coats of the bladder before perforating the latter. When the bladder is being emptied, the muscular fibres contracting, by the above arrangement, close effectually the open mouths of the ureters, and prevent any reflux of urine into them.

The *bladder* is lodged in the pelvic cavity, which it fills more or less completely, according to the amount of urine which it contains. When the urine is prevented by any cause (as from stricture of the urethra) from escaping, the bladder may become enormously distended. The bladder is composed of an external muscular and an internal mucous coat. It is perforated by three openings, viz., by the two ureters, and by the orifice of the urethra, the canal destined to convey the urine out of the body.

The *urethra.*—The organs belonging to the urinary system, which I have described, are almost precisely alike in the different domestic animals. The canal of the urethra is, however, modified not only in different species, but in the two sexes. In the male it fulfils a double function, conveying the spermatic fluid as well as the urine, whereas in the female it does not form an integral portion of the generative system, however intimately it is connected with it.*

---

* A complete description of the male urethra involves an account of the form and structure of the penis in different animals, and will be more properly considered under the Organs of reproduction, as the modifications which it undergoes seem more especially to have reference to its function as a generative than a urinary organ. I shall therefore in this place only touch upon the anatomy of the penis in so far as a knowledge of it will enable us to understand the physiology of the urinary organs.

The urethra is a membranous canal, which *in the male* extends from the base of the bladder to the extremity of the penis. It possesses a mucous coat continuous with that of the kidneys, ureters, and bladder, and is enveloped throughout its whole length by longitudinal and circular muscular fibres. At the commencement of its course the urethra is (in the male) surrounded by a body possessing a structure partly muscular and partly glandular, called the *prostate gland.* This portion of the canal is called the prostatic portion of the urethra. A little further in its course it is surrounded by very powerful muscular arrangements, in addition to the layers of muscular fibres enveloping its whole length; this is called the membranous portion of the urethra, and differs much in length in different animals. It is most fully developed in those animals whose penis is either very short or very long; thus, it is remarkable for its development which go by the name of extractive matters; and it possesses besides certain colouring matters.

The urine of the carnivora is acid, clear, and easily decomposed; that of the herbivora is either alkaline, when secreted, or very speedily becomes so; it is often muddy, and deposits a sediment, and froths or effervesces on the addition of an acid. These differences clearly depend upon the nature of the food of these orders; for if a herbivorous animal be subjected to a highly nitrogenized diet, the urine will become acid, and *vice versa.*[*]

The density or specific gravity of the healthy urine of the horse appears to range from 1030 to 1050. Von Bibra found the urine of the ox to have a specific gravity ranging between 1032 and 1040. The urine of pigs, according to the same observer, had a density of 1010 to 1012, and that of the goat was generally about 1008 or 1009.

The amount of water in the urine varies very much. It depends greatly upon the quantity of fluids which have been taken into the system. According to Colin, the amount of urine daily excreted by healthy horses varies from 15 to 25 litres (44·033 to 61·646 English pints). The amount of water in 1000 parts of the urine of the horse, according to the analyses of Von Bibra, Boussingault, Fourcroy, and Vauquelin, ranges from 880 to 930 parts. In the urine of the ox, Von Bibra found, in two analyses, the amount of water to be 912·01 and 923·11 in 1000 parts; and from the few analyses which have been published by chemists, it would appear that these numbers represe usual proportion of water.

---

[*] Acidity of the urine of the horse is often noticed, when the animal has from some cause been prevented from taking its usual food; thus it is often noticed in disease. A few days ago I happened to examine the urine of a mare suffering from great constitutional irritation, in consequence of a severe injury of the knee joint and foot, and I found that it presented the external characters of human urine, being light coloured, quite clear, and having an acid reaction. The specific gravity was 1006.

The urine of pigs contains much more water than horses and oxen. In one case Van Settin found tha parts of urine contained 990·28 of water, and in tw analyses by Von Bibra, the water amounted to 981· 982·57 in 1000 parts of urine.

Urea is the most important of all the constituents urine, and one of the most important products of the of the tissues. Urea has the composition of $C_2\ H_4$ When pure, it crystallizes from watery solutions in parent quadratic prisms, with rectangular terminal Urea is colourless, readily soluble in water and spirit, insoluble in ether. It has a cooling saline taste, not unlike that of nitre. (Fig. 155.)

perature of boiling water, or when in contact with decaying animal matter, urea readily decomposes. In the latter case it is converted into carbonic acid and ammonia. When heated with the caustic alkalies, urea is decomposed and gives off strong fumes of ammonia.

Urea is also decomposed by nitrous acid, or by nitric acid containing nitrous acid in solution, by nitrate of the suboxide of mercury, and by a solution of hypochlorite of soda.

Urea is one of the products of the decomposition of uric acid when the latter is heated with peroxide of lead.

Urea forms several salts, two of which are of great importance, as they enable the chemist to separate and determine the amount of urea present in the urine.

Nitrate of urea ($C_2\ H_4\ N_2\ O_2$, HO, NO_5), may be obtained in considerable quantities by concentrating urine and then adding an excess of nitric acid. The salt separates in beautiful masses, composed of separate plates. When nitrate of urea is allowed to crystallize under the microscope, the crystals are seen to be beautiful rhombic prisms. The rhombic plates are often combined. (Fig. 156.)

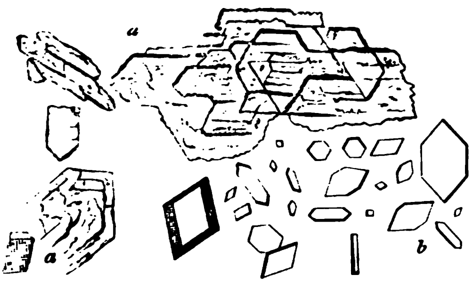


Fig. 156.—(BEALE.)—Crystals of Nitrate of Urea. *a*, Crystals obtained from urine; *b*, Crystals of pure nitrate of urea. × 215.

Oxalate of urea ($C_2\ H_4\ N_2\ O_2\ HO,\ C_2\ O_3$) may be obtained by adding oxalic acid to a concentrated solution of urea or nitrate of urea; it crystallizes in rhombic plates and rhombic prisms. (Fig. 157.)

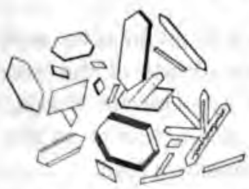


Fig. 157.—Crystals of Oxalate of Urea, obtained by adding oxalic acid to concentrated urine. × 215.

Urea forms several insoluble compounds with nitrate of protoxide of mercury.

Urea is the principal and by far the most important of the solid constituents of the urine; in man its ratio to the other solid constituents is about 9 to 11. In the urine of the horse, it bears a proportion of about 1 to 8 or 1 to 9 of all the others.

Having examined some of the properties of urea, the question arises, whether urea exists in the blood or is formed

Uric acid sometimes occurs as a sediment in healthy urine; if not, it can be precipitated from urine containing it by the addition of an acid such as the nitric, hydrochloric, and acetic. Uric acid presents the appearance of a reddish, greyish white, or white powder, according to its freedom from colouring matters. It is tasteless, almost insoluble in cold water, requiring 14000 or 15000 parts to dissolve it at the ordinary temperature; it is insoluble in alcohol or ether. When examined microscopically, the crystals of uric acid present the most different forms, some of the commonest of which are seen in the annexed woodcut:—

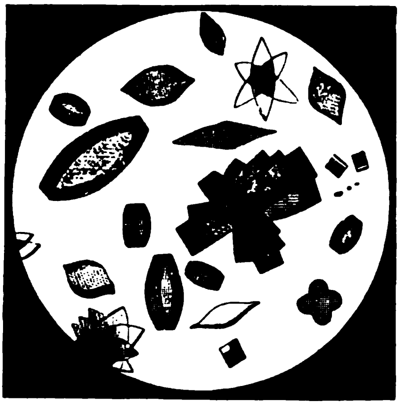


Fig. 158.—Crystals of Uric Acid.

They present the appearance of lozenges, being rhombic plates, with obtuse angles, which have been rounded off. Sometimes the uric acid crystallizes in the form of oblong plates, of cylindrical prisms, and of plates with toothed edges. The crystals are generally of a beautiful yellow colour, from the urinary pigment which adheres to them, and which gives them a somewhat characteristic appearance.

Uric acid is soluble in caustic potash; the alkaline solution is precipitated by acids; the precipitate is formed of microscopic crystals.

When uric acid is dissolved in nitric acid, and the acid solution is evaporated to dryness, and the residue is exposed to the vapours of ammonia, a beautiful purple colour is developed; this is known as the Murexide test for uric acid, and the re-action is characteristic of its presence.

Uric acid, when boiled with peroxide of lead, yields urea amongst other products.

Uric acid is a bibasic acid, and forms acid and neutral salts with bases, only the former of which occur in the urine. Urine, when allowed to cool, very often copiously deposits a sediment of a yellowish or reddish colour, which by chemical examination is known to be composed of a mixture of urates of ammonia, magnesia, and lime. The deposit occurs

Hippuric acid possesses a bitterish taste, and is much more soluble than uric acid, requiring for solution 400 parts of water at the temperature of the air; it is much more soluble, however, in boiling water. It is soluble in ether and alcohol, and its solution reddens litmus paper. Pure hippuric acid crystallizes in long transparent prisms, as can be seen in the accompanying engraving:—

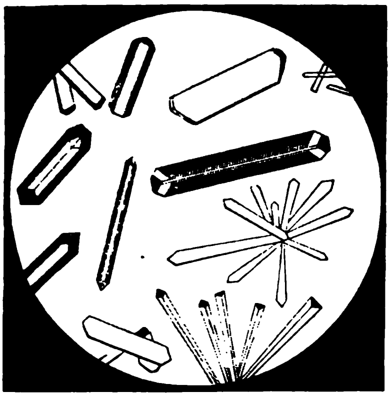


Fig. 159.—(Thudicum.)—Crystals of Hippuric Acid.

Hippuric acid may be obtained by adding a considerable excess of nitric or hydrochloric acid to the urine of a herbivorous animal. The urine may with advantage be concentrated before the addition of the acid. The crystals, which form in a few hours, have a disagreeable odour; they may, however, be purified by a rather complicated process.

Hippuric acid has been detected in the blood of oxen and calves; it is, therefore, like urea and uric acid, not formed by the kidneys.

It has been found, that when benzoic acid is taken into the system, an almost equal amount of hippuric acid forces its way into the urine; and it was therefore assumed that the food upon which the herbivora are fed must contain benzoic acid; the incorrectness of this hypothesis has been proved by the fact, that the urine of cows contains as much hippuric acid when they are fed on hay as on mangel wurzel; now the latter substance has been carefully analyzed, and found to contain no benzoic acid. It is probable that benzoic acid is a peculiar product of the oxydation of the tissues in the herbivora, and that it is afterwards converted into hippuric acid.

It has been stated by some chemists, that the urine of horses which are subjected to hard work contains no hippuric acid, but much benzoic acid instead; the last part of the statement seems doubtful, though it would appear that hard work checks the excretion of hippuric acid, and increases the quantity of urea excreted. This is a question which is entirely unsettled, as different chemists have made tained physiological importance is so slight, that it would be out of place to describe them.

In the preliminary remarks on the urine, it was mentioned that the *inorganic salts* were amongst the most important constituents of the secretion; we must now take up their consideration more minutely. The urine of the carnivora contains sulphates, chlorides, and phosphates. The urine of the herbivora contains a large per-centage of carbonates, with some sulphates, and a little chloride of sodium; these salts give to it its alkaline reaction, and constitute the sediment which, as before mentioned, falls when such urine is allowed to rest. The presence of carbonates in the urine of the herbivora is shown by the effervescence which ensues when a strong acid is added to the urine. When we consider the cause of the great differences existing in the salts in the two great orders of ruminantia and carnivora, we find it to consist in the nature of the food. The flesh, blood, and other parts of animals, as pointed out by Liebig, contain no free alkali, for it is in them invariably combined with phosphoric acid. "The acids formed in the organism by the vital process, namely, sulphuric acid, hippuric acid, and uric acid, share the alkali amongst them, and this of course gives rise to the liberation of a certain amount of phosphoric acid, or what comes to the same point, to the formation of a certain amount of acid phosphates of soda, lime, and magnesia. On the other hand, all the vegetable aliments, without exception, contain alkalies in combination with vegetable acids; potatoes, for instance, contain alkaline citrates; turnips, alkaline racemates and oxalates, &c. All these plants yield, upon incineration, more or less strongly alkaline ashes, the bases of which were contained in the living plants, as salts of vegetable acids."—(Liebig, *Lancet*, June, 1844.)

When taken into the system, the organic acids are burned up, and we find, in the urine, the bases with which they were originally combined existing as carbonates in the urine, rendering it neutral or alkaline. It is to the amount of such organic salts, in the food of the herbivora, that we must attribute the alkalinity of their urine, and the large per-centage of carbonates which it contains.

Vauquelin found that 1000 parts of the urine of the dog contained 18·44 parts of inorganic salts, consisting of 5·95 parts of chlorides, 6·87 of sulphates, and 5·59 of alkaline and earthy phosphates, besides 0·03 of silica,

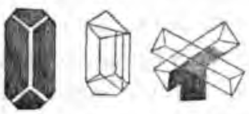


Fig. 160.—Crystals of Triple Phosphate, showing their form.

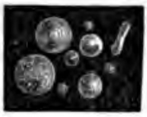


Fig. 161.—Crystals of Carbonate of Lime, seen by reflected light.

TABLE SHOWING THE COMPOSITION OF THE URINE OF THE HORSE, OX, PIG, GOAT, AND DOG.

	HERBIVORA.					OMNIVOROUS.	CARNIVORA.	
	Horse.		Ox.		Goat.	Pig.	Dog.	Cat.
	I.	II.	I.	II.				
Water	885·09	912·84	912·01	923·11	980·07	981·96	933·00	...
Solid constituents	114·91	87·16	87·99	76·89	19·93	18·04	67.00	...
Urea	12·44	8·36	19·76	10·21	3·78	2·73	30·10	132·00
Hippuric acid	12·60	1·23	5·55	12·00	1·25	...	...	...
Uric acid	...	...	...	...	...	...	1·00	2·00
Mucus	0·05	0·06	0·07	0·06	0·06	0·05	0·32	Undetermined.
Alcohol extract	25·50	18·26	14·21	10·20	4·54	3·87	17·14	
Water extract	21·32	19·25	22·48	16·43	1·00	1·42	1·00	
Soluble salts	23·40	40·00	24·42	25·77	8·50	9·09	18·44	
Insoluble salts	18·80		1·50	2·22	0·80	0·88		

Note,—The above analyses, with the exception of those of the urine of the cat and dog, are by Von Bibra. The one of the urine of the dog is by Vauquelin; that of the cat by Hyeronomy.

horse to rest, was analysed three times by Von Bibra. It had the following composition:—

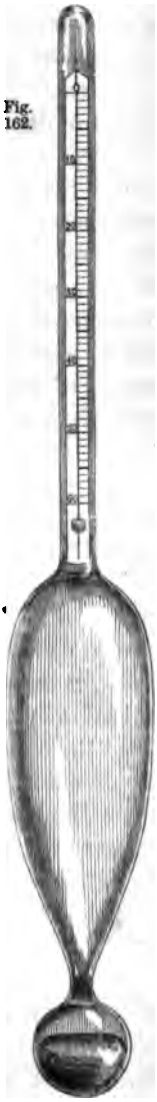
	I.	II.	III.
Carbonate of lime, . .	80·9	87·2	87·5
Carbonate of magnesia, :	12·1	7·5	8·5
Organic matter, . .	7·0	5·3	4·3
	100·0	100·0	100·0

Having entered pretty fully into the chemistry of healthy urine, we must examine the changes which it undergoes in disease, and must ascertain what methods are at our disposal for readily detecting the changes.

We find that in some diseases certain of the normal constituents of the urine preponderate, that in others they are diminished in amount or are altogether absent, and some-of solids is being excreted; for the total amount of urine may be diminished owing to a deficiency of water.

By the density or specific gravity of a liquid, we understand the expression of the weight of a certain bulk of the liquid, compared with the weight of an equal bulk of water. The most accurate means of determining the specific gravity of a fluid, such as urine, is to have a counterpoised bottle which is known to hold a certain weight of distilled water at 60° Far., say 1000 grs. It is exactly filled with the urine of which we wish to know the density, and then carefully weighed in a very delicate balance. The weight of the liquid is of course that of the bottle full of urine, minus the counterpoise; the weight indicates the specific gravity or density. For example, if a counterpoised bottle holds exactly 1000 grs. of distilled water at 60°, and when filled with a certain sample of urine, it weighs 1025, we say that the density of the urine is 1025 (compared with an equal bulk of water which weighs 1000.) Although the most exact, the above is for the practitioner by no means the most useful method of determining the density of the urine, for it necessitates the use of a delicate balance, and the expenditure of considerable time. An instrument usually called the urinometer, (Fig. 162), but to which the more correct name of urogravimeter has been applied, is the one best adapted for the ordinary observation of the medical or veterinary practitioner. It is a small glass instrument with two bulbs, one

Fig. 162.



of which is small, and is filled with mercury; the other, a larger one, is filled with air; from the large one there arises a graduated stem. The weight of the instrument is such that, when placed in distilled water at 60° Fahr., it sinks to such an extent that the water is precisely on a level with the first division of the graduated scale. The instrument, following the law, that solids of a given weight sink deeper in the light than heavy fluids, when introduced into any ordinary sample of urine, sinks, so that the fluid is on a level with one of the divisions of the scale. The instrument is so adjusted that the division indicates the density or specific gravity of the sample of urine examined. Thus if the fluid be on a level with division 30 of the urinometer, we conclude that its density is 1030.

The *reaction* of urine in disease next claims our attention. It has already been stated that the urine of the herbivora is alkaline. The causes which, in disease, alter the reaction of the urine of the herbivora, have not been carefully studied, though they doubtless merit great attention. A probable explanation is, that in being prevented from taking its normal food, the supply of alkaline is deficient, and the waste of the tissues going on rapidly at the same time, the herbivorous animal is placed in the same condition as the carnivorous animal normally is, and more acid is evolved in the system than can be neutralized by the alkalies existing in it.

In carnivorous animals, the urine in disease may become alkaline in two ways altogether different from each other, a knowledge of which is of the greatest importance in conducting the treatment:—1stly, It may become alkaline on account of an alkaline diet, or after the use of alkaline remedies; 2ndly, It may become alkaline from the decomposition of urea, and the formation of the volatile alkali ammonia.

Urea, as I formerly stated, is readily decomposed. When a solution of urea, such as urine, is in contact with animal matters, especially when decomposing, these act as ferments, and cause the urea to break up and evolve ammonia. The same thing occurs when urine is kept for any length of time, especially when the temperature is rather elevated. Such urine becomes rapidly alkaline, and evolves a very perceptible, often a very offensive, odour of ammonia, an odour which we always smell in badly drained stables. This decomposition goes on so constantly and so rapidly, that the careful agriculturist who wishes to avail himself, to all possible extent, of the urine of his cattle, adds some oil of vitriol to the urine, so as to *fix* all the ammonia as soon as it is evolved; that is to say, to form a sulphate of ammonia which will not volatilize, but which will, provided a sufficient quantity of the acid have been added, remain fixed and in a suitable form to be used as a manure. What occurs in the stable, and the test glass of the chemist, sometimes occurs in the bladder of animals. If mucus or pus be secreted by the coats of that organ, or if the animal be prevented from voiding its urine for a long time, the urea is decomposed, and ammonia is evolved. The ammonia combines with the phosphate of magnesia which exists in the urine of carnivorous animals, and forms an insoluble compound, which is called *triple phosphate,* or phosphate of ammonia, magnesia, and water; thus it is that urine, which has become alkaline from the decomposition of urea, is always thick from the deposit of triple phosphate which it contains (such urine is, in fact, called phosphatic).

The urea and the deposit of phosphates give rise to an irritable condition of the bladder; the animal makes frequent alkali present in the urine was volatile. The red colour will, on the contrary, not reappear if the alkalinity has been caused by the fixed alkalies. The experiment may also be tried with turmeric paper, which will assume a brown colour when dipped into ammoniacal urine, and the brown colour of which will disappear on heating.

The chemical views which have been explained in the preceding passages throw important light on the treatment of such cases. We must evidently secure the complete evacuation of the ammoniacal urine, by drawing it off with a catheter, or by washing out the bladder if the animal cannot by its own efforts effectually empty its bladder. We must bring about a healthy condition of the mucous membrane of the bladder, and this is done by the use of certain internal remedies, and we must, lastly, pay attention to the condition of the urine as secreted from the kidneys.

When there exists an evident disease in the bladder, which causes it to secrete matters which act as ferments, or where a stricture of the urethra exists, and by causing retention of the urine for a long time, has induced alkalinity of the urine, we may confine our attention to these organs; our treatment may be local. There are some cases which seem to depend on an excessively acid character of the urine when first secreted, so that, when poured into the bladder, it causes great irritation, gives rise to a secretion of mucus which causes fermentation of the urea, and thus, indirectly, the acid urine becomes an alkaline. Such cases are best treated by alkaline remedies, as by the acetates and carbonates of potash and soda.

Having discussed the methods of ascertaining the specific gravity and re-action of the urine, we should gladly review in succession the changes which the several urinary constituents undergo in disease, as they undoubtedly do; but the actual state of the chemical pathology of the urine of animals is so deficient, that we feel unable to do so. We can only describe the method of ascertaining the presence of certain substances, which sometimes undoubtedly occur in the urine of animals, as they do in that of man.

Blood is sometimes present in the urine. It may be derived from the kidneys, ureters, bladder, or urethra. When from the first of these sources, it gives a generally red or smoky hue to the whole of the urine. When from the urethra, the blood is generally expelled after the urine, often dropping from the penis after the urine has ceased to flow. Urine containing blood, from its containing albumen, coagulates—that is to say, becomes thick, and contains a sediment when boiled. The sediment is not dissolved, that is to say, the urine does not become clear on the addition of a few drops of nitric acid. If a drop of the urine which is supof the presence of albumen. Either alone would, however, occasionally lead us into error.

As the urine of dogs contains a considerable amount of phosphates, and as these salts are, under certain circumstances, precipitated when the urine is boiled, and then resemble precisely a precipitate of albumen, unless we added nitric acid, we might mistake the phosphates for albumen, and suppose the dog to be suffering from a disease of the kidneys, when in reality these organs were perfectly healthy.

On the other hand, the urine of dogs may sometimes contain an excess of the salts of uric acid (urates) in solution; in such cases, the addition of a few drops of nitric acid to the urine would throw down a precipitate; we should then be in doubt whether this precipitate consisted of albumen or urates. On boiling the fluid, the precipitate would either be immediately dissolved, or not affected; in the former case, we should be certain that *urates*, in the latter, that albumen, were present.

The *colouring matter of the bile* finds its way into the urine in certain diseases of the liver. It causes the secretion to assume a more or less yellow or porter-like appearance. When such urine is poured into a plate, and nitric acid is gradually added, rings of a blue, violet, and red colour are gradually formed.

It has lately been asserted by Dr Harley, that the acids of the bile are found in the urine, in all cases of jaundice, from obstruction, that is to say, where the bile is mechanically prevented from entering the intestine.*

---

* The detection of these bodies is made by Pettenkoffer's test, as the difficulties in drawing conclusions from this test are greater than in the case of the bile colouring matter, and as Dr Harley's conclusions are contrary to those arrived at by many other distinguished chemists,

Sugar occurs in the urine of man, in a lingering and very fatal disease called 'diabetes mellitus.' This disease is characterised by the excretion of very much increased quantities of urine, and by the presence in the urine of large quantities of sugar. Although the lower animals often suffer from what is called 'diabetes insipidus,' viz., pass an abnormal quantity of urine, it has rarely been known to contain sugar.

Dr Watson, in the second volume (page 648) of his admirable treatise, "On the Principles and Practice of Physic," tells us that he once had a coach-horse which he thought might have diabetes: "He was a greedy feeder and drank eagerly," says Dr Watson, "yet he grew thinner and thinner; and at whatever door I had occasion to stop, there he invariably began to stale, so that I became thoroughly ashamed of his leaking. Dr Prout was good enough to examine the urine for me. It contained no sugar, but its healthy proper-name of Trommer's test. It consists in adding to the urine in a test tube a few drops of a solution of sulphate of copper, so that the liquid shall assume a slightly blue tint. Aqua potassæ is then added in great excess (usually its quantity should be equal to that of the urine); if sugar be present, a precipitate is thrown down, which is re-dissolved as more potassa is added, the liquid then assuming an azure blue colour. On boiling the liquid, if sugar be present, a beautiful yellow precipitate is thrown down, which contrasts very remarkably with the blue solution. The precipitate consists of sub-oxide of copper. In order to familiarise himself with the reaction, the learner may make preliminary experiments with a solution of honey, which contains grape sugar.

Pus sometimes occurs in urine. Urine containing it is always slightly albuminous, and contains a sediment. The sediment, when examined microscopically, contains the cells which, when occurring in large quantities, are almost characteristic of the secretion. They are precisely similar to the colourless cells of the blood, and possess many nuclei, which are brought out most distinctly by the addition of a little acetic acid.

Before leaving the chemistry of the urine, I must mention that it is thus many medicinal substances and colouring matters, when taken internally, find their way out of the system.

Chelidonium and rhubarb cause it to assume a yellow colour. Oil of turpentine causes it to exhale an odour of violets, and valerian and castoreum give it an odour of myrrh. The mineral salts, when taken internally, also occur in the urine, where they may be detected by suitable tests.

FUNCTIONAL DISORDERS OF THE URINARY ORGANS.

DIURESIS.—POLYURIA.—EXCESSIVE SECRETION OF URINE.—DIABETES INSIPIDUS.

By the term *diuresis*, a variety of conditions is indica in which there is an excessive secretion and discharge urine. The different forms of diuresis may be included un two heads—the *simple* and *complicated*.

Simple diuresis is that frequent and abundant discha of urine occurring principally in horses, but occasiona affecting other domestic animals. It is usually an enzoo disorder, manifesting itself on a farm, in a city, distr county, or country. Occasionally a single animal here a belong to plasterers are most subject to the disorder, these animals taking large quantities of water, especially in the summer months, when thirst is greatest. Amongst sheep the disorder has been seen as the result of noxious plants on certain pastures. The disorder is said to be induced in the ovine species by *Anemone nemorosa,* and *Pulsatilla,* but more especially by *Asclepias vincetoxicum.*

Symptoms.—Intense thirst—*polydipsia*—and depraved appetite:—Copious discharge of urine, distinguished from healthy urine by the following characters laid down by Professor Lassaigne. 1st, It is more watery; 2nd, It contains free acetic acid; 3rd, There are no earthy carbonates, yet the essential character of true diabetes, the presence of sugar, is entirely wanting. The languor, stiff and hesitating gait, pallor of visible mucous membranes, dry and clammy mouth, staring coat, and tendency to lick the wall or eat up the litter and filth, are very characteristic signs of the disorder. The animals become rapidly emaciated, especially if kept at work without intermission, and die from exhaustion and impaired nutrition.

The duration of disease varies from a week or ten days to several weeks, or even months. The chronic form is not attended with the copious discharge of urine observed in acute cases.

Post-mortem appearances.—These consist in pallor of the body, generally with a flabby bloodless state of the muscles, of the liver and kidneys.

Treatment.—The food the animals are having must be changed, a dose of purgative medicine given to each, and the diet restricted for some days to sound hay in moderate quantity. This is not unfrequently sufficient to check the disorder. The intense thirst is greatly allayed by the administration of one or two of the following balls:—

℞ Iodide of Potassium, . . . 2 dr.

Common mass, as much as sufficient to make a ball. One daily to horse with diuresis.

Armenian Bole has been prescribed with good effect by Hertwig, Heckmeyer, and others. Delwart has found two-ounce doses of creasote, in water, of great benefit. He has also prescribed iron and carbonate of soda in water. In obstinate cases the tincture of cantharides has been given in half-ounce doses in mucilaginous decoctions. Leblanc recommends substituting linseed tea for water as a beverage, and if the animals have a tendency to lick the walls, &c., he adds magnesia to the tea. In severe cases he has found much good to be derived from the administration of the aqueous extract of rhatany, which is probably not better than other vegetable astringents.

Complicated diuresis is a condition which I have wit-

DIABETES MELLITUS—HONEY DIABETES—SACCHARINE DIABETES.

This disorder has been far more rarely observed than the forms of diuresis just described, but it may occur in all animals. There has been very little written on the subject, and I shall restrict myself here to quoting a history of two cases, the one in a dog, and the other in a monkey, reported by M. U. Leblanc:—

The first case was in a large six-year-old greyhound, fed exclusively on flesh. He drank much, urinated often and copiously, ate more than usual, became rapidly emaciated, was constipated, with dry clammy mouth, harsh dry skin, and staring coat. The case was treated by linseed decoction with imperfect success, and 8 grains of the extract of rhatany were then given daily, causing diminution of the urinary secretion, also reducing the enormous appetite and increasing emaciation, the thirst meanwhile continuing as before. At this time—about two months after the onset of the malady —the creature began to cough, and the discovery was made that the urine contained sugar. Accordingly the treatment recommended by Bouchardat in similar cases in the human subject was adopted. The meat diet was continued, 15 grains of carbonate of ammonia were given morning and evening a short time before feeding, the patient was kept in a warm place with a woollen rug over him, and was brushed energetically several times a-day to activate the functions of the skin. Mucilaginous injections were employed to overcome the constipation, and two drops of laudanum daily administered. Under this treatment the appetite diminished, but the thirst continued, and emaciation progressed rapidly. By giving linseed decoction, the appetite was somewhat restored. The animal, however, became gradually worse, the coughing became more violent, and one day he picked up a bit of an old shoe and suddenly swallowed it; some hours later the debris of this body was rejected by emesis, but the vomiting continued, accompanied by bloody stools, and some days afterwards the creature died. No autopsy was made. This case proves that amylaceous articles of diet are not necessary to the development of diabetes *mellitus*, although such agents have been found in the human subject to aggravate the disease. That the whole diet was animal there can be no doubt, as the dog was under the immediate care of M. Leblanc.

The next case occurred in a monkey, and continued for the space of six months, when it ended in death. It was fed on all manner of aliments,—bread, biscuits, vegetables, fat broths, milk, flesh, and confections. He drank every instant if permitted, and passed large quantities of urine, which was repeatedly anlysed by M. Poggiale, Member of the Academy

The secretion of urine may be totally arrested, as in nephritis, especially due to an overdose of cantharides or other potent diuretics. Again, in febrile disorders, the urine becomes very scanty and acrid. It induces irritation of the urinary passages, and is discharged in drops.

When there is true suppression of urine, symptoms of blood poisoning—uræmia—occur. There are instances in which the elements of urine are discharged by other organs, and Bernard and Barreswil detected salts of ammonia in the intestinal secretion of animals after extirpation of the kidneys. So long as this vicarious discharge kept up, the poisonous effects of urea in the blood were not manifest. Shivering fits, dulness, laboured breathing, vomiting in dogs, diarrhœa, and fetid exhalations from skin and lungs, are characteristic symptoms of severe forms of this disorder. Death speedily results if treatment is not beneficial.

Treatment depends on the cause of the checked discharge or suppressed secretion. Warm baths in the smaller animals, mucilaginous draughts, and a brisk purgative, are useful remedies. Diuretics are of great service when the secretion of urine is checked without the existence of nephritis. Spirits of nitric ether, in considerable doses, nitre, and digitalis, are much to be relied upon. There are some cases which prove incurable, and there are many which depend on mechanical causes which the surgeon overcomes. These we shall consider under the next head.

RETENTION OF URINE.

The immediate causes of retention are numerous. Hertwig has enumerated them as follows:—1. Inflammation of the neck of the bladder, or of the urethra; 2. Paralysis of the bladder, or spasm of its neck; 3. Calculi or polypi in the neck of the bladder, enlarged prostate or other produc tions in, or in the vicinity of, the bladder; 4. Calculi or parasites in the urinary passages; 5. Contractions of the latter; 6. Obstructions at the urethral opening, due to contractions or to accumulations of the preputial secretion; 7. Excessive accumulations of fæces in the rectum, prolapsus vaginæ, uteri, &c.

The indirect causes of retention are very numerous. It is an accident much more frequently witnessed in male than female animals. Any causes that may induce the numerous conditions under which it is observed, are of course amongst the mediate or indirect causes of retention, such as the accidental administration of potent diuretics, cantharides, &c., inducing inflammatory disorders, mechanical injuries leading to strictures, &c.

Symptoms.—Frequent and ineffectual attempts to urinate, restlessness, pawing, stamping with the hind feet, and look-accidents which may arise from neglecting animals whilst in pain, &c.

There are various remedies to apply for the removal of the cause of retention, according to the nature of the disease. When possible, a warm bath should be given the animal, and a dose of purgative medicine. Warm water injections, the internal administration of opium, in some cases attended with severe spasm and pain, and the early use of the catheter, are amongst the most useful means to adopt to afford speedy relief.

Catheters have been constructed of leather and metal, or of gutta percha, both for male and female animals.

For the horse a flexible tube about three feet and a half feet in length, with a rounded extremity, to pass freely through the urethra, is usually employed in this country. Hering says that he has left such a tube in the urinary passages days and even weeks without in any way injuring the organs. The horse catheter invented by Professor Brogniez, of the Bruxelles Veterinary College, is a most convenient instrument. It is composed of a tube divided into a smaller part about 11 inches in length, with a rounded head about five lines in thickness. The lesser portion is made of a spiral wire tube, covered by gutta percha. It is attached to a thicker and less flexible tube 17 inches in length. A steel director with

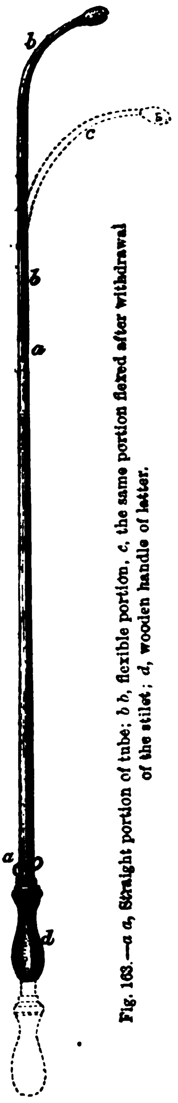


Fig. 163.—*a a*, Straight portion of tube; *b b*, flexible portion, *c*, the same portion flexed after withdrawal of the stilet; *d*, wooden handle of latter.

a wooden handle is employed, and fits accurately to the tube.

In using this catheter, the little instrument here drawn is often employed to open the mouth of the urethra, and facilitate the introduction of the tube. The catheter is pushed up to the notch of the ischium, the stilet is then withdrawn, and the tube is pressed into the bladder. As the stilet is withdrawn, the flexible tube turns naturally into the bladder.

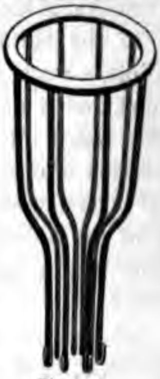


Fig. 164.

The elastic tube for mare or cow is about eight inches in length, and from three to four lines in thickness.

In the ox the catheter cannot be used,

In the dog some difficulty is experienced from the bone in the penis. The catheter for this animal should be from six to eight inches in length, and from one to two lines in thickness. It is readily introduced through the urethra as high up as the superior extremity of the bone of the penis. In pushing it beyond this, we experience the opposition of the sphincter urethræ, and it is only by very steady and persistent pressure, without unduly forcing the instrument, that we succeed in passing the catheter in the dog.

In the ox, and sometimes in the horse, ram, and other animals, the urethra has to be opened in the perinœum This operation will be described under the head Lithiasis.

INCONTINENCE OF URINE.—ENURESIS.

This disease consists in a difficulty to retain the urine in the bladder. There are two forms of enuresis: one that is not noticed by veterinary authors in this country, and which consists in the constant passage of urine through the open urachus in young animals; and the second is the constant discharge by the natural passage from paralysis of the bladder in cases of ordinary paraplegia, or sometimes in calculous disorders.

Incontinence of urine from pervious urachus, is always noticed in calves and foals shortly after birth. The animals are not seen to urinate naturally, and the secretion is seen to drop from the navel. The hair in this region is always wet, and excoriations are apt to occur. A couple of silver wire sutures through the opening suffice to close it, or applying a little powdered sulphate of zinc or copper over the part, so as to induce granulation and cicatrization.

The involuntary discharge of urine through the urethra in cases of paralysis is apt to be complicated with irritability of the bladder. Enuresis is said to occur in pigs after eating of polygonum hydropiper and lapathifolium. In all these cases we should give a cathartic, and follow it up by the administration of nux vomica, strychnia, and tonic preparations. Cantharides may be given in doses varying from 5 to 15 grains to horse or ox, repeated every other day for 8 or 10 days. It may be combined with strychnia. Cold water injections into the rectum are also very beneficial.

Albuminuria—Bright's Disease—Albuminous Urine—Albuminous Nephritis—Granular Degeneration of the Kidneys.

The presence of albumen in the urine was first noticed by the late Mr William Percivall as far back as 1838. Dr Bright wrote on the disease as affecting man in 1847, and to this day it is known as Bright's disease. Abroad the observations regarding albuminous urine in the horse have been numerous, Hamon finds (1) that activity of the voluntary muscles causes an increase of the albumen in the urine, proportionate to the degree of exertion. (2.) Digestion also increases the amount of the albumen in proportion to the indigestibility of the food. (3.) Purgatives increase the albumen according as they excite the intestinal peristalsis. (4.) Diuretics do not aggravate, rather diminish, albuminuria. (5.) Emetics cause mostly an increase, sometimes a diminution, of the excretion of albumen. (6.) Attacks of dyspnœa aggravate the renal disorder. The author's general conclusions are the following: "Albuminuria is not a primary renal disease, for there is albuminuria without pre-existing renal disease, and albumen often disappears from the urine while the renal disease persists. Albuminuria is a sign of cerebro-spinal affection, and can be produced by directly acting on the nervous system, or by diseases of the same."*

Albuminuria is therefore, as a rule, symptomatic of other diseases. There are cases, however, which justify our speaking of one form as essentially idiopathic. Mr Percivall's remarks on the disease can be very appropriately quoted here. He says:

"To this subject my attention was first drawn in December, 1838. An officer's charger, six years old, thoroughbred, who, before he came into the possession of his present owner, had been much used, and had obtained a good character as a hunter, exhibited some rather strange symptoms, respecting which my first impression was, that he might have sprained his loins under too heavy weight in the riding-school. With a view of shedding some additional light upon his case, I desired that some of his urine might be caught; and this circumstance it was that at once unravelled the nature of the disease of which he was the subject. The urine proved to be light-coloured, but very thick in its consistence; in fact, when poured into a glass, it resembled so much melted calf's-foot jelly. I lost no time in consulting some of our best works on human medicine on the subject, and soon learned that the case must be one of 'serous or albuminous urine,' a conclusion in which I became afterwards confirmed by the application to the fluid of the usual tests. Since this I have noticed two other cases.

---

* *Year-Book of Medicine, Surgery, &c.* London, 1862.

"The *symptoms* observed in one slight case were, a continual desire in the horse to stretch himself out in his stall, and in this position to continue, with his fore legs extended under the manger and his hind ones backwards, unless disturbed, all day long; not for the purpose of staling, but apparently because that posture seemed an easy or a comfortable one to him. In another case, the horse stood in his stall 'all of a heap,' with his back roached and his hind legs of mercury, it will yield a copious milky flocculent precipitate, resembling white of egg; and in some cases—not in all—the albumen contained in it will coagulate on exposure of the urine to heat: when this last test fails, I take it the failure is attributable to the large quantity of water with which the albumen is united. Its coagulation, however, may still be effected by adding a little acetic acid, and afterwards some prussiate of potass.

"The adult period of life seems the time at which we are to look for this disease. My patients were aged six, seven, and eight years.

"*Relapse* took place in one instance. The first attack, but slight, happened in April 1839; the second, very severe, occurred in March 1840.

"During cold weather the disease has appeared. I have had no case in summer."

On the subject of analyzing the urine for albumen, I have to direct the reader's attention to page 26.

The treatment of albuminuria has not been made the subject of any important observations. It is found that regulating the diet, and supporting the animal by mineral acids and mineral tonics, is the best treatment in cases due to overwork Opium is recommended by Mr Percivall to check the discharge of albumen. Tannin has been also used for this purpose. Special treatment is required in the various maladies of which albuminuria is but a symptom.

HÆMATURIA—DISCHARGE OF BLOOD WITH THE URINE.

This disease is amongst the most frequent ones affecting horses and cattle. There are two varieties, the *idiopathic* and *traumatic.*

The traumatic hæmaturia occurs as the result of strains—

cart-horses with heavy loads to draw or to support down hill, hunters in taking extraordinary leaps, and other animals from blows and other acts of violence, sustain injury to the kidneys, whereby blood is discharged. In calculous disorders bloody urine is not unfrequently discharged.

Traumatic hæmaturia is characterised by symptoms of pain in the lumbar region, feverish excitement, sometimes paralysis of the hind quarters, and the blood discharged clots. It is apt to separate from the urine on the floor, so that the colour of the urine is not a uniform red as in cases of enzootic hæmaturia.

Owing to the difficulty in healing of some renal wounds, we find some horses after severe attacks of hæmaturia liable to a recurrence of the disease, if subjected to any extraordinary exertion. Such relapsing hæmaturia renders an animal unsound, and indeed useless.

Treacle, as much as sufficient to make into a ball with a little common mass. The dose to be repeated several times if necessary.

Idiopathic Hœmaturia is a disease observed under a great variety of circumstances. It occurs in the horse, cattle, and sheep, as an enzootic disease, and it is remarkable that there are districts where the disease prevails amongst horses, there are others where it prevails amongst cattle of all kinds, male and female, and there are others where it affects only cows after parturition.

Enzootic Hœmaturia of Horses.—This malady has been described by the Germans under the head of "Schwarze Harnwinde." It prevails in Bavaria, and especially on the borders of the Danube. It has been regarded as a blood disease; it occurs in horses, and very rarely in mares, and its victims die in the course of from one to three days.

Symptoms.—Stiff gait, weakness of the hind-quarters, frequent pulse, redness of visible mucous membranes, anxious expression of countenance, and sweating; a remarkable swelling of great firmness occurs over the loins and hips, and there is a copious discharge of urine of a very dark red or brown colour. Great difficulty of breathing ensues, tetanic symptoms supervene, and death.

Post-mortem appearances reveal the dark semifluid condition of the blood, ecchymoses, absence of any inflammatory complications, soft condition of liver and kidneys, and distension of the bladder by a dark-coloured urine.

The treatment resorted to consists in blood-letting, purgatives, and then followed up by the astringents recommended above for traumatic hæmaturia.

The other forms of idiopathic hæmaturia have been classified by Hering under two heads—sthenic and asthenic.

The *sthenic hœmaturia* is connected with active congestion, and even leads to inflammation of the kidneys. The usual symptoms consist in discharge of urine which is at first rather dark coloured, reddish, transparent, and afterwards bloody. The quantity of urine is usually scanty, and it is emitted with pain. The symptoms of a slight renal inflammation appear, such as stiff gait, sensibility of the loins, staring coat, fever, loss of appetite, suspended secretion of milk, &c. The symptoms of irritative fever and renal inflammation may be severe, and the animals die. In some cases abscesses form in the kidneys. The disease lasts from one to three weeks.

This disease is essentially enzootic. It occurs principally in the spring, and when, with great heat, there is a scarcity of water. It is due principally to the astringent principle of plants and young trees which animals eat. In France the malady is due in extensive tracts of land, to genista hispanica, excessive, small and repeated doses of opium must be resorted to.

Asthenic hæmaturia is a disease characterised by debility and prostration of the vital powers, coupled with a urine of a red colour, varying in intensity. The symptoms are otherwise not very different from those of sthenic hæmaturia. There is a greater tendency to anæmia, and this is indicated by the pallor of the visible mucous membranes, cold and clammy mouth, venous pulse, palpitating heart-beats, and cold extremities. Jaundice is not an unfrequent complication.

On opening the body the tissues are found to be more or less pale, the kidneys healthy but pale, the liver usually congested, but the blood throughout the body watery and fluid, ecchymoses are not unfrequently met with on the serous membranes.

This disease has been recognised abroad as connected with damp lands and wet seasons. It occurs in hot weather, and when food is scanty and of inferior quality. It is seen always on pasture lands, and never in stall-fed animals, except in Britain, where it occurs amongst cows fed on turnips grown on damp land.

Red water in cows, which prevails to so great an extent in different parts of the United Kingdom, is essentially a form of asthenic hæmaturia.

The cause is almost invariably feeding on turnips that have been grown on damp, ill-drained land, and very often a change of diet stops the spread of this very troublesome disease in a byre. Other succulent foods, grown under similar circumstances, may produce the same symptoms; tending to disturb the digestive organs and blood-forming process.

In the course of my investigations as to the cause of red water, I have found that it is unknown on well-drained farms and in dairies where turnips are used only in a moderate degree. The lands of poor people furnish the roots most likely to induce the disorder; and I can confirm the statement of the late Mr Cumming of Ellon, who, in his very interesting essay on the subject,* says, particularly in reference to Aberdeenshire, that it is "a disease essentially attacking the poor man's cow; and, to be seen and studied, requires a practice extending into the less favourably situated parts of the country. On large farms, where good stock is well kept, and in town dairies, where artificial food is used to supplement the supply of turnips, it is seldom now seen."

Symptoms.—General derangement attracts the dairyman's attention, and on looking at the urine the cow has passed, it is observed red or of a reddish brown or claret colour, sometimes transparent, at others clear. The colour increases in depth, other secretions are checked, the animal becomes

Occasionally diarrhœa is one of the first, and not an unfavourable symptom.

Post-mortem appearances.—The emaciated body of a cow that has died of red water is throughout devoid of blood, the cavities of the heart itself are almost entirely empty, whilst the condition of the blood-vessels would lead any one to suppose the animal had been bled to death. Frequently, like in other blood diseases, there are spots of extravasated blood or ecchymoses on the serous membranes, and particularly within the heart, beneath its inner lining or endocardium. Occasionally, the tissues of the body are yellow, the gall-bladder is often full of bile, and the large intestine is distended by dry hardened excrement.

Treatment.—Large quantities of good linseed tea. Warm water clysters should be persevered with. If the discharge of urine be very abundant and very much discoloured, half a drachm of powdered opium may be given twice, with an interval of six hours. The second day a bottle of linseed oil may be given. When the animal recovers, there must be a complete change of diet.

Favourite remedies for this disease have been stimulants, astringents, and a strong decoction of the common nettle. The disease is never inflammatory, and blood-letting, though recommended by some, is decidedly prejudicial.

ATROPHY AND HYPERTROPHY OF KIDNEYS.

Both the wasting and enlargement of the kidneys are frequent conditions in the lower animals. Indeed the two conditions may occur together, as the atrophy of one of the organs leads to hypertrophy of its fellow, and not unfrequently the remaining organ has been found as much as twice its natural size.

Atrophy of the kidneys is met with most frequently in the pig, and it is not uncommon in this animal, in some parts of Europe, to find one kidney absent, its fibrous capsule alone remaining, distended by a yellow fluid, of strong urinous odour, whereas the opposite organ is much enlarged. There are some interesting specimens of this disease in the Italian museums.

Hypertrophy is a common disease in cattle. It is met with in the finest and fattest oxen. There is no structural change of importance. The kidneys appear paler and softer than in their healthy state, but their structure is normal. They attain as much as two or two and a-half times their proper weight, and it would appear that this frequent condition of the urinary apparatus is due to stimulating and moist food, which keep up a constant state of diuresis.

Mr Percivall quotes two cases of hypertrophy of the kidneys in the horse. He says:—

"M. Clipy was called to attend a horse for being off his feed, which up to that time had always enjoyed good health. He found his gait difficult, especially of the hind quarters, and that the slightest pressure upon his loins produced great pain, particularly when he was made to bend downwards, which he with all his power resisted. Urinary secretion scanty and bloody. The next day, in raking the horse, the rectum was found hotter than natural, the bladder in a state of semi-plenitude, and thrust, as it were, into the pelvis; the kidneys of an enormous size; and at the least touch of them the patient expressed great pain, and struggled to rid himself of the man's arm by violent contractions of the abdominal muscles. In spite of the most active antiphlogistic treatment, death ensued in eight days. The kidneys were found enormously enlarged, weighing each from twenty-four to twenty-seven pounds, occupying all the posterior part of the abdomen, and in some measure blocking up the opening into the pelvis, their inferior surface being upon a level with the pubes. Their surrounding cellular tissue was very much infiltrated, and their internal substance generally reddened."

Other organic diseases of the kidneys are rare. Fatty degenerations, tubercular deposit, and cancer of the kidney are not common. Far more frequently we have cystic disease in the kidneys, due to echinococci or to obstructions in the uriniferous tubes, accumulations of urine, and thickening of the saccular dilatations thus induced. Melanotic deposits occur in the kidneys, as in other organs, in old grey horses.

INFLAMMATION OF THE KIDNEYS—NEPHRITIS.

This is a comparatively rare disease in the lower animals. When it does occur it is found due to injuries, such as blows and strains, or to the internal administration of poisonous, or of small, but repeated, doses of stimulant diuretics, such as various resins, cantharides, &c. It is also a disease due to the introduction of other irritant poisons into the body, and especially of vegetable products possessed of much astringency. The malady is not unfrequent in studs where grooms are encouraged in drugging horses and giving diuretic balls, and other favourite nostrums.

Symptoms.—The malady is characterised by colicky symptoms and considerable fever. The loins are very tender, and the animal stands with its hind limbs wide apart and stiff, back arched, and has no inclination to lie down. There is a peculiarly stiff gait, and occasionally lameness in one of the limbs. The secretion of urine is very scanty, and so concentrated that it irritates the bladder, and there are frequent but ineffectual efforts to discharge urine. Sometimes blood and pus are discharged with the urine. The general symptoms exudation on its surface and in its substance; the structure is easily broken down, and sometimes an abscess is found.

Treatment.—The intestine must be cleared out as much as possible, and rather frequently, by means of simple warm water injections. Linseed tea or other emulsions should be given with liberal doses of acetate of ammonia. In dogs, small doses of the potassio-tartrate of antimony are very useful. In the horse, it may be advisable to give a dose of aloes, but it is best to avoid all active remedies that require to be given in large doses. Warm fomentations to the loins, mustard poultices, or a hot sheep skin, afford great relief. If the pain continues, considerable doses of camphor and opium are called for.

ABSCESS AND FISTULA.

D'Arboval mentions an interesting case of this disease, which Mr Percivall has rendered in his work on "Hippopathology," in the following terms:—

"A mare fell into a hole, out of which she was got with great difficulty. From that moment she experienced inconvenience in locomotion. The vertebral column appeared inflexible, the pulse tense and irregular, the urine scanty, thick, and sometimes mingled with streaks of blood. The mare lay down but little, not being able to raise herself up again, without great pain. M. Chouard being called to her, perceived at the superior part of the right flank a considerable swelling which had been there some time, and had continued to augment from day to day without any sign of inflammation. At the end of a month he opened the tumour, and let out a prodigious quantity of pus. The puncture cicatrised; but in six months' time a deep fistula had formed in it, which, every time the horse moved, ejected a stream the size of the finger of white grumous pus. Notwithstanding it was twice laid open, the fistula would not heal, and the horse sank. Pus was found effused in the abdomen. The right kidney was four times its natural magnitude. Its pelvis, greatly distended, contained about three pints of grumous pus, communicating outwards through an opening in the posterior border of the kidney, which led into the fistula that had formed between the peritoneum and psoas muscles. The left kidney was larger than common, and its pelvis was distended with nearly a quart of limpid urine. The bladder, shrunk and thickened in its coats, contained but very little urine, and that sedimentous."

Cystitis.

Inflammation of the urinary bladder is due to causes very similar to those which induce nephritis. I have seen this disease as the result of the internal administration of cantharides. It is attended with serious complications in the genito-urinary apparatus are congested or inflamed. The kidneys may sometimes appear perfectly healthy, but the lining membrane of the bladder is always reddened. There are ecchymoses and even spots of ulceration in the intestine.

Treatment.—Mucilaginous and albuminous draughts, linseed tea, a strong emulsion of gum arabic, white of eggs, are all very useful. Carnivorous animals should be excited to vomit. Emollient clysters are of great service. Oleaginous draughts are to be avoided, as oil dissolves the cantharidine, and favours its absorption.

LITHIASIS—GRAVEL—URINARY CALCULI.

The deposit of solid elements from the urine in the form of concretions in different parts of the urinary apparatus, occurs not unfrequently in the lower animals. To this disease the term 'lithiasis' has been applied, from the Greek λιθος, a stone.

Causes.—The state of knowledge on the subject of lithiasis in the lower animals is not so advanced as to enable us to say much as to its causes. We know that the urine becomes charged with principles likely to crystallize or induce crystallization in the living body. The principles are derived from the food and water. Accordingly, we find that calculous diseases are enzootic, and connected probably with peculiarities of soil which lead to the waters of a district becoming specially charged with salts of lime, magnesia, &c. Certain manures are apt to favour the development of the disease, and especially the phosphatic deposits. In order to acquire an accurate knowledge on this subject, it is essential to study the chemical constitution of calculous concretions, and of the food, water, soils, and manures used in the districts where they occur. As yet the most accurate information obtained we owe to a very distinguished German veterinary surgeon, Fürstenberg, who wrote in 1844, about the same time that Professor Morton published his very interesting and useful work on "Calculous Concretions."

Fürstenberg has shown that there is a wide difference between the urinary calculi of herbivorous and of carnivorous and omnivorous animals. In the herbivorous he found the inorganic compounds of these concretions to be—

1. Carbonate of lime.
2. Carbonate of magnesia.
3. Oxalate of lime.
4. Silicic acid.
5. Phosphate of lime.
6. Ammonio-phosphate of magnesia.
7. Sulphate of lime.
8. Carbonate of iron.
9. Oxide of iron and manganese.

In carnivora and herbivora Fürstenberg found an excess of—

1. Ammonio-phosphate of magnesia.
2. Phosphate of lime.
3. Carbonate of lime.
4. Silicic acid.
5. Oxalate of lime.

from water, and are especially found in the calculi of cattle and sheep.

It is in animals living partially or entirely on animal food that we find the ammonio-phosphate of magnesia, and the phosphate of lime building up concretions in the urinary apparatus.

To favour the formation of urinary calculi, the urine must be alkaline, and the materials are most readily deposited in conditions in which they are difficult of solution, or easily crystallized. A nucleus usually exists, and this may be simply composed of mucus or saline materials accidentally solidified, or foreign substances introduced into the urinary organs. In female animals, bits of stick, straw, wire, stone, &c., have been found to constitute such nuclei.

Urinary calculi are classified, according to their position, into (*a*) renal, (*b*) ureteral, (*c*) vesical, (*d*) urethral, (*e*) preputial; and lastly, (*f*) the deposit in the form of gravel.

(*a*) *Renal calculi* are lodged in the substance of one or both kidneys. They are usually single and large in the horse, and occur more frequently in this animal than in any other. They are of a brownish white, brown, and sometimes bluish colour; of irregular, ovoid, or nearly spherical shape; often nodulated, and always more or less rough, owing to the irregular deposition of the carbonate of lime. They are lodged in cysts, with firm parietes, and containing a quantity of thick urine. They have a strong urinous odour when first removed from the kidney. On cutting them in halves, the materials are found deposited in layers, which are more or less distinctly seen. In cattle calculi are found with a surface of a bright metallic lustre. These calculi occur in considerable numbers, and vary in size from a millet seed to a pea.

Fürstenberg furnishes us with several analyses of renal calculi in different animals.

ORSE.—(*Fürstenberg.*)

4. Corral form.	5. Round form.		6. Round form.	7. Laminated form.	8. Sedimentary form.
2·283	2·194	...	2·193	1·918	1·6
	Centre of stone.	Surface.			
1·30	78·46	73·24	38·45	40·57	89·40
1·04	4·66	5·37	38·29	16·28	3·35
8·46	15·11	17·22	14·49	...	...
7·03	...	...	...	...	...
...	...	...	...	...	.
...	...	...	...	...	...
0·37	0·56	2·92	7·65	40·72	4·35
1·80	1·21	1·25	1·12	2·43	2·90
0·00	100·00	100·00	...	100·00	...

F ASS AND OX.

Ox h pearl- lustre.)	Ox (with metallic lustre.)	Ox (of white colour.)		Ox (small grey calculi.)
2·109	2·301	2·306	2·308	1·109
8·18	84·8	91·16	92·38	11·09
0·01	10·0	1·93	4·95	6·81
...	...	...	...	7·01
...	...	...	...	39·28
...	...	...	...	16·59
...	0·6	...	...	...
7·09	1·6	1·47	0·24	13·07
4·72	3·0	5·44	2·43	6·15
0·00	100·0	100·00	100·00	100·00

RENAL CALCULI

SHEEP.—(Fürstenberg.)		DOG.—(Lassaigne.)	
Specific gravity	1·355		
Silicic Acid	42·24	Uric Acid	58·0
Carbonate of Lime	21·21	Ammonia	30·8
Carbonate of Magnesia	7·07	Phosphate of Lime	10·1
Organic matter	27·64	Oxalate of Lime	1·1
Water, and a trace of Iron	1·84		
	100·00		100·0

Renal calculi do not usually give rise to symptoms by which their presence may be diagnosed. Attacks of colic are apt to occur, and sometimes there is tenderness of the loins, discharge of blood, and sabulous matter with the urine. The majority of renal calculi discovered have been found by men engaged in slaughtering horses or in dissecting-rooms. I need scarcely say that, under such circumstances, it is not necessary to consider any method of treatment.

(*b*) *Ureteral Calculi.*—Small calculi formed in the kidneys, pass into the ureters, and then give rise to excruciating relapsing colic. It is owing to a calculus becoming lodged in one of the ureters that we find the accumulation of urine in the pelvis, of kidney, and atrophy of the latter organ, especially in the pig.

(*c*) *Vesical Calculi.*—There have been remarkable instances of enormous calculi lodged in the bladder, and which have occasioned very slight inconvenience during the lifetime of an animal. Other stones, much smaller in size, have a tendency to press backwards against the mouth of the bladder, and induce retention of urine. In these cases animals have an awkward gait; they keep their hind limbs apart, and often try to void urine. The contents of the bladder are sometimes discharged very suddenly from displacement of the stone, and a state of fulness of the organ. Symptoms of colic, the discharge of urine which deposits a thick sediment, the occasional discharge of blood, are all symptoms of stone in the bladder. The diagnosis is rendered certain by examining the bladder per rectum, when the presence of a stone is readily ascertained, or by sounding with a metallic instrument. Such a sound is used in female animals, though even for horses a flexible metallic instrument has been devised by Mr Taylor of Nottingham.

In all male animals the urethra must be opened over the ischiatic notch. The operation is a very simple one, and is usually attended with success. The catheter being passed, an incision is made in the middle line into the urethra, and with the aid of a pair of forceps, and sometimes of a dilator, the stone is removed.*

In the mare, lithotrity, or crushing of the stone, has been

VESICAL CALCULI.—(*Fürstenberg.*)

	HORSE.					ASS.			OX.
	1. Yellowish white calculi.	2. Brown calculi.	3. Brown calculi.	4. White hard calculi.	5. Sedimentary form.	6. Yellowish brown.	7. Yellowish white.	8. White hard calculi.	9.
Specific gravity	2·281	2·104	2·107	2·245	2·076	2·213	1·767	2·257	1·265
Carbonate of Lime	87·10	83·25	61·55	85·03	84·30	69·90	67·75	80·3	21·48
Carbonate of Magnesia	3·63	5·73	8·97	3.62	8·34	6·75	9·93	15·5	7·60
Oxalate of Lime	2·10	2·60	17·57	...	...	4·44	10·25	Trace.	...
Phosphate of Lime	...	...	4·32	5·81	...	4·37	...	...	...
Ammonio-phos. of Magnesia	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Silicic Acid	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	47·26
Uric Acid	...	..	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Organic matter	5·45	6·67	5·95	4·21	5·95	12·75	10·95	2·9	21·29
Water and loss	1·72	1·75	1·64	1·33	1·41	1·79	1·12	1·3	2·37
Iron	Trace.								
	100·00	100·00	100·00	100·00	100·00	100·00	100·00	100·00	100·00

	SHEEP.								
	10. White rough calculus.	11. Cretaceous.	12. Black.	13. Sedimentary form.	14. Sedimentary form.	15. Sedimentary form.	16. Yellowish white form.	17. Yellowish white form.	18. White angular variety.
Specific gravity	1·467	1·391	1·326	1·138	9·576	1·451	1·463	1·475	1·601
Carbonate of Lime	Trace.	0·95	14·15	10·22	2·07	Trace.	4·40	2·80	3·80
Carbonate of Magnesia	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Oxalate of Lime	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	..
Phosphate of Lime	4·32	1·26	4·19	9·48	11·36	Trace.	9·84	...	8·17
Ammonio-phos. of Magnesia	81·56	91·76	74·02	70·90	76·52	91·32	76·13	88·35	81·56
Silicic Acid	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
Uric Acid	...	...	...	...	...	...	3·00	...	...
Organic matter	2·40	1·32	2·83	2·07	1·38	1·34	2·53	1·50	2·80
Water and loss	8·72	4·71	4·81	7·33	8·67	7·34	4·05	7·35	3·67
Iron									
	100·00	100·00	100·00	100·00	100·00	100·00	100·00	100·00	100·00

die. In a number of cases spontaneous recovery is noti and this owing to the urethral calculus finding its way thro the penis above the vermiform process. This accident rams renders them useless for breeding purposes.

URETHRAL CALCULI *analysed by Fürstenberg.*

Brown variety (Horse.)		Greenish calculi with metallic lustr Cattle.	
Specific gravity	2·203	Specific gravity..............	3·
Carbonate of Lime	74·93	Carbonate of Lime	79·
Oxalate of Lime....	2·76	Carbonate of Magnesia.....	8·
Phosphate of Lime	0·25	Carbonate of Iron............	0·
Carbonate of Magnesia.....	10·91	Silicic acid......................	0·
Organic matter...............	9·51	Organic matter..............	2·
Water and a trace of Iron	1·64	Water and loss..............	8·
	100·00		100·

In all cases of urethral calculi the treatment consist

Until these calculi have attained the sizes just indicated, they endure no inconvenience, but then they cause stranguary. The sheath must be examined, the stones dislodged, and the parts greased with oil or lard.

Small calculi occasionally form on the hairs growing from the prepuce of the ox, or on the wool of the abdomen of the sheep. These calculi are small, sometimes numerous, and may offer a mechanical impediment to the protrusion of the penis from the prepuce.

In cattle, these calculi have a specific gravity of 1·325, and contain—

Ammonio-phosphate of magnesia,	51·63
Oxalate of lime	11·15
Carbonate of lime	2·40
Mucus and hairs	27·78
Water and loss	7·04
	100·00

The calculi on the wool around the prepuce of sheep have a specific gravity of 1·343, and have been found by Fürstenberg to contain—

Ammonio-phosphate of magnesia	89·05
Carbonate of lime	3·45
Organic matter	4·56
Oxalate of lime	(a trace)
Water	2·94
	100·00

(*f*) *Gravel.*—By this name a disease is known, which consists in the discharge of the material composing calculi, but in the form of sabulous matter. It is a condition that has been especially witnessed amongst horses and pigs, but it may occur in other animals. The deposit is detected in the discharged urine, and there are usually symptoms of irritation of the bladder. Animals affected with this disease cannot thrive, and attract special attention from making frequent attempts to discharge urine. In the horse, the deposit consists of mucus, carbonate of lime, and magnesia, whereas in pigs it is composed of mucus, crystals of ammonia, and phosphate of magnesia.

The treatment of gravel may necessitate the operation of urethrotomy, and washing or scooping out of the earthy sediment from the bladder. In all recent cases, lithontryptics, viz., internal remedies to dissolve the deposit, should be used, such as hydrochloric acid. Horses should be allowed demulcent drinks in abundance, so as to relieve the local irritation. Such demulcent draughts may consist of decoctions of linseed or simple mucilage.

CHAPTER XII.

THE SKIN AND ITS APPENDAGES.

Skin—Its component parts.—Cuticle or epidermis, true skin or corium.—Structure of epidermis.—Structure of true skin.—Difference in animals.—Blood-vessels and nerves of skin.—Glands of skin, sebaceous or oil glands; sudoriparous or sweat glands.—Functions of skin.—Secretion; insensible and sensible perspiration.—Sebaceous secretion.—Smearing-stuffs.—Absorption.—Penetration of unctuous remedies.—The endermic method of using medicines.—Resistance by the skin to the introduction of materials in watery solutions.—Poisoning sheep with dipping-mixtures.—Hair and wool.—Hair-follicles.—Varieties of wool.—Classification of the breeds of sheep according to the character of the wool.—Long-woolled, intermediate, and short-woolled.—The value of keeping the skins of animals clean.—Sheep baths.—Sheep-shearing.—The practice of clipping and trimming horses.—Cold, tepid, and warm baths.—The hot-air bath.—Its application to training purposes.—Its uses in medicine.—Clothing for animals.—Diseases of the skin and hairs.—Confusion on the subject in English works.—Classification of skin diseases.—General remarks on their nature and treatment.—Diseases arising from general causes.—Erythema.—Excoriations.—Saddle galls.—Cracked heels.—Erysipelas.—Urticaria.—Lichenous eruption.—Prurigo.

THE surface of an animal's body is covered by a skin which acts as a most effectual protecting structure, preventing the penetration of noxious materials, and, at the same time, allowing of the escape of effete matters in the secretions constantly exhaling from it. As a protecting covering, we find the skin on its surface covered with a layer of horny scales, the presence of which, however, does not interfere with the important functions of elimination of waste matters from the body, nor with the tactile sensibility which renders the skin so useful and so safe a shield to the delicate structures it clothes.

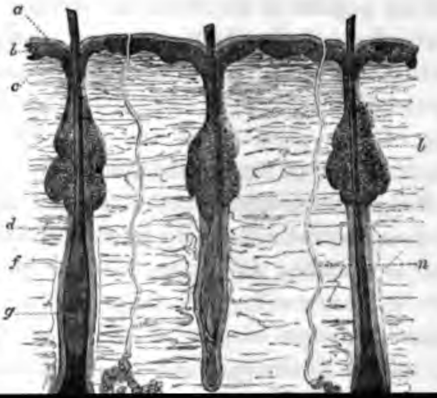
The skin is, therefore, divided into two parts—its outer covering, scarf skin, cuticle or epidermis, and its vascular, sensitive, and secreting portion, the true skin, cutis vera or dermis. Connected with the skin are certain accessory textures or appendages, viz., hair, wool, horns, nails, claws, hoofs, and feathers.

The cuticle or epidermis is that layer of tissue which may be obtained from any skin by macerating it. If a blister is applied, the cuticle is raised from the true skin, and in various diseases, such as epizootic aphtha, we notice that the lymph raises the cuticle from the true skin wherever the eruption occurs. This cuticle is composed of layers of cells which, when recently formed, are round, nucleated, elongated, we can observe the pigment, or colouring matter, which renders an animal's skin black. The pigment is lodged in the form of dark granules in the cuticular cells.

Not only does the cuticle penetrate between the folds and prominences or papillæ of the skin, but tubular prolongations enter the ducts of the glands of the skin and the hair-follicles, so that the whole surface of the body is effectually enclosed by the cuticle.

Speaking of the pigment of the skin, Mr Erasmus Wilson says: "Colour of the skin has reference to energy in its action; thus, in the tropics, where light and heat are in excess, and the skin is stimulated by these agents to vigorous action, colour is abundant and intense; while in the frigid north, where both are wanting, the lungs, the liver, and the kidneys relieve the skin of part of its duties. The same observation relates to summer and winter: under the enlivening warmth of the summer sun, with its flood of light, exposed parts of the fairest skin become brown; that is, their pigment-forming energy is increased. But the winter's scarf-skin is white and pigmentless, and restores the fair complexion when the summer's scarf is worn away. The law of colour, as relates to man, is, therefore, the same as that which sheds its influence over the vegetable world: the winter's flower and the first blossom of spring are cold and pigmentless, while the warm hues of the dahlia are borrowed from the bright sun of summer and early autumn."

The true skin—cutis vera, corium, or dermis—is a dense layer of connective or delicate areolar tissue, highly endowed with the properties of feeling and secretion, and serves as the bed or matrix for the hairs, &c. Its structure is continuous with all tissues beneath it through the connective-tissue. It is firmly attached over the trunk, neck, and face in quadrupeds, to a skin muscle, *panniculus carnosus,* which may be seen violently to contract when any parasite or other object irritates the skin. There is also a deep layer of fat, *panniculus adiposus*, deepest in young animals, which raises the skin,



ing from disease, the skin becomes tight and unyielding, it cannot be raised, and the animal is declared 'hidebound.'

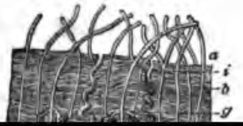
The difference in the thickness of the skin of different animals depends in a great measure on the thickness of the corium, and we find that it is composed of delicate white and yellow fibres, which interlace each other in every direction, and are packed closely. Blood-vessels and nerves ramify through this bed of interlacing fibres, and the whole structures on the surface are found disposed in eminences or papillæ and folds, or rugæ, so as to extend the surface over which the cuticle is formed. When the blood-vessels and nerves approach the surface, they are disposed in a horizontal plexus, from which branches pass up perpendicularly into the papillæ. Lymphatics also abound in the substance of the skin.

In the open structure of the deeper layer of skin, clumps of fat, the coiled sweat-glands and hair-follicles are seen. As we approach the surface of the skin, we see principally the densely-packed vessels and fibres of the skin, with the straight slender ducts of the sweat-glands, the ascending hairs, and the sebaceous glands, which open into the hair-follicles. A careful examination, however, indicates also the existence of an abundance of muscular tissue disposed in delicate strips, connected obliquely with the hair-follicles so as to lead to changes in the position of the hair on the surface.

The glands of the skin merit special attention. They differ considerably in different domestic quadrupeds, and have been carefully studied by Gurlt and Ercolani. The observations of the first were made in 1835, and of the second in 1854.

The glands may be classified under two heads—the tubular, which include the sweat-glands and glandular masses in different parts of the bodies of animals; the saccular, or sebaceous glands.

The tubular, or *sweat-glands,* consist in fine tubes coiled singly into bulbs of a reddish colour, which is due to their vascularity, and lodged in the deeper part of the skin. From the deep coil the tube passes up to the cuticle, through the cells of which the secretion is forced, and a passage is made which appears twisted like a corkscrew in some animals, and in others, as in the dog, the opening is funnel-shaped.



tioned. Indeed, in the ox they have been described as simple oval capsules; but, as shown in the annexed engravings, they attain a certain complexity in different parts, becoming flexuous and considerably elongated. The sweat-glands are largely developed in the horse and sheep, but much smaller in the dog. They are, as a rule, colourless and translucent, except in the scrotum of the horse, where they contain a black pigment.

Between the digits of the sheep is a canal which consists in an inflexion of the skin. It is called the biflex or inter-digital canal, from its position and from the peculiar curve it takes. Its opening is situated anteriorly, above the cleft of the hoof, and a small probe may be inserted downwards and backwards a short distance, where it is stopped, owing to the canal turning upwards and forwards, and terminating in a blunt extremity or cul-de-sac. If a section of the lining of this canal is examined, it is found studded in its deeper parts by yellow bodies, which prove to be coiled tubular glands, containing a yellow secretion. None of the glands present the characters of sebaceous follicles, and Ercolani says that this yellow secretion, mixed with the sebaceous matter discharged through the hair-follicles, loses much of its yellow tint and tenacity. It becomes diffluent, and does not obstruct the canal.

A group of sweat-glands, emitting a peculiar secretion, is also seen on the face of the sheep a little below the eye, in a depression which is readily felt. In the ewe, other masses of sweat-glands, yielding a peculiarly unctuous secretion, are seen on either side of the udder, between the folds of the skin.

In the mare, a deep layer of sweat-glands is seen, where the skin merges into the mucous membrane over the vulva.

The *sebaceous glands* are simple or compound saccular glands, consisting in vesicular dilatations which communicate with a general reservoir from which the secretion is discharged into a hair-follicle, or occasionally on the surface of the skin through a single aperture. These glands are very fully developed in the dog, the sheep, and horse. Ercolani has noticed the coalescence of two or more of these saccular glands in the dog and sheep.

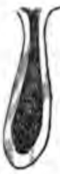


Fig. 170.

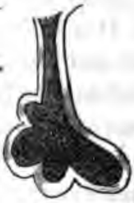
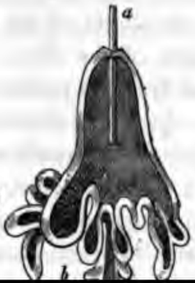


Fig. 171.



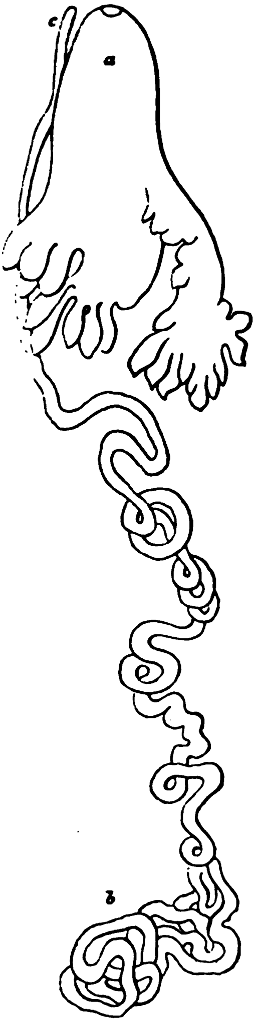


Fig. 173.

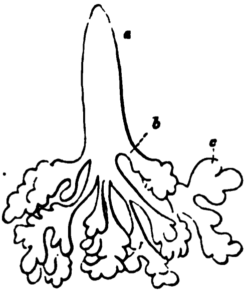


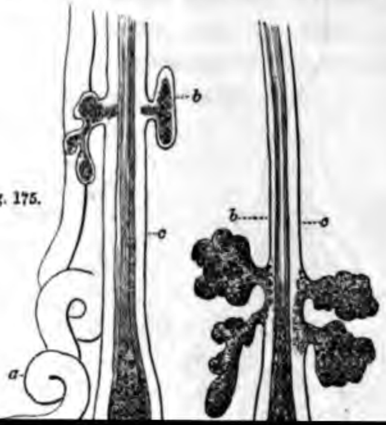
Fig. 174.

Fig. 173.—(Ercolani.)—*a*, Compound sebaceous gland from the skin of dog's scrotum; *b*, Sweat-gland in the dog; *c*, Its opening.

Fig. 174.—*a*, Sebaceous gland from the skin of horse's scrotum; *a*, Duct of gland; *b*, Lesser ducts; *c*, Acini or glandular follicles.

tubular coil, when unravelled, about $\frac{1}{15}$th of an inch. The entire length of the glandular tubing must, therefore, be not less that 153,000 inches, or about two miles and a-half.

Fig. 175.



In the dog, the sweat-glands are very perfect and largely developed, and, strange to say, in this animal the sweat passes off constantly in the form of vapour, and is never condensed in the liquid form of the sweat of horses, cattle, and other animals. The secretion of the skin is increased by heat, a dry atmosphere, certain electrical conditions of the air, diminished atmospheric pressure, exertion, pain, and efforts of all kinds, and is then called *sweat* or *sensible perspiration*. Painful and debilitating diseases are often characterised by sweating, whereas many acute affections are associated with dry skin and checked perspiration.

The sweat has been analysed by a number of chemists. Thénard and Berzelius found in it water, acetic and lactic acid, organic matter, chloride of potassium and sodium, phosphate of lime, and traces of iron. Anselmino found that the perspiration in man contained in 1000 parts:—

Water	995·00
Animal matters with lime . .	·10
Sulphates and substances soluble in water	1·05
Chlorides of sodium and potassium, and spirit extract	2·40
Acetic acid, acetates, lactates, and alcohol extract	1·45

The only difference that Anselmino could detect between the perspiratory secretion of man and that of the horse, was, the excess of phosphate of lime and animal matter in the equine sweat.

This secretion is stated by all to be acid; but Colin found that when sweat is dropping off the surface of an animal in abundance, it is alkaline. Carbonic acid gas is thrown off in considerable quantities from the surface of the body in all animals.

Although, to all appearances, an animal in a quiet state does not appear to lose much by the skin, yet the secretion cannot be checked without danger to the animal. Such secretion serves the double purpose of purifying the blood and regulating the temperature of the body. If the skin is covered with an impermeable coating of tar or other material, death speedily results. The blood becomes poisoned, is unfit to support the functions of the nervous system, acquires a dark colour, and the animal dies as if suffocated. When death occurs under such circumstances, the intestines are found gorged with blood, the lungs congested, heart ecchymosed, air passages full of a frothy bloody liquid, and, in fact, all the lesions exist of an animal destroyed from the effects of a potent blood poison.

The sebaceous secretion which we find so abundant in the skin of the sheep, is destined to lubricate the surface of the skin and of the hairs. It protects the skins of our domestic an artificial grease may be applied with benefit to the skin, and for this purpose large quantities of smearing stuffs are annually sold, such as Gallipoli oil, tainted butter, tar and butter, &c.

In a sound condition the skin does not absorb. We can introduce medicines and poisons rapidly into the skin by first removing the cuticle by means of a blister, and this has been termed the endermic application of medicines. Greasy preparations may be rubbed into the skin so as to overcome the opposing influence of the compact layers of cuticular cells, and thus get to the vascular skin, and be absorbed. We notice beneficial results to follow the application of iodine over swellings, and this effect could only occur by absorption of the principle into the system.

It has been noticed at different times by physiologists, that substances in solution in water were not readily introduced into the system by cutaneous absorption, and yet medicinal baths have been recommended by physicians with great faith as to the introduction of their active principle into the blood of those bathing in them. Colin mentions, in his work on the "Physiology of the Domestic Animals," that the skin absorbs but feebly and slowly when its tissue is intact, and its epidermic covering is not destroyed. This structure may remain for long in contact with poisonous substances which have no chemical action upon it. Arsenious acid of baths in which sheep are immersed for whole hours never induces phenomena of poisoning.

I had occasion to perform a number of experiments on cutaneous absorption in 1858, with a view to determine if a dipping-mixture which killed 850 sheep out of a flock of 869 could produce such effects without being swallowed by the animals, owing to the negligence of those engaged in the dipping. The conclusion I arrived at, and in which I am supported by all recent experimenters, is, that substances dissolved in water are not absorbed through the skin.

Fortunately the skin does not absorb animal poisons as a rule, unless it is abraded. Some acrid matters destroy the cuticle, and induce inflammation of the skin, but usually the cuticle affords sufficient protection against the accidental introduction of noxious principles into the blood by the skin.

I have, in the next place, to consider the cutaneous appendages, and the first to notice is

Hair.—The hairy covering of animals is continuous with the cuticle, and on the application of a blister, not only is the cuticle raised, but the hairs are drawn out of their follicles.

Hair is composed of a softer, medullary portion or pith, and a harder cortical layer. The medulla or pith is traced from near the point to the deepest part of the hair-follicle, where masses of spherical cells are seen to envelop a papilla same shape in the epidermis, and which line the hair-follicle so as to form a sheath or *vagina pili* to the hair-bulb. The cells which advance from the thicker portion of the medulla, in the hair-follicle, become dry and flattened so as to form the hard, scaly, cortical portion of the hair; the margin of the latter, when examined by a good microscope, is always found to be imbricated, or, in other words, the cells are superimposed, but their edges are one beyond the other, as in the arrangement of tiles or slates on the roof of a house. It is by friction that, as the cells advance from the root, and become dry and detached, the hair grows thinner and thinner from the loss of cortical scales, and by this simple process the hair tapers to a point. The imbrication of these cells renders wool of great value for the manufacture of various fabrics. It is to the projecting serrated margins of the cells that fine waved transverse lines on the surface of the hair are due, and which are seen by the microscope.

The cells immediately beneath the imbricated scales are fusiform and flattened, so as to give rise to the fibrous appearance.

The colour of hair is due to pigment granules diffused between the cells, and which are sometimes confounded with little air-cavities, best seen in white hairs, and between the longitudinal fibres of the cortical substance.

It is a remarkable fact, that "notwithstanding the closest search, Laër was unable to discover any special pigment in the hair, although the microscopical examination of the cortical substance of differently coloured hairs,—that is to say, the existence of certain coloured molecules,—indicates the presence of a definite pigment. It is, however, well known that white hair is especially rich in air, and that to this circumstance it mainly owes its glistening colour. Laër has further shown, by numerous experiments on differently coloured hair, that the iron which is present, and to which Vauquelin had drawn attention, exerts no influence whatever on its colour."—(LEHMANN.)

The medulla or pith before mentioned is in some thin hairs entirely absent, or the spherical cells are scanty, and pressed into various shapes.

Mr Wilson says, "Although the central part of the hair of man is a loose pith, in which the original spherical form of the cells is more or less completely lost, yet in many animals this form is retained with the most exact precision, and such hairs appear to contain in their axes a very beautiful string of beads, rendered strikingly obvious, in dried hairs, by the emptiness of the cells. Such is the appearance of the very fine hairs of the hare or mouse. In thicker hairs from the same animals, there are two or three or more rows of cells, and the largest hairs, from the number of these rows, years of age,' says Robinson, in his Essays on Natural Economy, 'supported a weight of 7812 grains; one from a man aged twenty-two, 14,285 grains; and the hair of a man of fifty-seven, 22,222 grains. Muschenbroeck found that a human hair, fifty-seven times thicker than a silk-worm's thread, would support a weight of 2069 grains, and a horse-hair, seven times thicker, 7970 grains; a part of this extraordinary strength is undoubtedly due to the high degree of elasticity which it possesses. Weber found a hair ten inches long stretch to thirteen inches; and a hair stretched one-fifth returns to one-seventeenth of its original length.'"

The hair is found occasionally to change or lose colour with great rapidity, and the cause of this has always remained a matter of mystery. Mr Erasmus Wilson says, "I am little disposed to speculate on the *modus operandi* of this change of colour of the hair, but am content, for the present, to give a fitting place to the fact as it stands. The phenomenon may be the result of electrical action; it may be the consequence of a chemical alteration wrought in the very blood itself; or it may be a conversion for which the tissue of the hair is chiefly responsible. In any case, the following explanation, offered by an eminent French chemist, Vauquelin, I should feel inclined to discard, as partaking too largely of the coarser operations of the laboratory. 'We must suppose,' says the author in question, 'to explain the sudden change of the hair, that at the critical moment when Nature is in revolution, and when, consequently, the natural functions are suspended or changed in nature, that an agent is developed in the animal economy, and passing into the hair, decomposes the colouring matter. This agent must be an acid.'

"The rapid blanching of the hair derives an important illustration from the animal kingdom. Several of the animals which inhabit the polar regions are known to become white during the winter season, and among the most remarkable of these is the lemming. Sir John Ross remarks that, finding the lemming, like the polar hares which had been tamed and kept in confinement, preserve its usual colour during the winter, he placed one in the open air, on the first of February, when the thermometer stood at 30° below zero. The next morning, the fur of the cheeks, and a spot upon each shoulder, had become perfectly white. On the following day the hinder part of the body, and the flanks were of a dirty white hue, and at the end of a week, the animal was entirely white, with the exception of a saddle-shaped patch on the middle of the back. No other change ensued, although the poor animal was kept exposed to the cold until it perished. When the skin was examined, the white hairs were found to be much longer than those of the unchanged patch, follicles with their contained hairs, both have been more or less mutilated by the process of section; the second hair from the right being a short one, its bulb is seen: *c c* . . . . are the sebaceous follicles, also more or less mutilated: a_1 a_2 . . . . a_6 are the muscles, which appear, under this very low power, merely as transparent streaks, and require a higher power to make out their tissue. The muscles are seen to arise in all cases from the most superficial part of the corium, and to pass down obliquely to their insertions into the hair-follicles immediately below the sebaceous glands. It will be remarked that the muscles are here all on the same side of the respective hair-follicles, viz., on that side towards which the hair slopes: and such I found in the examination of a large number of sections to be always the case. This is an interesting fact, as such an arrangement of the muscles is exactly that which is best adapted for erecting as well as protruding the hairs, which must be drawn by their contraction nearer to the perpendicular direction. That this erection as well as protrusion of the hairs does occur, I have proved by artificially exciting the state of cutis anserina upon my own arm and leg. Tickling a neighbouring part will

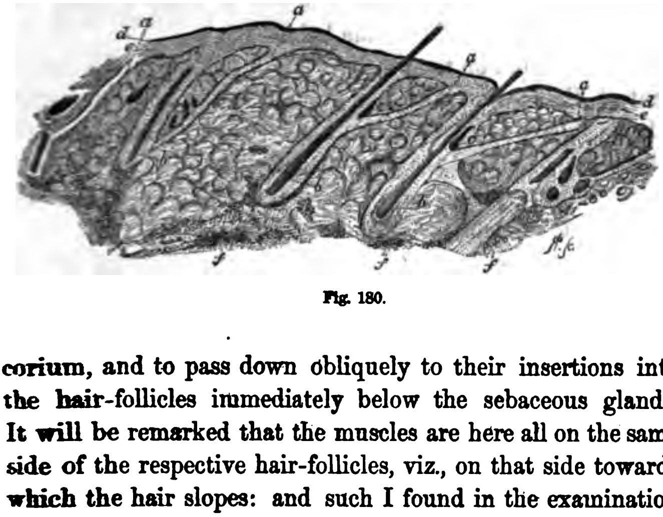


Fig. 180.

often induce horripilation, and if the eye is kept on an individual hair at this time, it is seen to rise quickly as the skin becomes rough, and to fall again as the horripilation subsides. I have never seen more than one muscle to each hair-follicle in the scalp; and in order that a single muscle may by its contraction simply erect a hair, it must be placed in a plane perpendicular to the surface of the skin and parallel to the hair; this explains the fact before alluded to, that a section made in such a plane is sure to contain the muscles in their entire length, if at all, while sections in other planes cut across either the muscles or the hairs."

Mr Lister goes on to say, that "With regard to the statement of Henle, that muscular tissue exists in parts destitute of hairs, I have searched with diligence many good sections of both the palm and the sole, without having been able to discover any evidence of it on the exterior of either the follicle. These muscles were all of the striped kind, but extremely soft and extensile, and among the fibres were a number of very elongated nuclei, but I saw no distinct evidence of the admixture of unstriped muscle."

Development of Hair.—At the spot where a hair is to develop, a thickening is noticed. Here the epithelial cells accumulate in large numbers, and press on the hypertrophied portion of vascular skin which is to be the papilla. By the progressive accumulation of the cells, a deep recess is formed, which becomes the hair-follicle. From the vascular papilla, by this time fully formed, material is thrown out by which the cells are enabled to multiply, and, being pressed up in the follicle, find their way at last through the superficial layer of cuticle beneath which cells first began to accumulate. Thus the hair breaks its way through the solid epidermis, and is, as Virchow would express himself, the result of the *proliferation* of the deeper cells; or, in Dr Beale's phraseology, may be described as 'formed material' advancing, and in different stages of change, from the 'germinal matter' near the vascular papilla, to the corneous cortical layer and point.

In some animals, and especially in the domestic sheep, the hair is of singular fineness, and acquires properties well known to belong to it as wool. Sheep in a wild state have much hair, mixed with the wool, on their bodies, and it is only by careful management in breeding that the *kemps* or hairs do not deteriorate the fleeces of our Lincolnshire, Leicestershire, South Down, and other sheep. Wool grows from papillæ within follicles like ordinary hair, but is delicate and curly. Its softness is due not a little to the yelk secreted by the skin, and which amounts in weight to about half an unwashed fleece. Vauquelin has shown that the yelk is composed, Firstly, Of a soapy matter with a basis of potash, which formed the greater part of it; Secondly, A small quantity of potash; Thirdly, A perceptible quantity of acetate of potash; Fourthly, Lime, whose state of combination he was unacquainted with; Fifthly, An atom of muriate of potash; Sixthly, An animal oil, to which he attributed the peculiar odour of the yelk.

The yelk is alkaline, and dissolves in water like soap, so that a fleece containing much of it is readily washed in water. Shepherds know that if they wash a flock of sheep in a pool, the first animals immersed are not cleaned so rapidly nor so thoroughly as those that are placed in the water after a considerable amount of the yelk has been mixed with it.

The fleece varies considerably amongst different breeds of sheep, and a classification of the breeds has been adopted, based on the varying length of the wool. Thus we have head, the variations in which, as far as the dry foods are concerned, depended on the varying original weights of the different lots; and looking only to the amounts consumed per 100 lbs. live weight of animal, or to produce 100 lbs. of increase, it was found that, although the oilcake and clover chaff were in each case given in proportion to the original weights of the sheep, yet the result was that, taking the average throughout the entire period of the experiment, the Leicesters had less of these dry foods in relation to their average weight than any of the other lots, and more particularly than the Hampshires, Sussex Downs, and Cotswolds. Notwithstanding this, however, the Leicesters also ate less in relation to their average weight of the turnips, which they were allowed *ad libitum*, than any of the other breeds. This less consumption of total food in relation to their weight by the Leicesters might be in their favour, if the result were that they consumed also less for the production of a given amount of increase. But the fact was, that, in relation to the increase they yielded, the Leicesters consumed quite as much food as the cross-breds, and notably more than the Cotswolds. Leicesters, cross-breds, and Cotswolds, however, all gave a larger amount of gross increase for a given amount of food consumed than either the Hampshires or the Sussex sheep."*

In the annexed table the classification of breeds is given, in which the weight and colour of different kinds of sheep, and the weight and value of their fleeces are noticed. The table has been principally drawn up with the aid of Professor John Wilson's Essay on the various breeds of sheep in Great Britain, published in 1855:—

---

* MORTON'S *Farmer's Calendar.*

BREEDS OF SHEEP, AND STRIKING PECULIARITIES H BREED.

EIGHT OF LEECE.	PRICE OF FLEECE. Per Pound.	REMARKS.
wland, 10 lbs. pland, 8 lbs.	Wethers, 12½*d.* Hogs, 13*d.*	Crossed with the Exmoor, the South Down, and the Bampton, but chiefly with the Leicester. The wool of the Lincolnshire breed is white and silky.
7 lbs.	Wethers, 12*d.* Hogs, 12½*d.*	Beneficially crossed with the Cotswold.
-8 lbs.	Wethers, 12*d.* Hogs, 12½*d.* to 13*d.*	The ewes are prolific, good mothers, and the lambs are covered with a thick, close fleece. The wool produce is an important item in a Cotswold flock.
8 lbs.	13*d.*	Soft, rich wool, finer in quality than the Leicester. In Kent the lambs are generally shorn, therefore there are very few hogs.
3 lbs.	8*d.* to 9*d.*	The wool is lessened in value by the kemps or hairs which are mixed with it. The practice of smearing is general in the Highlands, increasing the weight but reducing the price of the fleece.
-5 lbs.	Wethers, 12*d.* Hogs, 12½*d.*	A pure mountain breed, indigenous to the forest of Exmoor, and its vicinity.
9 lbs.	9*d.* in the grease.	This breed is found in South Devon, from the vale of Honiton to the borders of Dartmoor. Smearing practised much in the hill districts.

BAMPTON..........	At 2 years, 120–150 lbs.	White	None	7 lbs.	Wethers, 12½d. Hogs, 13d.	An old but nearly extinct breed, met with in Devonshire and West Somerset.
HERDWICKS..........	At 4 or 5 years, 50 lbs.	Face and legs mottled.	None.	3–4 lbs.	8d. to 9d.	In the mountain districts of Cumberland and Westmoreland.
INTERMEDIATE.						
DORSET..............	At 2 years, 80–100 lbs.	White.	Horned.	6 lbs.	13d. Lambs' wool, 16d. to 18d.	An old breed, remarkable for the fecundity of the females.
CHEVIOTS............	At 3 years, 70–80 lbs.	White.	None.	5 lbs.	Ewes and wethers, 12½d. to 13d. Hogs, 13½d. to 14d.	A small-haired wool of medium length. The breed is found throughout Scotland, and in the border counties of England.
RADNOR AND WELSH SHEEP..............	At 4 or 5 years, 30–40 lbs.	..	Some with horns and others not.	1–1½ lb.	12½d. to 13½d.	The Welsh breeds are hardy, active, small, and yielding little wool, which is kempy.
SHORT-WOOLLED.						
SOUTH DOWN........	At 12 months, 80 lbs. At 2 years, 108–120 lbs.	Brown legs.	None.	3–4 lbs.	13d. to 14d.	Produces the most valuable of our native wools.
HAMPSHIRE DOWN....	At 12 months, 80–100 lbs.	Brown face and legs.	None.	3 lbs.	13d. to 13½d.	Met with generally in Wilts, Hants, and Berks.
NORFOLK DOWN......	..	Black face and legs.	Horned.	..	12½d. to 14d.	A rapidly declining breed.
SHROPSHIRE DOWN...	At 1 year, 80–100 lbs.	Face and legs grey or spotted.	None.	7 lbs.	13d. to 14d.	The wool larger and brighter than that of other short-woolled breeds.
RYELAND............	At 2 or 3 years, 50–75 lbs.	White.	None.	4 lbs.	13½d.	An old and almost extinct breed. The finest quality of wool grown in this country, and similar to the Merino.
MERINO..............	At 2 years, 110–120 lbs.	White.	None.	6–8 lbs.	14d. to 15d.	Few Merino sheep in Britain. Many imported for slaughter into London.
SHETLAND............	30–40 lbs.	White, black, grey, and brown.	None, or very small.	1½ lb.	8d. to 9d.	Very fine wool, picked off by hand, leaving the hair or 'scudda' as a natural protection for the sheep.

EEDS OF SHEEP, AND STRIKING PECULIARITIES BREED.

arsenical bath is carried on at a distance from the bath I have now to describe, although I know from general observation that, after having bathed the sheep in dipping mixtures, the residue is often thrown into such streams, and thus hundreds of trout must fall victims to a useless and dangerous practice. I have often stated that one great objection to arsenical baths for sheep is the danger of entrusting to shepherds large quantities of a deadly poison.

To return, however, to the plain-water bath, it will be seen from the sketch, that a space is enclosed with flakes or hurdles, so as to confine a few score of sheep. The soil has been excavated over the length of about 21 feet on the one side of the stream, and a strong wooden bank, constructed with boards about two or three inches thick. Strong stakes having been forced into the ground to a depth of about four or five feet below the bottom of the stream, the boarding has been fixed to them so as to confine the water within a certain limit, and leave ample space beyond for several men to stand on dry soil. In order to swell the stream, that the water may attain near to the level of the board or within a few inches of it, a sluice or dam is constructed below, a suitable stone wall to fix it having been raised on each side. When the sluice is lifted, the water flows off, and the stream is very shallow; [illegible] closed down, the bath is full, though the water still [illegible] slowly over.

At the [illegible] part of the bath, a gradual ascent is provided, [illegible] the sheep may be turned on their legs, and made [illegible] out on to the green open field above.

The [illegible] woodcut indicates the manner in which th[illegible] support the boarding, and leave space between t[illegible] men to stand on dry ground.

[illegible] ous provision has been made in the event of water [illegible] There are two or three plugs which may b opened to allow the escape of water, or lifting the sluice and lowering the level of the water in the stream. (See Fig. 181.)

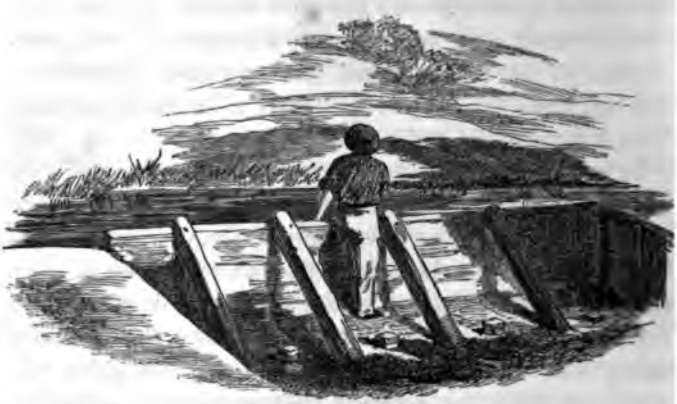


Fig. 181.

tageous to change the water too often, as after several sheep have been bathed, the bath becomes charged with the yelk from the skins, and this has a soapy property which facilitates the cleansing of the fleeces.

In order, however, to have a clear stream, the bottom should be well excavated, and filled with gravel if necessary. Many of the mountain streams need no such trouble, but a sound gravel bottom keeps the water in perfect purity. The enclosure for the sheep and the walk out of the bath are also gravelled.

Mr Simpson affords his neighbours an opportunity of using his valuable bath; but in order to preserve his exclusive right to its use, charges a trifle for every hundred sheep bathed in it. Many a score may be washed in a day, and the men engaged in the task leave off dry and not over-fatigued, as when they have to labour a whole day in the water.

Having washed the sheep, a few days are allowed to elapse, and the mellowness of the fleece is remarkable, owing not a little to an abundant secretion of new yelk.

The practice of tearing the wool off the sheep's back, attended as it is with the advantage of leaving the hair or "scudda" behind it, was at one time more general than at present, and early descriptions of the operation indicate that it was not unattended with cruelty. Youatt quotes Mr Low's description from the "Fauna Orcadensis." In the Orkney Islands, "about Midsummer, there is a particular day published for *rowing*, when all the men in the parish attend with their dogs, turn out and drive the whole flock, without any preparation of washing, into narrow pens, and from thence, I may say, to the place of execution, where the wool is torn off their backs—an operation which brings their whole blood into their skin, and is not only disgusting, but, if the season proves harsh, is the cause of great destruction;

but, however cruel it may seem, it is almost the only notice that is taken of these useful animals by their unfeeling masters until that time twelvemonth."

The shearing of sheep is performed with great dexterity by experienced shepherds and their assistants; and if proper attention is not paid to the operation, and to the weather, accidents occur. Not unfrequently shorn sheep die of tetanus, or are affected with a peculiarly malignant form of erysipelas. Some very mysterious cases have occurred, in which it appeared as if an animal poison was the cause of destruction amongst a flock of shorn sheep. It is necessary to notice, that in hot weather, when sheep are shorn, they should be kept without food for a few hours prior to the operation, and then turned out where there is shelter. It has been the practice in the East, and elsewhere, to clothe sheep after being shorn, or to house them. Nothing can be more ab-

With time my dislike to clipping horses becomes confirmed, and, as it is a very common practice, it is proper to state the reasons why nature's clothing should be left on the horse's skin during the winter months. The great advocates of the clipping system are grooms and clippers—the first, because it saves them trouble in cleaning and drying a horse; and the latter, because the operation is a very remunerative one. Not a few horsemen also declare that the animals move more freely, and stand more work. A clipped horse, moreover, pleases the eye of the so-called connoisseur. There is no doubt that some animals during a couple of months in the dead of winter have a rough appearance, and, in exceptional instances, it may be excusable to clip or singe for appearance sake, but the disadvantages are many.

In the first place, a young horse from a warm stable, where he has been covered with heavy rugs, after the loss of his natural covering, stands shaking and suffering, on a frosty morning—affections of the respiratory organs necessarily result, and sometimes of a fatal nature.

We have known such a sudden impression induced on a horse as to lead to tetanus. The case occurred on a four-year-old grey gelding, in Edinburgh, clipped as a mere matter of fancy in the month of November. No sooner was the operation concluded than the horse was heard to champ with its jaws, and the signs of tetanus were soon marked. The animal died.

Horses of all kinds are clipped, and many with the most delicate coat and tender skins. As the scissors are not adequate to the clearing every particle of hair off the skin, the singeing apparatus is used, and valuable animals are scorched, and even permanently blemished. The owner has perhaps the annoyance of seeing a patch of white hair, or no hair at all, where a black coat should grow.

It is well known that clipped horses are very apt to scratch themselves at fences, and get thorns in their skin; and for this reason the absurd practice is carried out of not clipping the legs or belly, but only the body. Such an animal may please "a judge's eye," as the dealer facetiously informs us, but we must confess it does not please ours.

I have been induced to make some remarks on this subject, from the amount of injury which we have witnessed inflicted on cab and cart horses in Edinburgh during the present winter. Many of these animals are clipped all over, but very few escape the removal of hair from the heels and legs. The result of this is exposure of the skin to wet and dirt, causing chronic inflammation, ulceration, deep fissures in the heels, attacks of grease, swelling of the legs, and stiffness of the joints, &c. Some horses have lost their lives by it, and we unhesitatingly say that the operation is attended subsided, the horse remained throughout the winter naked like an elephant. In order, therefore, to shorten the coat exactly in proportion to its uncertain growth, it was determined, gradually and repeatedly, to burn it by fire to the minimum length prescribed—that is, leaving only sufficient to conceal the bare skin."

Strange to say, the practice of depriving a horse of his superb hairy covering has especially been used amongst animals that need it least. Our well-bred hunters need it not, and we can only explain the resolute adherence to the plan in the same way that we see many absurd practices perpetrated in the stables where clipping is chiefly in vogue. In such stables the amount of quackery which is carried on is extraordinary, and the mortality amongst horses great.

Our stage-coach proprietors, and the hunting men of the past and early part of the present century, were ingenious enough to adopt any expedient to render their animals better fit for the hard work they had to undergo; but they never saw the necessity of clipping horses like French poodles. We have resisted the extension of the practice as much as possible, and wherever clipping has not been resorted to, cracked heels and swollen legs have not tormented the horse proprietors. We have known whole studs this winter lame and helpless entirely from the legs being deprived of their only efficient covering, and in all wet seasons the number of cases of dangerous illness from this cause is very great.

The skin of animals destined by nature to be covered with hair cannot be exposed with impunity—no number of horse-cloths and no degree of stable heat, obtained as it is at the expense of purity of the atmosphere, can make up for the uniformly-distributed hairy coat. Any portion of skin uncovered dries, and is affected by heat and cold to such an extent as to produce inflammation and ulceration, which occurs so readily and so constantly in horses' heels. Speaking of the purposes of hair, Mr Erasmus Wilson says:—"That it effects an important one, we have evidence in its almost universal distribution among the mammiferous class of animals; and, indeed, if we admit the analogy between feathers and hair among all warm-blooded animals, additional evidence is obtained in the perfection of its structure, and, again, in its early appearance during the development of the young. As a bad conductor of heat, it tends to preserve the warmth of the body."

We therefore conclude by saying, that clipping does more harm than good, and all good horsemen should choose, for hunting and other such purposes, animals that can carry their unequalled natural protector—a good coat—as well as being taken to range the work with the outer face of the uprights, by which means from half-an-inch to one inch of each upright will project on the inner side of the work beyond the finish of the brick-work. Across these uprights the laths are nailed, and the plastering finished in the usual way; the outer portion of the brick-work being either rough plastered with a mixture of clay and lime or rough-cast.

"The roof is constructed of a single joist laid flat from one side to the other of the span of the building, cut 4 inches by 1½, a sufficient fall for the rain being obtained by taking from 1 to 1½ inch off the outer edge of the roofing joist at either side next the cave, this being gradually reduced to nothing as the cut reaches the centre. Upon these thin sheeting boards are nailed, and over them the ordinary roofing calico, on which a coat of mineral paint or boiled tar is applied, which renders the work perfectly waterproof. The whole is then ceiled with lath and plaster under the joists in the usual way. On each of the sides of the hot room, opposite each other, and as high up as the building will allow, are placed two air holes or windows, through which a free current of air always passes, thereby keeping the air in the bath (no matter to what number of degrees heated) as pure and fresh as the outside air.

"The heating apparatus consists of an ordinary boiler grate, with a flue carried back from it into the hot room, and running three sides of it, returning along the opposite side of the outer room, and carried up a chimney placed outside the square of the building, as indicated on the plan. The flue is constructed on the ordinary plan of a hothouse flue, about 20 inches every way externally, the whole being raised off the ground about 3 inches by bricks set as blocks, and the bottom of the flue being formed of large tiles, bridged from one brick to the adjoining one, placed about 18 or 20 inches asunder. By this means the air of the chamber circulates freely around the flue, and a considerable saving of fuel is effected.

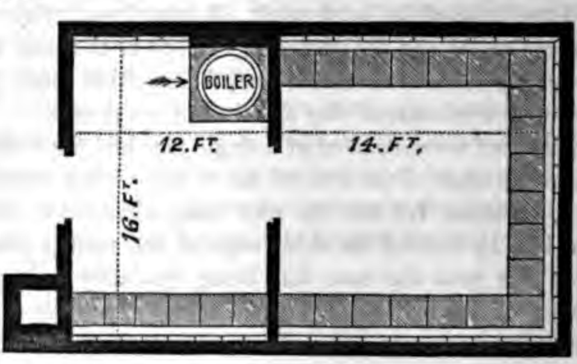


Fig. 182.

appropriate ventilation, and carrying a brick flue, protected by wooden covering, round three sides of the chamber. There should be ample provision for draining off water, which may be used in washing the animal whilst in the hot chamber; and outside the latter, provision might be made with a common hose, for a very effectual cold water douche.

METHOD OF USING THE ROMAN BATH.

Any animal should be tolerably warm before being subjected to a very high temperature. This is not essential—but desirable. The chamber should not be raised above 120° or 130° Fahr. An abundance of fresh water should be provided for the animal to drink. The purity of the air in the hot-air chamber should be insured by good ventilation; this I hold to be of the very highest importance; moreover, if the animal urinates, a pail of water should be at hand to clean off that which in an apartment with an elevated temperature would rapidly rise in the form of noxious vapour through the atmosphere which the animal is breathing, and which should be as pure as possible. Any excrement voided should be at once removed.

When the animal is freely sweating, scrapers should be used, and an alkaline wash, composed of a little washing soda in a pailful of warm water, may be poured over the skin. If it be a parasitic skin disease for which the bath is used, an abundance of soft soap may be smeared over the skin, especially where diseased.

After twenty minutes stay in the hot chamber, the animal may be taken out, and receive at once a complete shower of the coldest water. This operation should not last above a minute or two, and then scrapers and rubbers should be used to dry the animal; the latter may be kept comfortable with a loose cloth over its body for an hour or two.

When an animal has once had a Roman bath, its repetition need not be attended with quite so much loss of time and trouble, but with valuable cows, in high condition, approaching the period of parturition, or when slightly disordered, every attention must be paid to the thorough management of the operation.

On the use of the hot-air bath for training purposes, my father says: "We were amongst the earliest in this country to recommend the Roman bath to favourable consideration and fair trial; but we would suggest by way of caution that the said Roman bath, if unduly or prematurely praised, may disappoint expectations, and fall into unmerited disuse. Admiral Rous has favoured the public with his opinions, but so far as we have seen, has adduced no facts or reliable evidence to support the doctrines he inculcates. I also, in the absence of positive evidence, not yet arrived to determine and advise in the matter. The trials have been few and limited in extent of time, and are inconclusive in their results. Thirty-two years ago, Sir Hedworth Williamson consulted me on the question as to whether hot-air baths might not be used to some extent in substitution for the ordinary process of sweating race-horses. Then a young practitioner, basing my opinion on physiological grounds, I expressed that more than one object was sought in the ordinary mode of sweating horses. By that process, the animal system threw off matter, absorption was excited, and at the same time the whole muscular system, both voluntary and involuntary, was put to that exertion hitherto deemed essential to the full development of speed and power of endurance. This consultation took place at Florence, where Lord Normanby, with the co-operation of the honourable baronet alluded to, and other gentlemen, had established English races. The Roman bath, besides being now on its trial at the principal centres where horses are trained in England, is also on its trial on a more extensive scale, under the surveillance of eminent scientific men. With some of these we are intimately acquainted, and from them have been in the way of periodically receiving information as to the results of their experiments.

"Agreeing as I do with the honourable writer, that there are many defects in the management of race-horses which call for reform, I am nevertheless at a loss to see any connection between these and the supposed influence of the Roman bath. Abusive employment of drastic purgatives and other drugs, internally and externally applied, violently sweating horses too heavily clad and sent over the ground at too fast a pace, all this, with imperfect ventilation of stables and other defects, admit of remedy apart from any consideration of the Roman bath. In a few short sentences we are told that 'the Roman bath invigorates the horse's frame, gives increased action to his liver, improves his appetite, cleanses the pores of suppressed perspiration, and fortifies the skin from extreme heat and cold; the joints become more supple, the sinews more elastic, and the heart, lungs, and kidneys, being freed from fat, horses are able to take the stronger exercise without suffering from internal fever.' In another paragraph, touching the breaking and training of yearlings, the Admiral says:—'As far as these early trials are concerned, the experiment can now be made at half the risk of destroying the colt, or, in other words, laying the seed of future unsoundness, by using the hot-air bath for absorbing his internal fat and superfluous flesh.' Some of the above enunciated doctrines are questionable; with others I totally disagree. Does the Roman bath invigorate the frame, or only temporarily excite? If the latter, will the excitement, if pushed, ignorance as to what the definition points to. Besides curing cutaneous eruptions, the Roman bath, we are told, cures rheumatism and sore shins in horses. No matter what the causes and character of these different diseases, the Roman bath is to cure all. What a wonder that the old Romans, who used their baths in great measure as a luxury, should have overlooked all these miraculous properties!

"On the next important physiological question noticed, the use of the bath for absorbing the fat and superfluous flesh of the yearling colt, I submit that a healthy well-managed colt, which has been allowed space for voluntary exercise, will not at the age of 18 or 19 months have accumulated deposits of fat that require other means to diminish than the necessary breaking and training process. As to the superfluous flesh spoken off, I never before heard of such a thing, except when uttered by those whose limited knowledge lead them to speak of flesh and fat as one and the same substance. I had always believed that trainers, in conformity with physiological laws, tried to increase flesh, it being the very element of power and speed; any process, including starvation, that causes the flesh to be absorbed, would prove as destructive to race-horses as to any other animal. Whilst I am no adherent to old errors if once detected, I consider it equally important that we should not run from one extreme to another. The old errors were of slow growth, and have had their sharp edges taken off. New projects, plausible in themselves, and warmly advocated, may mislead; and if so, the retracing our steps may be very difficult and very costly. If the tender yearling colt could, by being submitted to the hot-air bath, be prepared for trial as to speed and power, what will not art be able to accomplish? Such doctrine contemplates a reversal of some of Nature's fundamental laws; physical power in all animals, as well as mental nate.

“There are several important poin
letter on which lack of space prevents
viz., the ventilation of stables, the ques
to clothe horses, the amount of walkin
training, and whether, as a rule, this l
once or twice in the day. As to traini
in such matters to consult their own c
position is opposed to the character dra
Admiral himself, and totally at varian
rience of all trainers with whom busin
connection. I have always found t
sometimes fastidiously so, in the execut
am persuaded that if it were known t
the better for being exercised three tim
a respectable training groom in Eng
adopt the plan. I have for years past
ments accomplished by English trainer
their horses so admirably to the post, a
in modern times in the art of the m
Over many of the defects justly complai

cess, and how to do it, as well as other questions regarding the ill effects of bad management of feet, trainers are unable to help themselves, however willing they may be, and however much they may deplore existing evils.

"The question remains—will hot-air baths prove a substitute for all these drawbacks? I say, no. We have not yet sufficient practical data upon which to make the answer in the affirmative, and for my own part I doubt whether matured experience will prove the effect of the bath to be so rapid or so universal as to justify the sweeping statements in the Admiral's essay."

As a *therapeutic agent* the hot-air chamber holds an intermediate position between evacuants and stimulants. It is undoubtedly a general tonic, because it fits important organs for the free and healthy exercise of their functions, and this operates beneficially on the blood, on the function of nutrition, and hence invigorates the body. That it is evacuant no one can doubt, who has witnessed the kind and quantity of cutaneous secretion, whether in man or animals.

With regard to the action of a thermal temperature applied to the skin, Dr Erasmus Wilson has summed up that it induces—

I. An improvement of organic structure.
II. An improvement of secreting functions.
III. An improvement in circulation and respiratory power.
IV. An improvement of innervation and sensation.

Dr Wilson has very wisely said "that the thermæ is not to be trifled with; it is a medicine—a great and a powerful medicine; and can only be applied with safety and advantage by those whose vocation it is to study the physiology of man (or animals, I may say), and to treat its diseases." So sanguine is this orthodox and learned physician of the advantage of the hot-air bath, that he says—"In the judicious

Viewing the subject as a veterinaria
that we have in the thermæ the most
the most active depurant, and the mo
inducing a healthy reaction, that we
disposal. It is a great addition to ou
We needed a satisfactory means of acti
lower animals in febrile and other d
have it.

THE VALUE OF CLOTHING AND

The skins of our domestic animals, co
hair, do not, as a rule, require much ad
it is only the finer breeds, with delicate
to be covered, that do not resist the
sphere. Habit leads to the necessity
which animals would not need if alwa
they had sufficient room to move, and
shelter, which is essential to all animal
severe storms. Veterinary surgeons h
overcome the strong prejudice, which

and constant exercise. Extremes should always be avoided, and if we are not inclined to recommend the practice of some veterinarians, who, following, or rather exaggerating, the late Professor Coleman, turn their horses adrift the coldest nights when suffering from severe affections of the respiratory organs, and that even without the slightest covering, we nevertheless condemn the hoods and breast-plates, and bandages, and two or three heavy rugs, which oppress and interfere with the proper aëration of the skin's surface. It must not be supposed by this that we look upon the animal skin as a true breathing surface, through which oxygen is absorbed as by the mucous membrane of the lungs. The skin exhales freely, and the current of air on the surface favours the exhalations, and accelerates the discharge of the superficial cuticular cells, which are constantly replaced by rapidly forming cells on a healthy skin.

The error which uneducated persons commit is to regard clothing as heat-giving, whereas it confines the natural heat of the body, which is produced in direct ratio to the activity of the breathing and the circulation. No animal, then, should be swaddled so as to prevent it bending its limbs and lifting its head, and seeking warmth in exertion.

No animal should be permitted to shiver in the cold, and it is a wise rule to adopt, that every creature should, to all appearance, be comfortable. We find animals like human beings, removed from a hot to a cold climate, suffering much unless clothed in the latter, and I have seen fatal disease in hairy dogs induced by exposure the first few months after being imported into England from India, Spain, or Italy.

But whatever animal has to be clothed, it should not be oppressed with heavy sheets, such as we find, piled one over the other, on our hunters and fashionable coach horses. A wrinkle should be taken from the Frenchman, who is seen in the depth of winter with a blue blouse over a warm coat. The smock-frock seems to be destined to catch all the wind, and appears at first sight to be a cold garment, but experience teaches us the reverse, and science explains its teachings. As the best material to keep a body warm is that which carries the heat off with greatest difficulty, so do we find that all substances, such as wool and feathers, which imprison a considerable amount of non-conducting air around an animal, are those which are best calculated to maintain the heat of the body. The blouse, like a light linen sheet thrown over a common horse-rug, has a stratum of air beneath it which is an admirable non-conductor. We obtain the largest amount of heat with the least possible inconvenience to the animal in that way; and it is for this reason, that in bandaging the cold limbs of a sick animal, the bandages should be put loosely round the limbs, and not rolled round as if they and in some diseases of the skin it is absolutely indispensable to attend to the frequent changing and purification of the coverings of the body.

It is well known that, however necessary a free circulation of air in a stable may be to promote the health of the skin, as of every other organ of the body, it is indispensable to have the distribution of the currents uniform. Any special current striking against any part has the effect of lowering the temperature of the skin below the usual standard, and then a reaction occurs which is apt to be the cause of congestion and inflammation. This explains the occurrence of cracked heels from a draught of cold air playing directly on the heels of a horse standing in front of a door, when, perhaps, the only inlet for air is through a fissure left by accident, or occurring as the result of a door shrinking after having been fixed by a carpenter.

In order to keep a horse's skin in good order, it is indispensable to give him exercise, and, occasionally, exercise calculated to make him sweat. This facilitates the cleaning the skin of effete material, in the shape of waste cuticle, which cannot otherwise be easily detached; and by attention to the rules laid down as to clothing, and not overfeeding, animals are found to live to a good old age in perfect health.

Baths cannot be used much, except for small animals. Washing the skin, the feet and legs more particularly, is a plan to be recommended for horses, if care is taken to dry them well. Most animals would experience good effects from the cold-bath system adopted by human beings, only their hairy coat prevents the same beneficial reaction being obtained, without entailing a large amount of labour which can well be dispensed with.

For the smaller animals, tepid baths are of great service, and I here subjoin a table showing the temperature of different baths used for medicinal purposes, or merely for the purification of the skin:—

TEMPERATURE OF SIMPLE BATHS.

BATH.		VAPOUR.	
		Not Breathed.	Breathed.
Tepid Bath,.......	85° to 92°	96° to 106°	90° to 100°
Warm Bath,......	92° to 98°	106° to 120°	100° to 110°
Hot Bath,.........	98° to 106°	120° to 160°	110° to 130°

Simple baths are most used in dog practice. Vapour baths have very justly had strong advocates amongst those who have treated the diseases of the horse. The above scale of temperatures is that used for man, and is adhered to for animals.

complicate the subject, and, with this view, I shall consider the maladies as closely as possible in accordance with Mr Erasmus Wilson's classification, differing only where it is necessary, owing to the peculiarities of these affections in the lower animals. One object attained in applying Mr Wilson's classification to veterinary purposes is to facilitate comparisons which it is important for veterinary surgeons and others to make until very decided and independent progress is made in the study of cutaneous diseases in the lower animals.

Perhaps the first impression produced on my readers may be, that I am uselessly complicating the subject by adopting this course; but I am persuaded, that any one taking a little trouble to study the matter will find that a good classification enables us to obtain a clear view of a subject that is usually considered very difficult and puzzling.

Mr Wilson divides the diseases of the skin into those affecting the general structure, and those affecting the special structure of the skin.

Under the first head I exclude the diseases which are described as arising in man from the syphilitic poison, and confine my remarks to—

1. Diseases arising from general causes.
2. Diseases arising from special external causes.
3. Diseases arising from special internal causes.
4. Diseases arising from animal poisons, and which constitute the eruptive fevers.

It is, moreover, needless for veterinary purposes, at all events, with our present knowledge of skin diseases in the lower animals, to consider the diseases of the special structure of the skin in eight groups. We can simplify this arrangement by considering—

1. Diseases involving the elementary tissues of the skin or its superficies.

2. Diseases of the glands of the skin.
3. Diseases of the hair-follicles and hair.

Mr Erasmus Wilson explains that, by the expression 'general superficies of the skin,' is to be understood not only the apparent surface of the skin, but also that portion of the surface which forms the vascular walls of the follicles and excretory ducts of glands.

Mr Wilson shows the fundamental relationship between different skin diseases which are apparently very different from each other. He says, "In considering the pathological phenomena of inflammation of the superficies, we find ERYTHEMA (signifying redness), or simple vascular congestion; LICHEN (signifying roughness), or congestion of the pores and superficial portion of the follicles, producing a tumid state of those parts, and constituting pimples; ECZEMA (to boil out, or seethe), a vascular congestion accompanied by

"Therefore in essential nature, erythema, lichen, eczema, impetigo, and psoriasis are simply modified manifestations of inflammation of the skin, corresponding with recognised stages of common inflammation; the modifications resulting from intensity, cause, and idiosyncrasy, in other words, from accidental conditions."

A few remarks on the practical management of cases of skin disease may not be unimportant.

There is, perhaps, no class of affections which demonstrate more the importance of correct diagnosis. Both the particular constitutional state, and the characteristic local manifestation, must be duly appreciated by the practitioner, and I have had numerous instances to prove that a purely local skin disease has baffled the skill of veterinary surgeons who for months have groped in the dark in attempting to combat the affection, whereas, in other cases, the simplest internal remedies have speedily cured inveterate and reputed incurable cutaneous disorders.

The practitioner must distinguish between cause and effect, and this is by no means an easy distinction in some cases. He has to judge whether a special general disturbance is the cause of a skin disease, or whether the latter is the cause of constitutional symptoms. When the nature of the eruption is recognised, it is, as a rule, comparatively easy to determine what relation the general symptoms hold to the local, but it is in the recognition of the nature of this eruption that failure is of every-day occurrence.

Skin diseases are not always difficult to cure in proportion to their length of standing. I make this remark, because it is a common notion amongst dog fanciers, keepers, and sportsmen, that after a certain time a disease *gets into the blood* and cannot be cured, and this is believed of parasitic affections, that are eradicated with one good dressing.

With very few exceptions, if any, all skin diseases are curable, but some, depending on constitutional causes, recur at periodic intervals.

Cutaneous disorders are cured in two ways: Firstly, by the employment of systemic remedies, which are either evacuants, tonics, or specific remedies; secondly, by means of local remedies, which are curative or palliative in their effects.

Systemic remedies.—Amongst the evacuants we must regard purgatives as probably the most important. Diaphoretics are often of great service, but they may do harm. The hot-air bath, followed by a cold douche, seems to be beneficial in most cutaneous disorders, but its effects are most marked when used in combination with purgatives. It is indispensable to clear out the bowels, and to keep them regular by judicious diet. Different purgatives are used, according to the animal treated. Aloes must be preferred by parasites. Baths, washing with soap and water, applying water-dressing or a diluted solution of diacetate of lead, are attended with great relief. If any acrid discharge is thrown off, an alkaline lotion is invaluable, and relieves irritation more readily than any other known remedy.

Ointments of various kinds are used, and it is of the highest importance that they should be fresh, and having the least possible tendency to become rancid. The admixture of powdered gum benjamin, with melted lard, to the extent of ten grains to the ounce, has been found to prevent the decomposition of ointments.

Mr Wilson is a great advocate for a preparation which I find of great use in inveterate cases of cracked heels, and other inflammations of the skin. It is the benzoated oxide of zinc ointment, which Mr Wilson says, if "properly prepared, is the most perfect local application for all chronic inflammations of the skin that is known. It is cleanly and agreeable, of a cream-white colour, not diffluent and oily, like other ointments; and it has a tendency to concrete upon the skin, and constitute an artificial cuticle to an irritated and denuded surface. It is rendered further acceptable to an inflamed and heated skin by the addition of spirits of wine, in the proportion of a drachm to the ounce, or, if preferred, spirits of camphor. The mode of application of this and other ointments is a matter for attention; it should be gently rubbed upon the eruption with the finger, or, if the diseased skin be too tender, with a camel's hair brush, rubbed so as to distribute it in a moderately thick layer over the whole of the affected part, to introduce it into all the cracks and hollows that may be present, and to insinuate it as much as possible under any crusts that may have formed in the disease. Once properly applied, it will loosen the crusts, and prevent further crusts from collecting, while it serves the

of as often as the previous layer of oint
turbed or displaced.

"If we look upon an ointment when
to the skin in its true light, we shall see
ditions and advantages which no other l
sesses; and we cannot but arrive at the
is a most valuable remedy, and one fo
efficient substitute can be found. It is
pressure, is thin as a film of varnish, and
from the inflamed part, thus preventing
dization, and it retains the ordinary m
acting, as I before remarked, as a water-
poultice. I make it a prominent part o
the morbid part should not be washed a
of the ointment; it may be wiped with a
as may seem necessary, but when the oint
it should not be removed by washing wit

I have quoted thus at length from M
work, inasmuch as I can testify to th
remarks, though, since the introduction o
pharmacopeia, I have found great advant

exciting, irritant, or acid properties, it is to be recommended as much, if not more, than the benzoated ointments.

Diseases arising from General Causes.

ERYTHEMATOUS OR EXANTHEMATOUS ERUPTIONS.

These are maladies characterised by inflammatory blush. The redness of inflammation is not so constantly an appreciable symptom in the lower animals as in man; but the irritation, swelling, and heat diffused or circumscribed, enable us to distinguish, in animals at least, three of the four disorders described in man included under this head.

ERYTHEMA.

Under this head are included inflammations of the surface of the skin, produced by causes operating locally, and often dependent on systemic or constitutional causes.

The causes of erythema are cold and heat alternately operating on the skin; wet, depriving the skin of its natural covering, hair or wool; dirt, friction, pressure, and keeping dirty clothing or harness on animals. As constitutional causes, we have plethora in some cases, and poverty in others.

There are three diseases included under this head.

ERYTHEMA INTERTRIGO.

The term 'intertrigo' signifies a chafe, gall, or fret, and the expression 'erythema intertrigo' is employed to indicate all those inflammations of the cutaneous surface dependent on the friction of one part of the skin against another, the irritation due to discharges flowing over the skin, &c.

In the horse this disease is seen in hot weather from abundant sweating, and the animals being allowed to remain dirty. The skin is thus apt to be chafed by the harness, &c. On horses going long sea voyages, when the urine is apt to flow over the skin, especially in mares that cannot conveniently stale without wetting their thighs, considerable excoriations occur. The same happens in animals that are slung. In the latter instance, however, the inflammation is often severe from excessive pressure, and such a case properly belongs to the next form of erythema.

In calves, erythema intertrigo is seen in cases of pervious urachus, when the urine is apt to induce inflammation of the skin over the abdomen. Very fat cattle are apt to become chafed between their thighs, in the arm-pits, &c., when travelled on a hot day and along dirty roads.

In sheep this form of superficial inflammation is common after shearing, especially in warm climates. In Germany,

ERYTHEMA PARATRIMMA.

This form of erythematous inflammation is due to pressure, and no more favourable instances can be adduced of it than the galls due to the saddle or collar.

Saddle-galls or saddle-scalds are frequently seen on ladies' horses, on the off-side of the withers. They are due to the saddle not fitting. The shoulder-galls, due to the collar not fitting, are especially met with in summer weather, and more in young horses first put to work than in seasoned horses.

The first symptom is that of the animal evincing pain on pressure being applied to the skin where it has been bruised. A swelling then occurs, and chronic induration of the skin may result, or perhaps more frequently an abcess forms. If the case is attended to early, and proper treatment applied, both the formation of the pus and the thickening may be avoided.

ERYTHEMA CHRONICUM.

Under this head are included the chapped hands of human beings, the cracked heels of horses, and the chaps which occur on the teats of newly calved cows, or on the udders of ewes and lips of lambs. I have seen remarkable attacks of this disease in well-kept flocks at spring-time, when the animals were plethoric.

In the horse, cracked heels may be divided under two heads: firstly, those that are recent, and amount to superficial excoriations; and those that are deep, and consist in indolent and sometimes sloughing ulcers. The recent or acute cracked heels become chronic and confirmed by inattention, but often the unfavourable character of the ulceration appears from the commencement, owing to a special constitutional state.

The superficial excoriations are often seen in clipped horses, and in other animals whose heels suffer from wet and dirt. An exciting cause of cracked heels is sometimes a draught of cold air, in an ill-ventilated place, in which a current is induced to strike directly against the heels of a horse when close to a fissure, below a door, &c.

The ulcerated heels are so difficult to cure, that the French have applied the name of "javart cutanée" (cutaneous quittor) to such cases. They occur in animals that are much over-fed and irregularly worked. They are seen chiefly on the hind extremities, when these are often œdematous, or when the circulation in the limbs has been much disturbed by repeated attacks of lymphangitis.

TREATMENT OF ERYTHEMA.

tion for the protection of chapped teats, and it is probable that in all such cases the use of the milking machine is preferable to the rough handling in milking with the hand. I have seen the teats of ewes deeply eroded from the lambs sucking during attacks of erythema; and in these cases it was essential to take the lamb off the ewe, and turn the latter on bare pasture, attending at the same time to the local wounds.

ERYSIPELAS.

This disease consists in diffuse inflammation of the skin and areolar tissue, associated with fever. Some confusion has arisen from diseases being regarded as eryispelatous that are really not so. Thus lymphangitis or weed has been described as œdematous erysipelas, and the blue-sickness of the pig has been spoken of as gangrenous erysipelas.

Simple erysipelas occurs in all animals, but it is seen more often amongst sheep and dogs than all other animals. It is either due to plethora and the effects of a sudden check to the secretions of the skin, or it may supervene in cases of injury. Severe attacks of erysipelas have been seen in sheep after shearing, when the skin has been cut. Erysipelas is apt to extend over the leg from a bad cracked heel.

Treatment consists in placing the animals on low diet, purging, and following up the purgation by doses of nitre. Solution of the diacetate of lead applied with water over the inflamed skin is very beneficial. Mr Wilson says, that in man he has found great benefit from using a lotion composed of a drachm of sesquicarbonate of ammonia, the same quantity of diacetate of lead, and half an ounce of laudanum to a pint of water; he adds, that simple inunction with lard is in every way superior to all fluid applications.

URTICARIA.

Nettle rash, technically termed urticaria, is a frequent form of exanthematous eruption in the horse. I have seen many cases characterized by the somewhat sudden appearance of elevations of the skin, varying in size from a hazel nut to a walnut, and sometimes as broad as the palm of a man's hand, in different parts of the body. The irritation of the skin is sometimes considerable, and it is found to occur chiefly in plethoric animals and in hot weather. Mr Percivall mentions a case under the head 'Surfeit,' which, from the description, must be regarded as urticaria. This description is as follows:—

"1840, *May* 3*d*.—A four-year-old mare, this morning had four lumps make their appearance: two upon the inner part of each thigh, directly opposite, and touching each other; which were flattened, quite circular, and about the size of a still purges a little. And now the lumps, both large and small, are all but gone: only slight elevations in their places can be perceived."

Mr Percivall also quotes Hurtrel D'Arboval, who evidently speaks of urticaria as *partial* and *general*. He says:—

"In the first, the lumps are few, diffused, and isolated, nowise affect the health of the animal, though at times they occasion itching. They last fifteen days or three weeks, sometimes much longer. They disappear by resolution, without leaving marks of their existence. They do not always vanish in this way: now and then they become converted into abscesses, which burst, discharge a serous fluid, and become crusted over.

"In the second variety, the lumps arise at once, and upon almost every part of the body. They are unequal: some are small, some large. All of them are flattened, and disposed in groups, presenting often little vesicles, from which issues a glutinous fluid. The animal's health is disturbed. The appetite is impaired; the skin warmer than usual; the visible membranes flushed; respiration accelerated; pulse full and hard. Eruption, attended with itching and fever, may turn out serious, through metastasis, as frequently happens in young horses that, during the previous winter, have suffered from hard work and poor living. The most common metastasis is that of the air-passages; and it is one likely to ensue when the eruption suddenly disappears."

Although in many cases the disease is of a very transient character, it is sometimes associated with febrile symptoms, and calls for rather energetic treatment. This consists in free purgation, low diet, and washing the skin over for two or three days. Hot-air baths are likely to afford speedy relief in such cases, and the symptoms are sometimes severe enough to make us desire a prompt remedy.

Urticaria has been described by Rychner as occasionally occurring in cattle. The swellings appear suddenly, and the hair is apt to fall off them in a few days. The eruption disappears in about a fortnight. Haubner has described a similar disease in the pig.

ROSEOLA is another of the skin eruptions classed with those just described, but we have no information concerning its occurrence in the lower animals.

LICHENOUS OR PAPULOUS ERUPTIONS.

Three diseases are described under this head by authors on human skin affections. In the lower animals we usually recognise but one, viz., Prurigo; but Professor Haubner, of Dresden, has furnished a description of lichen as it occasionally occurs.

weeks, and then a layer of cuticular cells drops from their surface, and the hair begins to grow. The malady is apt to recur, but calls for scarcely any treatment beyond attention to diet and cleanliness.

PRURIGO.

This disease, also known by the name of Pruritus, is indicated by heat and severe irritation of the skin. Not unfrequently the skin becomes thickened and indurated, and the animals affected are extremely troublesome, as well as constitutionally unfit for work in some cases.

Mr Percivall notices this disease under the head 'Surfeit.' He says, "I employ this term ('Prurigo') to signify those hot and itchy states of the skin, under which horses rub their heads or necks, manes, roots of their tails, hind quarters, &c., and thus render those parts bare. This is the simplest form of surfeit, and requires nothing beyond some modification of the stable regimen: bran mashes in lieu of corn; green meat, if it be in season, or additional work. The itchiness may be relieved by using a lotion composed of half an ounce of sulphuric acid and a quart of water: with this the parts are to be wetted.

"There is a sort of cutaneous furor to which horses—pampered and little worked—are liable, and which appears to be constitutional in its origin. The horse experiences an insufferable itching, and to allay this will bite and tear himself with his teeth, and inflict wounds in his skin upon the places rubbed or pressed by the saddle or harness, and by rendering them sore or raw, reduce himself to a state of comparative uselessness. This habit, or rather disorder, once contracted, is exceedingly difficult, in some cases impossible, to get rid of."

[illegible]

I have been called to cases where padded, sheet over sheet thrown on a ho placed round the neck, and attention pai be no chance of the animal biting or rub

Very generally such cases occur in t cious horse keepers, and it will be found are allowed four times a day, and hay *ad* cases sloppy mashes are given in huge qu then important to stop the supplies, to skin with soap and water, and keep the h than half a peck of oats daily, and 12 or Nitre should be given occasionally, and keep the animal's skin clean. A sweati must prove of advantage in such a case, plans of treatment here recommended hav necessary to administer arsenic internally three to five grains daily given in food.

I have not seen any benefit derived f such cases; and if the animal affected is f best to reduce condition by purgatives an

CHAPTER XIII.

THE SKIN AND ITS APPENDAGES.

Diseases of the skin arising from general causes, continued.—Vesicular eruptions.—Humid tetter, or eczema simplex.—Eczema rubrum.—Eczema impetiginodes.—Eczema chronicum, or psoriasis.—Rat-tails.—Mallenders and sallenders.—Pustular eruptions.—White face and foot disease, or impetigo fascialis.—Neck mange, or impetigo colli.—Impetigo larvalis, or 'breaking out' on the mouths of young animals.—Cracked heels.—Grease.—Impetigo erysipelatodes.—Ecthyma in man and animals.—Herpetic, or bullous eruptions.—Herpes.—Herpes phlyctenodes.—Herpes labialis.—Herpes caleus.—Herpes exedens.—Hydrargyria.—Herpes decalenno.—Herpes scabiosus.—Pemphigus.—Furuncular eruptions.—Boil.—Sty.—Carbuncle.—Scorbutic eruption.—Purpura.—Purpura hæmorrhagica.—Diseases arising from special external causes.—Scabies in all animals.—Its parasitic nature.—Gerlach's researches.—Description of the parasites.—Development of the disease.—The treatment of scabies.—Its prevention.

ECZEMATOUS OR VESICULAR ERUPTIONS.

THESE eruptions are characterised by the development of numerous small vesicles clustered together on an inflamed skin. Of late years, in this country, the term 'eczema' has been applied to the prevailing plague commonly known as the foot-and-mouth disease, or vesicular murrain. This has been a great error, and has created endless confusion, as the epizootic aphtha must be described with the eruptive fevers arising from the introduction of animal poisons into the system.

Eczema is a very common disease in all our domestic animals, but especially in the horse and dog. It is non-contagious, always sporadic, usually due to peculiarity of feeding, and very commonly dependent on an oat or oatmeal diet. It cannot therefore be confounded with the epizootic affection so readily communicated from the sick to the healthy, and from animals of one species to those of another. The common skin affection, eczema, is constantly recurring in the same animal, whereas, like all other eruptive fevers, epizootic aphtha occurs, as a rule, but once in an animal's lifetime. Eczema is one of the most common of indigenous skin diseases in the United Kingdom, whereas the vesicular murrain is entirely of foreign origin. We cannot well have broader distinctions between two diseases than between simple vesicular eruptions of the skin and that disease which has been most improperly termed eczema off, and the red skin is exposed, being entirely denuded of cuticle, and usually moist with the discharge. The disease may break out in different parts of the body, and it is found that at one time the surface is raw in one place, and at another the eruption is more marked at a distance from the first part attacked. The irritation is intolerable.

Mr Percivall describes two characteristic cases, one under the head Surfeit, and the other under Saddle-scald. The first case illustrates the ordinary variety of eczema simplex. His report is as follows:—

"*Oct. 5th*, 1850.—A four-year-old horse (A 25) was shown me this morning, with one circular patch, nearly bare, upon his rump, close to his dock, and several others (three or four) on the off quarter, lower down. Little vesicles, containing fluid, first came. These run into one another, and break, the hair matting over them, and coming off along with desquamations of the cuticle, which lies in cakes or scabs around the places where the vesicles appear. I viewed the places through a magnifying glass, and distinctly saw heaps of these scabs, which, when they separate, bring the hair off with them, and leave the places bare until new hair springs up and covers them. This horse has got the tushes, and is now cutting his five-year-old teeth, *without* any reddening of gum, or the slightest irritation."

In the subjoined case the peculiarity is one often seen in man and in the dog, in which the small confluent vesicles are so closely aggregated as to give rise to one continuous vesicle of great breadth, as described by Mr Erasmus Wilson in his treatise on skin diseases. Mr Percivall furnishes his readers with the following interesting particulars:—

"D 10, a grey mare, was shown to me 28th Oct. 1840, for 'eruptions' upon the body and limbs. The lumps are scattered, being over the skin some distance apart, and but few in number; they are the size of marbles, and such as have broken have discharged a serous, yellow-looking matter, which sticks and mats the hair together—in fact, the places look as if so many blisters had been applied. A dose of physic was given, and the broken places sponged with warm water, and I heard no more until about November the 4th, when it was again presented with a fresh crop of similar eruptions: some of the former ones having apparently gone back, as they felt hard and insensible. Now it was bled to 8lb., and Calomel, ʒj., Purg. Mass. C. ʒx. given. It quitted again quite well on the 7th. After the operation of the physic, I heard no more of it until the 12th, when it was again brought with more eruptions and lumps. To take daily, Calomel, ℈i., Ant., ʒj., in powder daily. Nov. 14th. —It was admitted into infirmary. There are now about twenty lumps on the body, more upon the near than upon

Repeat the ball, with exercise and fomentation. 18th. Much the same; does not purge; repeat ball. 19th. Purges briskly; no fresh eruptions; legs less swollen. Foment and exercise. 20th. Again better. No fresh eruptions; old ones becoming dried up and shrinking. Swelling less in the limbs. Continue exercise and fomentations. 21st. Going on well. 30th. Sent to the troop-stable. No fresh eruptions having appeared, and the old ones having broken and discharged a sort of glutinous or albuminous fluid, which had matted the hair together, and afterwards caused its separation, while the cuticle came off in white scales, like so much scurf."

In the dog the first indication of simple eczema is the animal scratching itself and rubbing its back violently, which is not unfrequently accomplished by running to and fro underneath a sofa. If such cases are not well attended to, they soon result in the severe form of eczema which I have next to describe.

RED MANGE—ECZEMA RUBRUM.

This is the common red mange of smooth terriers and greyhounds, in which the eruption of vesicles is seen to occur on an inflamed skin, of a very red colour, and excessively irritable. The limbs, belly, and chest are red and sometimes swollen. The surface of the skin is often moist and excoriated, and the discharge which thus flows is acrid, irritating, and keeps up the disorder.

A form of eczema rubrum is induced by mercury, and is termed eczema mercuriale or hydrargyria. Mr Percivall refers to this in his work on the "Effects of Medicines." A considerable number of cases have been recorded as occurring in cattle and dogs, and due to the incautious application of mercurial ointment to the surface of the skin. An eruption occurs, characterised by round, irritable patches of skin, from which a secretion oozes, and which are denuded of hair. The skin is at first red, swollen, and afterwards rough and hard. In dogs the eruption occurs chiefly on the limbs and scrotum. The general symptoms are loss of appetite, salivation, closure of the eyelids, great dulness, offensive exhalations from the skin, and sometimes death. Recoveries occur slowly.

Chronic Red Mange—Eczema Impetiginodes.

This eruption is seen in dogs that have long been suffering from red mange. The skin is very red and swollen, and the vesicles are apt to run together. I have seen considerable tumefaction of the skin over the scrotum, on the inside of the arms and on the back, and these parts naturally denuded of hair. Impetiginous eczema is essentially a severe form of mals that are neglected, and from the accumulation of scabs on the aspects of flexions of the knees and hocks, as well as from the swelling around the eruption, the motion of the joints is much impaired. This chronic eczema is frequently seen on all four legs, and sometimes only on one or two. It is very difficult to treat, and calls for great attention.

The treatment of all the forms of eczema consists, firstly, in giving a purgative, and then following this up by doses of acetate of potash in water. A horse should have an ounce or two of this salt daily, and a dog about half a drachm—more or less, according to the size of the animal. The diet should be changed, and moderate, and the severe irritation of the skin relieved by the application of an alkaline lotion, consisting of liquor potassæ in water, or a little carbonate of soda in water.

In all chronic forms of eczema, I find the internal administration of arsenic of the greatest benefit, and the skin must be treated locally by means of frequent washing, oxide of zinc or creasote ointment, glycerine lotion, and alkaline preparations.

IMPETIGINOUS OR PUSTULAR ERUPTIONS.

It is not uncommon to observe in the lower animals attacks of cutaneous inflammation of greater severity than is necessary for the development of the diseases already described. Suppuration occurs on the surface of the skin, and beneath the epidermis. *Pustules* are therefore characteristic of this class of inflammations, and the practitioner knows that they characterise many diseases which he has to deal with amongst horses and cattle.

Two kinds of pustules have been described in impetiginous affections *in man, and they* are both to be seen in the lower animals. One is a small pustule, often irregularly circumscribed, producing but a slight elevation of the cuticle, and terminating in a laminated scab. The second is commonly of a large size, raised on a hard, circular base, of a vivid red colour, and succeeded by a thick, hard, dark-coloured scab. There are two kinds of pustular eruption to describe, viz., impetigo and ecthyma.

IMPETIGO LABIALIS S. FACIALIS.

Professor Röll, of Vienna, refers to this malady in the following terms:—"There occurs amongst horses with a white face, and only at pasture, an eruption which consists in small pustules, over which yellowish crusts form, which adhere to the rough and thickened skin. An ointment is required to favour the separation of the scabs, and no further treatment is called for." Rychner, of Berne, speaks of the disease as there is a continuous discharge of pus and blood from the parts affected.

Mr Robertson applied at first a lotion consisting of half a drachm of sulphate of zinc, and half a drachm of acetate of lead, in a quart bottle of water. This had no effect, and the ointment of the nitrate of mercury was resorted to with the greatest advantage.

Some information may be gleaned as to the probable cause of this disease. In 1841, a German veterinarian, Steiner, reported that, during the summer of that year, the leguminous plants, especially the vetches, became subject to honey-dew, and all the white horses, or those that had white marks, that partook of those plants, were affected with a peculiar skin disease. The white skin was inflamed and sloughed, whereas all dark-coloured horses, and the dark portions of the skin, remained healthy.

A similar disease has been seen amongst young sheep, goats, pigs, and, more rarely, cattle and horses fed on buckwheat. On exposure to the sun, the white portions of the skin swell, are intensely red, and slough. Hering saw the disease in 1833 and 1834, amongst animals which partook of buckwheat in flower and seed. In 1828, the foals at a breeding depôt at Alt-Ulrichstein suffered very severely, and it was attributed to the wet weather and eating a variety of wild polygonum.

Time must decide whether all the cases noticed under impetigo labialis, or facialis, are really cases of impetigo, or whether some of them should be considered under a different head. There seem to be sufficient points of analogy between the cases here referred to and the disease spoken of by Röll as impetigo labialis, to warrant their being grouped together.

NECK MANGE—IMPETIGO COLLI.

This is the Mähnen and Halsgrind of the Germans, and consists in a pustular eruption, which occurs at the root of the mane, and on either side of the neck. The pustules are about the size of peas, and get covered by yellowish, or yellowish-brown scabs, to which the hairs adhere. A purulent discharge is apt to accumulate beneath the scabs. The disease is especially prevalent in spring, and yields to mild treatment.

A similar eruption occurs occasionally at the root of the tail, and is attended with much itchiness. This is chiefly caused by dirt, and is cured by attention to cleanliness, washing with soap and water, &c.

IMPETIGO LARVALIS.

This pustular disease assumes various forms in the lower animals. In all young animals eruptions are apt to occur about the lips, and various descriptions have been published [redacted] grass, especially when there is an abundant dew, suffer from excoriations and pustules. I have seen many cases associated with considerable fever, but all symptoms disappeared on removing the cause, viz., changing the diet.

Those who can read German will find good descriptions of impetigo larvalis in German works, under the names 'Maulgrind,' 'Lämmergrind,' 'Kälbergrind,' 'Teigmaul,' &c.

PUSTULAR ERUPTIONS OF THE HEELS IN HORSES.

Impetigo Sparsa Digitorum (Greve).

This is a very common morbid state in clipped horses, and in well-bred animals with a thin skin, which are ill managed. The heels become hot and swollen; pustules then form, burst, and leave behind a sore ulcerating surface. There is stiffness of gait, pain, and sometimes itchiness. During wet seasons, especially when horses' legs are much trimmed, the disease assumes a chronic and inveterate form. It may pass on to grease, or fissures in the skin form, with hard edges, and a slow sloughing process tends to incapacitate the animal for work.

The treatment in these cases consists in moderate diet, cleanliness, keeping the limbs clean and dry, and using mild lotions similar to those recommended for grease. Advantage is derived from the use of oxide of zinc in powder, which may be applied alone, or mixed with some finely-powdered starch.

Under the name 'Impetigo Rodens,' the skin disease and casting off the hoofs which occurs in poisoning by ergot have been described by Greve, Hering, and others.

Grease—Impetigo Erysipelatodes.

Greve applied the above name to the well-known disease, *grease*, which Röll has termed Paronychia impetiginosa.

Grease may be defined an inflammation of the skin at the back of the fetlock and heels, on which pustules form, yielding a fetid purulent discharge; it is associated with a febrile condition, varying considerably in intensity.

Symptoms of general disorder usually precede swelling of one or more legs, and especially of the skin of the heel; the hind limbs are more frequently seized than the fore, and the swelling extends upwards over the back of the leg. It is at first like simple phlegmon, with much heat, stiffness, and pain. The exudation sometimes extends up behind the tendons so as to render the knees and hocks rigid. In the course of a few days clusters of pustules rise, which are at first filled with a clear, yellowish lymph. It is this lymph which, from inducing an eruption in cows and in human beings similar to that of true variola, has been distinguished by the name of *equine lymph*, and the term equinia has been applied to the virus, and which is commonly the result of diffuse cutaneous inflammation occurring under a variety of circumstances, and often as a sequela in cases of inveterate cracked heels.

The lymph which bursts from the pustules in grease irritates the skin, which becomes sore and partially denuded of hair. The disease is then very apt to assume a chronic character. The heat and pain are no longer so marked, there is a tendency to chronic œdema, and the skin is constantly moist, or feels greasy, owing to a fetid and thick discharge, which dries and mats the hairs together, and produces scabs, which accumulate and form a solid layer on the hairy legs of cart-horses. Ulcers and fissures of various depths occur, the skin undergoes disorganization, and becomes studded by fungoid masses of granulations, which spring from the unhealthy sores, or by abnormal deposits of cuticle over clusters of hypertrophied papillæ. These irregular excrescences have been termed 'grapes.' In some cases the lymphatics of the limb are apt to inflame, abscesses, and even farcy buds form. In other cases the acrid discharge induces degeneration of the frog and sole, so that the malady becomes complicated by an attack of canker. Professor Hering of Stuttgart has found in chronic grease large numbers of acari similar to those found in scabies.

The limb affected with chronic grease is apt to become enormously enlarged, and the skin acquires great thickness. The name elephantiasis has been given to this condition, which is well represented in the annexed engraving, on next page, from a photograph made by me of a remarkable specimen in the Berne Museum.

The causes of grease are numerous. Low-bred horses, especially those with abundant hair on their limbs, and bred on damp, marshy lands, are very liable to its attacks. Wet and dirt are often exciting causes, and some seasons the disease is so prevalent as almost to assume the form of an epizootic. The disease occurs mostly in animals with white legs; and it is always found that when a horse predisposed to the disease has but one hind leg white, it is always the one most frequently and severely affected. The disease is unquestionably hereditary, and certainly contagious when the specific lymph is developed, which I have before spoken of.

The treatment of grease varies materially, according to the stage of the disease. Poultices should be applied to remove the scabs and soften the skin. Detergents should

rubber glove. Many other applications can be recommended, such as the following:—

℞ Glycerine, ...	℥ij.
Sulphate of zinc, ...	ʒij.
Water, ...	1 quart.

Or,

℞ Sulphuric acid, ...	℥j.
Sulphate of copper, . . .	℥ij.
Water, ...	1 quart.

Zinc ointment is also useful in cases that are recovering, and care should be exercised not to use too much water to render the skin sore and thick. Wet should always be avoided except at intervals, when caustics and astringents have to be applied.

In addition to local applications, the animal must be treated constitutionally by occasional purgatives, regular exercise, and, in inveterate cases, by the internal administration of arsenic, giving an ounce of Fowler's solution daily for a month or two. Great attention must be paid to cleanliness of the skin.

ECTHYMA.

Writers on veterinary medicine are silent on the subject of ecthyma in the lower animals. The term is applied in man to "an acute inflammation of the skin, characterised by the eruption of prominent pustules of a rounded form and considerable size, upon any part of the surface of the body. The pustules are distinct and scattered, they are developed on a hard and inflamed base, and terminate in dark coloured crusts, which leave a deeply congested surface, and often a brown stain, on their fall, and sometimes a superficial ulcer followed by a cicatrix." The fact that the domestic animals have their skins covered with a dense coat of hair accounts for the non-recognition of this eruption. I have, however, seen it on the mammæ and inside of the thighs in ewes. In examining flocks with a view to determine if they were affected with small-pox, I have met with eruptions which correspond to the appearance of ecthyma in man. I have also seen the disease affecting the vulva in the cow, and pustules existed not only in the external skin, but also in the mucous membrane. Whilst on this subject, it is not unimportant to notice the severe attacks of ecthyma which veterinarians so commonly suffer from, after attending cows in difficult labour. In the first volume of the *Edinburgh Veterinary Review,* I published a paper in it, with a coloured lithograph, representing an eruption on my own arm. About twelve hours after being called to a cow, on the 23rd of November 1857, I felt a strong itching sensation on my right arm; my left was not altogether exempt, and in looking carefully I found that the skin of both was the seat of a diffuse rush. Next morning the redness had augmented on both arms, but chiefly on the right; and the pruriency was

I was tormented for six weeks, when the only indication of the pre-existing eruption was the brown appearance of the skin where the pustules had existed. Early in March, however, at a spot on the inside of my right arm, just above the elbow, where the redness had not completely subsided, a large boil formed, which, on being opened, was found to contain a considerable slough. This boil was attended with much pain, and healed very tardily. Two other persons that attended the cow, including one of my students, suffered in a similar manner. Many cases are on record which indicate the dangers incidental to exposing the arm to the contact of the vagina, and the acrid fluids it contains, in cases of difficult labour in the lower animals.

HERPETIC AND BULLOUS ERUPTIONS.

Bullæ are large vesicles which differ from the eruptions already described in little more than size. They characterize the group of diseases now to be spoken of, and clusters of bullæ, or globular vesicles, are found studding patches of inflamed skin. The difference between herpes and pemphigus is established by the relative size of the bullæ or blebs, which are always smallest in herpes, and, altogether, the latter disease is the mildest of the two. Pemphigus is known only as it occurs in man.

The term 'tetter' is popularly used for herpes, and there are many forms of this eruption.

Human physicians divide herpes into the phlyctenoid group and circinate group. The first "is characterized by the irregularity of form and distribution of the clusters; it is typified by the variety herpes phlyctenodes, and embraces all the local forms. The circinate group, on the other hand, is remarkable for the circular arrangement or form of its clusters; hence the herpes zoster consists of irregular clusters

disposed in a circular form around the trunk of the body; herpes circinatus is characterized by the disposition of individual vesicles in the form of a circle; and herpes iris presents the same peculiarity in the form of concentric circles."
—WILSON.

HERPES PHLYCTENODES.—PHLYCTENOID TETTER OF THE HORSE.—This skin affection was first described in 1840 by a French veterinarian, Dard, under the name of 'Rhinite pemphygoide;' and in 1843 Professor Bouley of Alfort, and M. Patté, a Parisian veterinary surgeon, published two papers on skin diseases in animals, one of which was principally devoted to the form of tetter, which they had found to be most common in the horse, and which they declared was of the phlyctenoid variety.

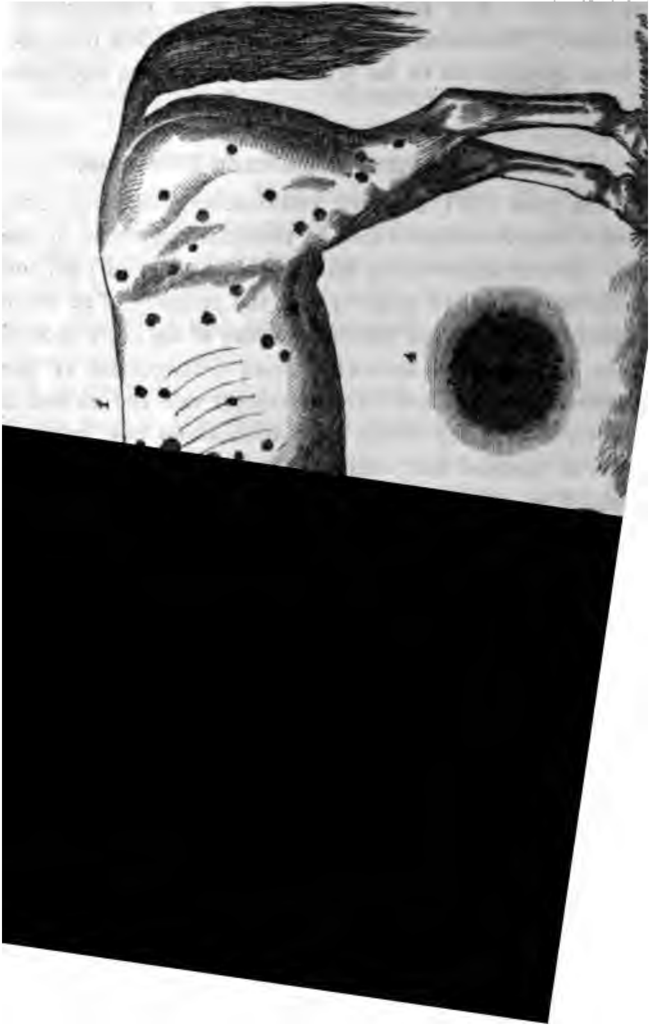
It is characterized by the eruption on a usually circumscribed surface of agglomerated vesicles, which are in great taken for farcy and even glanders. It is very important not to confound it with such serious disorders, as it is a mild affection, and rarely associated with constitutional symptoms. Treatment consists in purgatives, low diet, and the local applications to be preferred are alkaline and sedative lotions.

HERPES CIRCINATUS.—VESICULAR RINGWORM.

In the year 1841, a Dutch veterinarian, Heckmeyer, recorded a very remarkable case of vesicular ringworm in the horse. It was observed by him, in the summer of 1837, on a chestnut gelding, 13 years of age, the property of an army veterinary surgeon. The previous history of the horse showed that he had suffered somewhat from derangement of the digestive organs. When Mr Heckmeyer saw the animal it was covered over the whole body with about two hundred patches of denuded hair, and here and there scabs were adherent. The patches varied in size from a sixpence to a crown-piece. On examining the eruption it could be readily seen that exudation had occurred, so as to raise considerable vesicles, which, in many places, had dried up so as to form a scab of equal thickness over the whole surface. Wherever the vesicles had formed, a circular portion of skin was affected. On removing the yellowish-brown scabs, many hairs fell off, and the skin was found beneath to be red and tender. Slight friction over the scabbed portions of the skin seemed to be agreeable to the animal, but there was not much itchiness. The pulse was hard and full. The mucous membranes red, fæces hard, urine brown and scanty, appetite diminished, countenance dejected, and the horse appeared lazy and dull.

Heckmeyer considered the immediate cause of the eruptions to be plethora, and that the intense heat of the sun's

HERPES CIRCINATUS.—VESICULAR RINGWORM.



rays during the animal's exposure at grass had favoured the development of the skin disease. The horse was housed, bled, and purged, and in the course of three weeks was restored to health.

FURUNCULAR ERUPTIONS.

To the comparative pathologists this group of skin diseases is of special interest. It includes the boils and carbuncles which in man and animals vary in severity, from a simple pimple to a fatal anthrax. This subject has been ably handled by Dr Laycock in a paper on the Pathology and Treatment of the Contagious Furunculoid, published in the *Edinburgh Medical Journal* for November, 1856. The great difference between furuncular eruptions and those already noticed in this work, is the depth of inflammation and the loss of vitality of a portion of the true skin beneath the surface; the dead tissue is termed the core of the boil. In stating the characters of distinction between furunculus and anthrax, Mr Wilson says, " Furunculus is more prominent than anthrax, but the latter extends most deeply into the skin, and involves a greater breadth of the structure of the derma. The colour of furunculus is a deep red, becoming, as the disease advances, more or less dull and blueish; that of anthrax presents the same tints in a heightened degree, the deep red is still deeper and darker, often approaching a mahogany hue, and the blueish tint of furunculus becomes a deep purple and livid tint in anthrax. The core, which is single in furunculus, may be multiplied to twenty or thirty in anthrax, until the numerous openings formed on its surface for the crust of the cores give it the appearance of a sieve or colander. Lastly, the pain, severe in furunculus, is more intense and more burning in anthrax."

Boils and carbuncles occur very commonly on the lower animals, and human beings are known to suffer much from contact, direct or indirect, with animals affected with these diseases. This is seen at seaport towns, where hides are imported in quantities, and in manufactories, where hair is worked up. Dr Laycock mentions, in his paper above quoted, that, according to M. Trousseau, "in two factories at Paris, where hair from Buenos Ayres is used, twenty persons have died in about ten years from carbuncle, although only six or eight were employed daily. Rayer saw several cases of the disease while attached to the Hôspital St Antoine, all of which came from the same factory, and where hair from Russia was worked up. It is more than probable, therefore," adds Dr Laycock, "that at least some of the worst cases of carbuncle which have occurred in the United Kingdom have been really due to direct contagion from imported fomites, although we may not be justified in attributing all to this chronic cases the system is supported, the diseased tissues are incised, and caustics used.

SCORBUTIC ERUPTIONS.

Still following out Mr Wilson's classification of skin diseases, I must here notice that condition of the system in which blood is effused in the substance of and beneath the skin. There is but one form of this disease which is seen in the horse, and which has been described under the head of

PURPURA HÆMORRHAGICA.

This disease, though implicating the skin above all other parts or textures in the body, is due to a condition of blood favourable to passive hæmorrhage, or physical transudation of the constituents of the blood through the coats of the vessels. The disease was first described by the late Mr John Field under the title Pyrrecchymosis, and as Mr Field's remarks on the subject were quite original, and are often referred to, I here reproduce them.

"So designated by Dr Willan, where petechial spots appear on the skin, with or without fever.

"Affects the skin, mucous membranes, cellular tissue, parenchyma of internal organs, as lungs and kidneys; also issues from the brain, from between the coats of the intestines, and from the mucous cavities of the body.

"*Varieties.*—Purpura simplex, purpura hæmorrhagica, and purpura urticans, resolve themselves into the acute and sub-acute in the horse, both proceeding rapidly either to a favourable or unfavourable result.

"*Symptoms.*—Effusions beneath the skin, of irregular form, on the thighs or fore-arms, or under-part of abdomen, gradually or suddenly increasing; petechial spots on the Schneiderian membrane; swellings of nose or lips; ecchymosis of conjunctiva; painful tumefaction of thighs or forearms, occasioned by similar extravasation beneath the fascia, or in the cellular texture of muscles; occasioning limited motion, incapability of flexing the legs sufficiently to rise when down; sanguineous exudation from skin; in this state much constitutional disturbance; accelerated respiration; partial sweating; frequent, wiry, or full and strong pulse; scanty excretions. As the disease advances the swellings become confluent; greater depositions of lymph, as well as blood, take place in the thighs and nose, and under the eyes; a sero-sanguineous discharge takes place from nostrils; the Schneiderian becomes nearly black; the membranes not affected, or the buccal, rather paler; the respiration is snuffling, from effusion into the nostrils; the pulse becomes more frequent and feeble; the horse paws, or looks back, or anxiously turns his head from side to side; sometimes small the portions in which it occurs, and a lighter hue to the other parts of muscles; much effusion of lymph in contiguous structures; deposits more extensive in the more quiescent muscles, as the pectorals and psoæ, if the horse remains quiet; also, between the coats of that portion of duodenum tied to the capsule of Glisson, terminating abruptly, where it is loosely held by mesentery before crossing the spine; and also at the pylorus: ecchymoses on the pleura, and in the substance of the lungs; slight blush in the bladder, and spots of elevated ecchymoses in bladder and ureters, or inflammation and deposits in the coats of the intestines, either in the colon, cæcum, or small intestines; the heart is affected; deposits of blood, various, upon the cerebrum and cerebellum.

"*Pathology.*—1, An increased tenuity of the blood; 2, dilatation of the mouths of the capillaries, admitting natural blood to pass through them; 3, tenderness of the coats of the vessels, giving way from the ordinary impetus of the blood; 4, increased impetus, rupturing healthy vessels; 5, obstruction in the capillaries; 6, two or more of these causes combined. Still, the universality of the disease does not allow of the proper explanation of the phenomena from either of the above causes, and the more rational mode of explaining it seems that which refers to an alteration in the condition and vital properties of the blood.

"*Exciting Causes—Pre-disposing Causes.*—Debility, induced by previous inflammatory disease, either severe or mild; poor living; frequent irritation; it occurs, also, without any assignable cause.

"*Diagnosis.*—It can hardly be confounded with other diseases in the horse, melanosis differing so essentially.

"*Prognosis* must be guarded, and can only be favourable when the fever has abated—when the swellings are confined to the limbs, not attended with difficulty in motion—when symptoms of internal mischief are absent—when there is plentiful diuresis: but if the urine be scanty, ropy, voided in small quantities; if there be much painful distention of the thighs from effusion beneath the fascia; if there be much extravasation about the nose and head, and effusion beneath Schneider's membrane, &c., the prognosis is unfavourable; and, moreover, if symptoms of internal disease exist.

"*Treatment.*—Aperients are useful when not pushed too far. Bleeding is admissible, and seems demanded in the plethora which certain cases manifest, or when vital organs are affected or threatened, but rarely benefits; though the pulse, in some instances, requires it. Turpentine is given, advantageously, in all forms: the oil may be too irritating to the urinary passages, cause some effusion of blood, and require to be discontinued.

"The acids are advisable as tonics and styptics.

the condition in which human beings liable to purpura are seen; there is an excess of certain elements in the blood, and it is in this respect that purpura differs from scurvy, which is due to the want of certain essential nutritive principles, or to defect in the assimilations of food under circumstances which tend to reduce the animal's vital powers. The history of purpura in the horse has yet to be written, inasmuch as we need special inquiries into the constitution of food that the affected animals have lived upon prior to their attack, and we also need more details as to the condition of the animals themselves. As yet veterinarians have been unsuccessful in treating cases of real or supposed purpura hæmorrhagica, and I am anxious that the sesquichloride of iron should be continually tried, given in moderate doses twice daily, in combination with the spirits of nitric ether. Small and repeated doses of turpentine have been found useful, but I would not recommend a remedy which I know to be dangerous as usually administered to horses.

Purpura hæmorrhagica has been witnessed in cattle, swine, and sheep, but in none so commonly, according to the reports of practitioners, as in the horse. My belief is, that, of all animals, swine are more subject to it, and I trust we may glean some further information to throw light on this hitherto somewhat mysterious disease.

MANGE, SCAB, OR ITCH IN THE LOWER ANIMALS.

SCABIES.

Scabies is a skin disease of a purely local nature, due to an insect which induces irritation, ulceration, suppuration, and encrustation on the surface of the body generally. It is a contagious disease, never originating spontaneously, and requiring for its development the passage of the parasites or their eggs from diseased to healthy animals. In man this disease is termed 'the itch,' and in the lower animals it is usually alluded to as 'mange,' and in the sheep it is well known as a fearfully destructive disease under the head Scab.

There are some important points in the history of scabies which apply to this disease as it affects the animal kingdom generally. There is no species in the class mammalia that is not attacked with an insect inducing such a disease, if we perhaps except those that live mostly in water. Zoological gardens and travelling menageries have been very liable to mange or scab amongst the animals exhibited; and it has been ascertained, that though the weak, dirty, and ill-nourished condition of some animals renders them very liable to the disease, they only become affected when diseased animals accidentally come in contact with them. A most important point, very clearly established, is, that although any animal

It must be evident to all, that before entering further into the purely medical history of mange and scab in the lower animals, we must know more of the parasites.

That scabies has been due to parasitic acari from the earliest days of the world's history, is of course certain, but we have no record of the disease whereby we can satisfy ourselves as to its being known to the ancients. "It is doubtful," says Gerlach, "if in the 6th verse of the 13th chapter of the book of Leviticus, reference be made to the itch." We believe it most probable, as in speaking of the leper it is said, "And the priest shall look on him again the seventh day: and, behold, if the plague be somewhat dark, and the plague spread not in the skin, the priest shall pronounce him clean; it is but a scab: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean." It is doubtful whether the lice (φθεῖρες) which Aristotle mentions as growing in the flesh, were true acari. The first certain information is given by Avenzoar, a Moorish physician in Spain, who mentioned the itch-insect under the name of Soab, as small lice—pedicelli, or in Arabic, asoabat, which could scarcely be seen, and which burrowed beneath the skin of the hands and feet, causing the development of pustules filled with water. Four hundred years later, Scaliger published the first accurate account of the acarus scabiei and its habits; the people of Padua then called it pedicello, in Turin it was known by the name of sciro—hence acarus sciro, and in Gascony, brigant. Gerlach has furnished us with a complete history of this subject, alluding to Aldovrandi, Moufet, Hauptmann, Hafenreffer, Bonomo, and Fabricius. Wichmann appears to have been one of the earliest who looked upon itch as depending solely on the parasite, and not on a specific dyscrasia. Gerlach has furnished his readers with a brief sketch of the history of this interesting subject from the days of Galès—

whose drawings of the cheesemite are held as classical—to those of the indefatigable Bourguignon and Gudden.

The history of observations referring to scabies in the domestic animals is very rich. Youatt quotes Ovid's verses—

> "Lanigeris gregibus balatus dantibus aegros,
> Sponte suâ lanaequa, cadunt et corpora tabent,"

in alluding to a pestilence that prevailed in the Island of Aegina 1300 years before the Christian era.

It is certainly doubtful whether Livy's arguments as to the transmission of the disease from cattle and sheep to man be just. Similar influences, however, might account for the disease *scabius*, so prevalent amongst oxen and the woollen tribe, in the neighbourhood of Rome, 424 years before Christ, being apparently communicated to all the inhabitants of the country; and ultimately to the slaves. Virgil gives a graphic description of the disease. Columella mentions the scab in

Hertwig has been a careful observer on the subject of mange and scab in animals, and in 1827 made experiments on scab in sheep, to prove that the disease was alone communicated by means of acari. In 1835 he published his account and illustrations of the acarus of the horse, and twenty years later, he spoke of the sarcoptes canis. In 1838 Hering published his very remarkable memoir on the acari of the horse, ox, sheep, cat, and chamois; also describing the sarcoptes cynotis and hippopodos, from the suppurating internal ear of dogs, and from canker or paronychia of the feet of horses.

We shall not enter into the history of the zoological classification of the parasites in question. Writers on natural history have been puzzled as much as the pathologist by these insects, and we leave our readers to consult other works, to learn the views of Linnæus, Latreille, and many others. Gerlach speaks of them as belonging to the class Arachnida, the order of mites, or acari, sub-order of crawling mites, family sarcoptes, and he has three genera—*a*, Sarcoptes, that burrow in the skin; *b*, Dermatodectes, that simply bite, and hold on to the skin; and *c*, Symbiotes, living together in large numbers, and not piercing further than the cuticle in search of food. The species belonging to each genus are as follows:—

A. Sarcoptes.	B. Dermatodectes.	C. Symbiotes.
1. S. hominis.	1. D. equi.	1. S. equi.
2. S. equi.	2. D. bovis.	2. S. bovis.
3. S. suis.	3. D. ovis.	(To this genus belongs also:— S. elephantis.)
4. S. canis.		
5. S. cati.		
6. S. caniculi.		

[To this genus belong also:—
S. rupicaprae (Hering.)
S. dromedarii (Gervais.)]

Gerlach adds some remarks on the classification and on the procreation and development of these parasites; he further alludes to them as the cause of skin diseases, and mentions the facts known with reference to the diffusion of the species and the methods of discovering them in animals.

"The itch and mange insects," says Gerlach, "are met with in cold and hot climates; it appears, however, that the itch is most rife in southern regions; but, as regards mange, this has not been established. It is not probable that there is a real geographical limitation in the spread of these parasites; their spread depends on so many causes, such as habits, customs, methods of living, state of cultivation, rearing of animals, sanitary laws, and the method in which these are enforced. There are certain forms of parasites imported in a district, where, under certain circumstances, they may readily remain stationary, without genuine development from and unproductive seasons, and the severity of mange in certain years can be attributed as little to changes in the weather, vegetation, &c., as the spread of plagues or epizootics can be imputed to diet, pasturage, &c."

A question of immediate practical importance is the finding of acari on animals, and we therefore transcribe Gerlach's interesting remarks on the subject. Gerlach says:—"The finding these insects has, as yet, been attended with great difficulty; in man, however, it is easily done by following the little grooves upon fresh papulæ, and especially in the larger tracts, at the blind end of which there may or may not be nodules or vesicles. It has not been possible heretofore for veterinary surgeons to discover these parasites with certainty, because the various insects and their chief characters have not been known, and they have not been regarded as the ontological cause of scabies." The various procedures to find the acari are as follows:—

1. Animals are placed in the sun and carefully examined; the acari do not get on the surface of the epidermic scales and on the hairs as dermatodectes do, and these can be seen with the naked eyes.

2. The sarcoptes are found below the scales or scabs, which may be so adherent to the skin, that, on being removed, the latter may bleed. The dermatodectes are observed after the animals have been exposed to the sun, on the outer part of these scales, but the sarcoptes are only seen on the inner. The scales examined should always be fresh, and they may be laid on black paper in a warm place in the sun, and then examined by a weak lens embracing a wide field of view. The small sarcoptes are only discovered when the cuticle has been removed with the scab.

3. The sarcoptes are most certainly and easily found when

upon the small red papule. With the p
white summit of the epidermic vesicle is
sarcoptes is obtained. If the inflammat
to pass to the state of a bladder, then
found. If there be only a few of the
applied to the arm, the red points or n
next day, and before the appearance
insects are not, as a rule, to be found o
of the parasites exist on the scales, then
few hours they may be obtained on the

The dermatodectes, especially of cattl
readily found in a similar way. Someti
only be on the human skin one hour.

The symbiotes are not discovered b
they are readily obtained from beneath
the latter on a paper in the sun, whe
found in small clusters.

When sarcoptes are sought by placin
of the arm, lest any should have remai
should be rubbed with a little turpentin
With the other forms of parasites ment

so that the skin does not bear so distinct an indication of being affected where the male acari exist, as where the females are lodged, in deep furrows, giving rise to much irritation.

Referring to the incubation of the eggs of sarcoptes hominis, the author avers that all the statements hitherto made are incorrect, not excluding Bourguignon's. The changes which the latter gentleman declares to have observed in the course of ten days, occur, according to Gerlach, in the incredibly short period of three days. A very simple process was adopted by Gerlach to prove this. He placed some eggs of sarcoptes hominis in a depression on a piece of glass plate, and having added a few drops of water, another bit of glass was gummed over the cell containing the eggs, and the apparatus was then bound round the arm; every twelve hours a few drops of water or saliva were added. Sometimes the incubating apparatus was carried about in a pocket close to the body, and generally the eggs were hatched in three days, and not usually in more than three days and a few hours. This explains the rapidity with which a person may be covered with acari, though only one or two might have crawled on the body at first.

It is probable that so soon as the female has deposited her eggs she dies, and Gerlach believes that her life does not extend to more than four or five weeks. The males do not die after sexual intercourse, and one male may fecundate many females, a proof of the necessity for less males than females.

When removed from the skin, sarcoptes die more from drying and shrivelling up than from hunger. Under the influence of dry heat they soon become weak, and perish in from three to four days. If they are kept in a warm and moist medium, they may survive eight or ten days.

We need not dilate here on the characters of the itch

eruption; but referring to the spread of the disease, it is
course evident that a male acarus or unimpregnated fem
can only induce a temporary eruption on healthy skin. T
contagion is usually immediate, and generally from pers
sleeping with each other, inasmuch as acari do not adhere
clothes, and pass from the skin, which is their natural re
ing place. Moreover, they are most active under the
fluence of warmth, and according to some authorities th
are nocturnal. The sarcoptes of man does not live,
proved by Bourguignon, on the dog, cat, rabbit, porpo
rat, or birds. On three different occasions Gerlach pla
three, four, and five pregnant female acari on those porti
of horses' skins which were finest and least covered w
hair. Irritation supervened, and even papulæ formed.
one case recovery was not complete until the 18th
Nothing was perceived after placing acari on oxen, sh

Scabies of the horse has been considered by Gerlach under three heads:—*Scabies equi sarcoptica*, *Scabies equi dermatodectica*, and *Scabies equi symbiotica.*

The insect met with in the first form had not been described before; Gerlach drew attention to it, and stated that he had found it in two-thirds of the cases of mange met with in the practice of the Berlin Veterinary School. The fact of this insect not having been known until Gerlach has furnished us with its peculiarities and history, is explained from the difficulty experienced in finding it, and not from its rarity. In the arrangement and character of portions of the body, this acarus is very like sarcoptes

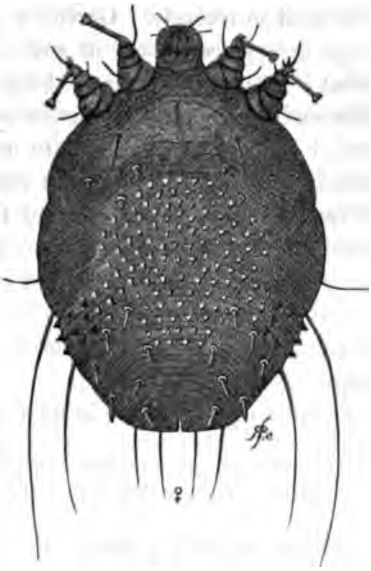


Fig. 185.—(Gerlach.)—Sarcoptes equi.

hominis, only the female is longer and not so broad as that of the latter. The eruption ensuing on the skin in which the sarcoptes equi has spread is very similar to the appearance of itch in man, only not so distinctly recognised. We cannot be certain of the real nature of the disease until the insect is found, and the ordinary methods of searching for acari fail to effect this, as proved by the parasite having eluded detection until so recently. Gerlach's plan to obtain the sarcoptes equi is to place a crust or scab on the skin of the arm, and bind it there. There is nothing to be apprehended from this, and in the course of twelve hours the parasites are observed on red spots as white points, readily caught on a needle, to be submitted to a careful examination. A little turpentine oil rubbed around the part where the scab has been placed suffices to destroy any remaining insects, and to ensure immunity from further consequences.

form of mange observed in the horse, but which has no true character to distinguish it from the human itch.

2ndly, The horse mange in man disappears spontaneously, the eruptions diminishing progressively in intensity; sometimes it continues so long that treatment is found necessary.

3rdly, The predisposition for this disease is very different in different persons. Some men recover from it in the course of a fortnight or three weeks, others in from six to eight weeks, and, in a few, treatment is required to cause the disappearance of symptoms within this time. A soft and very hairy skin is the most favourable to the spread and long continuance of the horse mange on man.

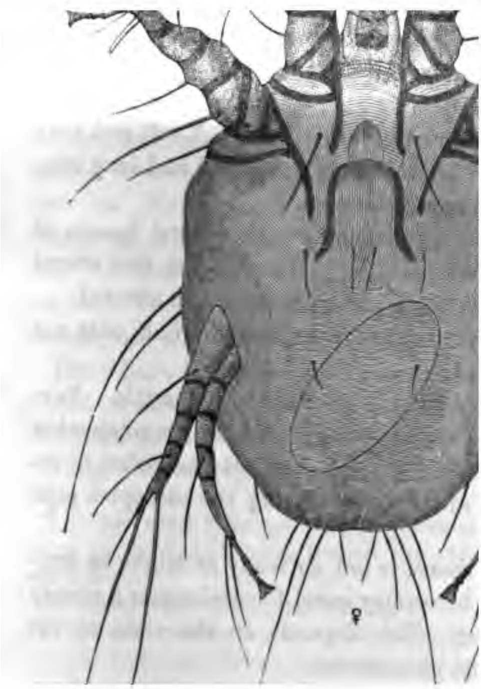
4thly, The transmission occurs through several insects of both sexes, or pregnant females. Persons suffer that attend to mangy horses, even when these are not much affected.

5thly, The treatment is similar to that for itch, only not so severe.

This form of horse mange is transmissible to cattle. Further observations are called for to prove its communication to the dog, cat, and pig. Gerlach has not succeeded in inducing the disorder in sheep, by placing the sarcoptes equi on these animals.

Contagion in the horse is not so ready as might be supposed, and a healthy horse may stand for weeks near a mangy one without suffering. This depends on the state of the system, and individual peculiarities.

Scabies equi dermatodectica is that form of mange which we are most conversant with, as connected with the existence of an acarus known to veterinarians since the days of Gohier, and which is the acarus alluded to by Kersting, Hertwig, Hering, Erasmus Wilson, and others. We are all acquainted with the irritation, denudation of hair, and development of scurf which indicate the presence of this parasite, so readily



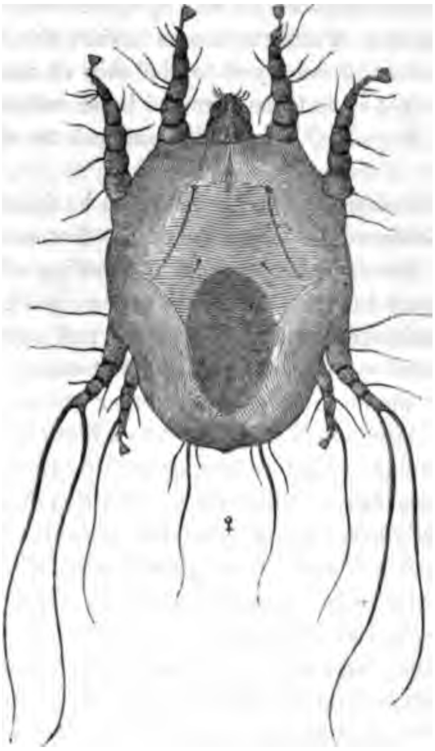


Fig. 187.—(Gerlach.)—Symbiotes equi.

found by scraping the skin and examining the mass of hairs, exudation, and desquamated cuticle with a fair lens. The *Dermatodectes equi*, which has hitherto been looked upon as the veritable *Sarcoptes* or *Acarus equi*, does not live, like the latter, on the skin of other creatures besides the horse. Its existence is short, if conveyed to the skin of man, or of an ox, sheep, dog, &c., and the form of horse mange which it induces is, therefore, essentially confined to the equine species.

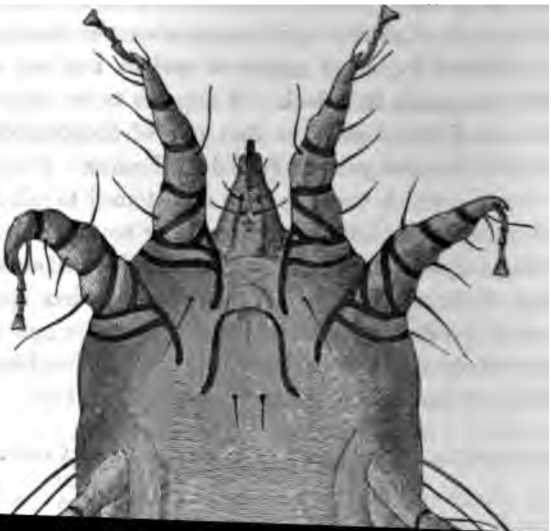
Hering first described an acarus which he found in a case of what he believed to be canker of the foot, and he called the parasite *Sarcoptes hippopodos*. A drawing of this insect will be found in the *Veterinarian* for 1856. Gerlach designates this epizoon *Symbiotes equi*, and says that the disease induced by it may be called foot-mange, but it has nothing in common with canker or other known cutaneous tioned, and Hering described and delineated under the name *Sarcoptes bovis*, is Gerlach's *Symbiotes bovis*.

The sheep scab Gerlach calls *Scabies ovis dermatodectica*, and our author alludes to it as rare wherever sheep are properly attended to, but of course of serious moment when it spreads unawares in a flock. It appears to be stationary in Poland, and Delafond says that out of 35,000,000 sheep, 1,000,000 become yearly affected in France. The *Dermatodectes ovis*, which we have been accustomed to call *Acarus*, or *Sarcoptes ovis*, but which is clearly not in the habit of piercing and burrowing the skin, is like *Dermatodectes equi*, though differing from it in size. Gerlach has spoken at length of the rapidity with which it propagates, and a rough, but certainly not exaggerated statement, is furnished us as follows:—From one pregnant female, or from the

1st generation,	in 15 days,	10 females and		5 males	are born.
2nd	... 30	100	...	50	...
3rd	... 45	1,000	...	500	...
4th	... 60	10,000	...	5,000	...
5th	... 75	100,000	...	50,000	...
6th	... 90	1,000,000	...	500,000	...

The mange of the pig is due to the presence of a burrowing sarcoptes, which was first discovered by Gurlt, and afterwards seen by Hertwig and Gerlach. In either case the parasite was obtained from a wild boar. *Sarcoptes suis* is much like *Sarcoptes hominis* and *Sarcoptes equi*. There are several cases on record of communication of mange from the pig to man. Gerlach has not had sufficient opportunity to verify or negative the statement that *Sarcoptes suis* may live on the horse, ox, sheep, and even dog.

In alluding to the dog mange, our author attributes it to the *Sarcoptes canis*, and he mentions that the different varieties of sarcoptes, as we have already seen, differ little except



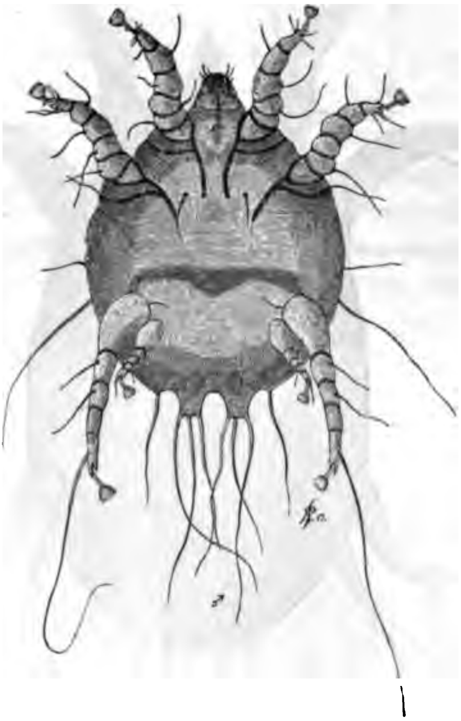
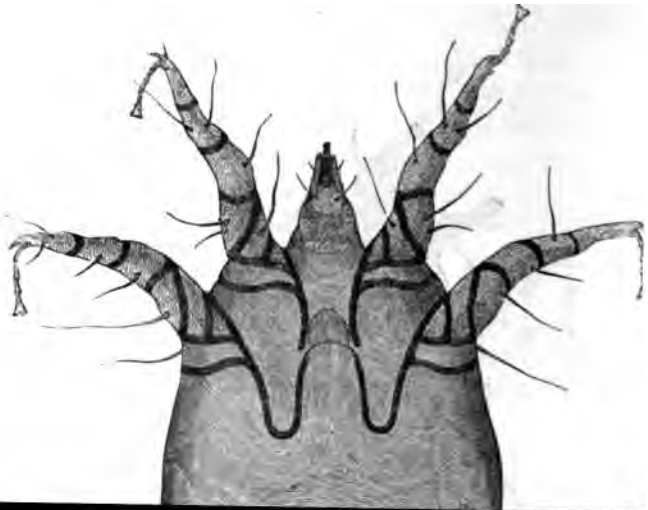


Fig. 189.—(GERLACH.)—Symbiotes bovis.



relative size, and the following table shows the proportion
y hold to each other in breadth and length:—

	LENGTH. INCHES OR LINES.		BREADTH. INCHES OR LINES.	
Sarcoptes hominis....................	$\frac{1}{77}$	$\frac{2}{13}$	$\frac{1}{100}$	$\frac{1}{8}$
,, equi.......	$\frac{1}{57}$	$\frac{1}{5}$	$\frac{1}{83}$	$\frac{1}{7}$
,, suis.........................	$\frac{1}{66}$	$\frac{2}{11}$	$\frac{1}{90}$	$\frac{2}{15}$
,, canis.........................	$\frac{1}{84}$	$\frac{1}{7}$	$\frac{1}{111}$	$\frac{1}{9}$

The chief symptoms of scabies in the dog consist in the velopment of red spots like flea-bites, the formation of

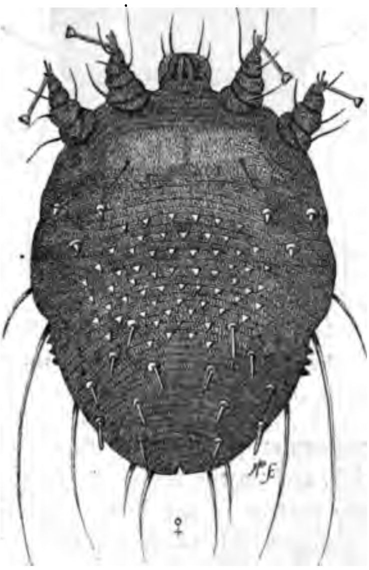
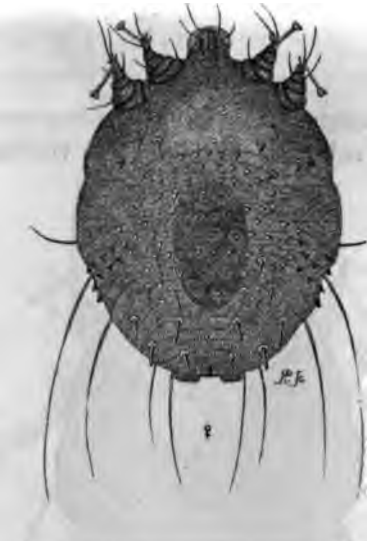


Fig. 191.—GERLACH.—Sarcoptes suis.

external remedies suffice to effect a cure,



F [illegible] anis.

fortnight to a month. It is not yet known whether the malady is communicable to other animals.

Sarcoptes cati is the smaller of the burowing mites inducing scabies in animals. It would appear to live on different feline animals, to be capable of inducing a temporary eruption on the skin of man, and to give rise to some symptoms in the horse and dog; but cattle and sheep remain unaffected, though the parasite be placed on their skin.

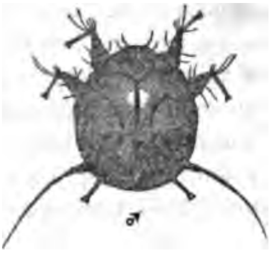


Fig. 193.—(GERLACH.)—Sarcoptes cati.

PREVENTION AND TREATMENT OF SCABIES.

Before proceeding to the enumeration of remedies for the treatment of scabies, I think it proper to allude to general measures for the prevention of the disease. Whatever may be the form of scabies, it cannot originate spontaneously, and contagion is the all-potent influence which leads to the spread of the disorder. To the agricultural community the prevention of scab in sheep is a matter of great moment, and the Act for the Prevention of Contagious Diseases, which came into operation in 1848, especially refers to this malady. Notwithstanding this, a flock of sheep cannot enter some of our largest markets without contracting scab, and a very extensive cattle and sheep dealer in Lincolnshire told me recently, that it was impossible to purchase sheep in the Islington Market without communicating the scab to farms on which such sheep were placed. It is, therefore, the practice in many parts of England to use mercurial ointment as a dressing for newly-bought sheep, and the result is the destruction of many animals by mercurial poisoning.

Since my first general inquiries into the nature of prevailing diseases amongst animals in different parts of the United Kingdom, I have repeatedly been informed of the destruction amongst sheep by a disease of the lungs, occurring in Lincolnshire, especially during the spring months. From the 1st April this season (1863), many flocks have been decimated, and my attention has been again drawn to the subject by Mr John George Dickinson, veterinary surgeon, yet no special machinery whereby proper inquiries can be instituted, whenever whole districts are more or less impoverished by the operation of causes destructive to animal life.

At the root of the present evil is that easily prevented but widespread parasitic and contagious disease, "scab." We have a law relating to the prevention of contagious maladies, but it has not been enforced. We condemn a few scabby sheep coming from the Continent, and permit our markets to be infected by our own. One individual had recently 100 scabby sheep. The animals might have been cured in twenty-four hours and sold sound, but they were neglected, and week after week seven or eight were sold off in the public market in Boston. The results of such a system are such as might be anticipated. The malady spreads, and the farmers spend for the application of mercurial ointment. One dressing is often not effectual, and repetitions are common. Money, labour, and time are squandered, and not only fleeces destroyed, but the lives of sheep sacrificed.

I have rarely been more interested in the study of any disorder, than in the one which the Lincolnshire flocks have been specially the victims of. The immediate causes I find to admit of classification under three heads. Firstly, the mercury absorbed by the skin, especially when sheep are dressed more than once, tends to reduce the animal's powers, and to prevent the system effectually withstanding any morbid influence. In some instances it is the direct cause of death, and, as usual, about the ninth or tenth day after the application of the ointment. Attention has been drawn at various times by scientific men to the fact that ruminants, and especially sheep, are more readily poisoned by mercurial applications to the skin, than any other of the domestic quadrupeds.

Secondly, the grease with which the mercury is incorporated in preparing the ointment, tends to mat together the long fleeces of the Lincoln sheep. If the wool is opened out a few days after salving, it will be found knotted and plastered together so as to form an effectual and impervious covering, condensing the perspiration on the surface of the skin, and, indeed, soon arresting the action of the skin altogether. This cause operates most potently in inducing a poisoned condition of the blood, and is, in my opinion, the direct cause of the apnœa or suffocation, the pulmonary congestion and suffering characteristic of the "supposed lung complaint in sheep."

Physiologists have long since shown that covering the skin with an impermeable coating is destructive to the life of an animal. Fourcault, Magendie, and others have observed that if any quadruped has its skin covered with an imper-

Thirdly, my inquiries lead me to regard the transition from poor feeding to rich pastures as deleterious to sheep, especially when such a common cause of plethora operates on a system poisoned by mercury, and by being covered with an almost impermeable coating due to the ointment.

Before referring to the symptoms, nature, and treatment of the disease, I may be expected to state on what grounds I have been led to refer the recent mortality among sheep to the above-mentioned causes. All the flocks I have inquired into the history of have been salved. Those that have been dressed most frequently have suffered most severely. A considerable number of cases have presented the symptoms of mercurial poisoning, such as salivation and loosening of teeth. Several of the most intelligent farmers have distinctly traced the accidents to the "salving," and have noticed the escape of animals not dressed, or dressed only once, and the deaths of others that had been treated most severely and repeatedly with the sheep ointment. The losses have been greatest when four or five sheep alone have been smeared to the pound of the dressing. The fatality has ceased in about a fortnight or three weeks, but a number of animals have survived over that period with laboured breathing and other symptoms, indicating that their constitutions have suffered.

Symptoms of the Disease.—The reports I have generally received as to the appearance of the suffering animals have indicated that sheep in health have been suddenly seized with signs of suffocation, and have died in an hour or two. The animals pant, have a small, frequent pulse, blood-shot eyes, and sometimes splutter frothy mucus from the nose immediately before they die.

I am satisfied, however, that the presumed absence of premonitory signs is rather due to the imperfect observation of shepherds than any other cause. I have inspected a flock, when several manifested languor, quick breathing, dilated nostrils, and capricious appetite, and yet the shepherds thought the sheep were all right. Some had noticed salivation and soreness of the mouth, indicated by the animals collecting their food with some difficulty. A few have witnessed occasional shaking and shivering. This is a very important symptom, as in all cases of suppressed action of the skin the temperature of the body is lowered.

There is no doubt, that when the mercury has accumulated in the system, and the poisons which should have been thrown off by the skin have sufficiently modified the blood, severe symptoms occur so as to destroy life in a very short time; but that is only the result of a destructive process which has been in operation ever since the application of the salve.

After death the blood in the heart and vessels is dark-coloured and fluid. The lungs are gorged with blood and

Treatment.—I hope that the light at present thrown on this malady will diminish the number of animals to be treated; but it is quite evident that the proper measures to adopt consist in effectually washing or clipping all sheep that have been salved, in keeping the animals quiet on bare pasture, or sheltering the sick ones in the farm-yard. Blood-letting must be avoided, as it favours the absorption of the mercury, and weakens the vital resistance of the sheep. Tonics, oats, barley, common salt, &c., recommended by some, must be avoided. I do not approve of the animals being much disturbed by drenching, especially as all the sick ones, owing to the condition of their respiratory organs, may be choked by physic passing down the windpipe.

The *prevention* of the disorder consists in preventing scab and other parasitic diseases, by enforcing the law relating to contagious affections amongst cattle, sheep, &c. Poisonous drugs should only be used by qualified professional men, and here we have a good illustration of the monstrous effects of quackery in the country. Preparations of arsenic, mercury, &c., so largely used by flockmasters, should not be sold as they are. Non-poisonous skin-dressings can and must be employed, and it is to be hoped that veterinary surgeons will turn their attention to the preparation of compounds destructive to parasites, but harmless to sheep and human beings. Whatever dressings are used should not be too stiff, and should be usually saponaceous. When flocks are scabby, veterinary surgeons should be employed to treat them, and see to their health, comfort, and safety, just as much as they have to do with regard to horses. They should not be called when animals are gasping for breath and moribund. It is unfair to them, as they cannot perform miracles and purify poisoned blood in the way in which pure water may be made to displace impure from a pitcher. This is a stupid notion which professional men encourage when they bleed as a means purifying the blood.

Whilst on this subject, it is proper to refer to the mana ment of markets and to the transmission of diseased anin by railways. Firstly, with regard to the markets, it wo be well to substitute iron pens for the wooden enclosure present employed. Wood splinters, and portions of flee especially from scabby sheep are entangled, and remain herent from market day to market day, being admir nests for the ova, whence living parasites crawl on to sheep approaching them. After each market the enclosu should be thoroughly washed. This practice would enta slight expense, but it is essential for the prevention of dise It is desirable that the washing should be combined with use of materials destructive to parasites, and the best such a purpose would be soda in abundance, and imp absence, it is quite possible to insist on the effectual washing and purification of cattle and sheep trucks, and even of other means of conveyance, such as the steamers which trade between Ireland and Britain, or between Britain and the Dutch or Danish ports.

I have on several occasions shown that it was impossible to prevent any widespread malady, by adopting means such as inoculation to render the animals insusceptible of taking the malady. To prevent scab, farmers have only adopted the plan of smearing their sheep. The practice is a useful one, and year after year farmers acquire some additional information which tends to prove the necessity for the protection of their flocks by destroying the many parasites which infest the fleeces, and preserving them from wind and rain, sleet and snow, by means of applications which render the woolly covering somewhat impermeable to air and water. In our northern counties nature modifies the fleece. It is firm and kempy. It is coarse and harsh, and contrasts strongly with the delicate wools of warmer latitudes. By cross-breeding, sheep bearing fine fleeces are distributed widely; but losses are sustained unless special attention is paid to make up for the wants of these animals in trying climates. Unfortunately this department of husbandry has not been studied sufficiently by men of science. Valuable items of experience lie scattered without applying them to the profit of the flock-master, and at no time has there been a greater necessity than at the present for properly-conducted investigations on the subject.

Few persons are so situated as to be enabled to compare results, and we have had occasion from time to time to conduct experiments, and note the effects of a number of materials used for *smearing*, *pouring*, or *dipping* sheep. All substances used contain active principles which are intended to destroy the vermin which live and breed on the sheep's backs, and to fix in the fleeces materials which should not be washed out with the first shower of rain. These active principles are mixed with various kinds of solid fats, oils, and soaps. It so happens, however, that many of the active principles injure the sheep and the wool; whereas the fats and oils are apt either to destroy the colour of the fleeces, or so mat them together as to render them dangerous to the sheep, and prevent the clips realising a fair price in the market.

An examination of many fleeces smeared with all kinds of material has led us to notice, that farmers have been much misled in being induced to use the compounds hitherto offered them; and when we consider that, in addition to the eightpence or tenpence which it costs them to smear the sheep, they lose from one to several shillings per fleece when their flocks are shorn. It is evident that the question is one of the greatest economic importance to the flock-masters of the plastered and entangled especially, towards the surface. This renders the material difficult to work; it interferes with the working of the machinery through which it has to pass, and it causes the wool to tear and break up. These results vary according to the quantity of white tar or Venice turpentine applied.

Common tar is a substance which the wool-merchant condemns. It renders the fleece unfit for use, except for dark-coloured goods, and when applied in large quantities, it is apt to pack the fleece to such an extent as really to injure the sheep. Deaths have occurred in far greater numbers than could be imagined from this cause. American tar is now not to be had, and we hope that Scotch farmers will be induced to give over using tar in the way they have applied it of late years.

Oil of tar kills the parasites, but it has also been known to kill the sheep. It does not mix well with other smearing stuffs, and has not the tenacity which, according to some, is the most valuable quality of common tar.

Resins employed to stiffen salves have been found even more objectionable than Venice turpentine, and have not, as a rule, the same power to kill vermin.

Fats, Oils, and Soaps.—These materials are often used when very ill adapted for smearing. Some of the fats are rancid and mixed with fifteen, twenty, or even thirty per cent. of water; so that the farmer who thinks he is smearing a sheep with 12 ounces of grease, is really only applying 8, and paying dear for water, which he knows is not a good material for his fleeces. Other fats colour the wool and give it a golden tint. Few oils are of use. Fish oils are objected to much by experienced wool merchants, and all oils are deficient in the tenacity required in any smearing stuff. They may be used in low countries occasionally, but even then require to be mixed with a proper active principle. Soaps are used in dipping, but they are only fit to clean the wool, and are washed out readily. They are valuable in skin diseases, but, like the oils, require to be mixed with proper materials so as to destroy the vermin.

Itch and mange are known to be essentially skin diseases, curable alone by topical remedies; and the medicines used are valuable almost in proportion to the rapidity with which they destroy the life of the parasites which give rise to the irritation and other morbid appearances. About fifty years ago, Walz sought to prove the efficiency of agents by observing their effects on acari placed under the microscope. This method has since been adopted by Gerlach, Hertwig, and others; and the subjoined table embodies the facts ascertained with reference to the time in which different substances will destroy acari:—

AGENT.	*Dead in Hours.	Minutes.	OBSERVATIONS.
potash, 1 part 16 parts 2 „ rn oil, 2 „ ...	...	7–12	
t of with water, 1·10...	...	15–30	
ium with oil, 1·10 ..	10–20	...	
of lime, with water, 1·30	...	15–30	
rn oil, pure	...	3–4	
„ with water, 1·10	...	30	
rpentine	...	5–9	
es tar	...	5–9	
liquida)	...	8–13	
n pure	...	7	
with oil 1·5 ...	1	...	
	...	...	Were living 7 hours after immersion.
1·10 ...	...	...	
rated vinegar, pure ...	...	1–1¾	
„ with water, 1·1	...	2–3½	
cid with water, 1·1 ...	...	2	
rated sulpuric acid 1·24	...	7–8	
With water 1·48	...	32–35	
1·5 ...	...	10–20	
on of tobacco 1·10 ...	2–5	...	
1·50 ...	4–10	...	
s arsenical bath	...	7–25	Matthieu. White arsenic, 1 part. Sulph. of iron, 10 parts. Water, 100 parts.
u's arsenical bath	...	15–16	Matthieu. White arsenic, 1 part. Alum, 10 parts. Water, 100 parts.
turated solution of ar- in water, 1·6	2–3	...	Hertwig.
oap	½–1	...	A dilute solution does not kill.
ammoniæ	¼–1	...	Hertwig.
of corrosive sublimate, ains, 1 ounce	...	15–45	Hertwig.
is of henbane, bella-, and Persian insect-er, 1·16	12–16	...	
on of black and white ore, 1·16	6–36	...	
of digitalis, 1·16	24–36	...	
ley, containing caustic h, hartshorn, oil, and tar	6–48	...	

Gerlach considers creosote the most active and useful ag in cases of scabies in animals with short hair over the bo and decoction of tobacco for the woollen tribe. In treatment of this disease, however, the chief thing to consi is, that the remedy destroying the parasites should not our patients, and that it should be applied in the pro manner. He alludes to the extensive use made of arse and the attempts made, by combining it in baths with s phate of iron or alum, to guard against its poisonous effe but he thinks it can be well dispensed with in treating disease under consideration. Tobacco decoction, if stron concentrated, such as one part to five or one part to ten, n poison our domestic quadrupeds, especially the ox, but a m dilute preparation is effectual as an application for the s and not dangerous. A dog or sheep may be immersed five or ten minutes, in a decoction formed by one pa

M. Sufficient for one horse. Dressing to be repeated twice or thrice.

Another creosote application consists of one part of creosote and from 25 to 40 parts of oil, and a third is the creosote ointment in the proportion of 1 to 20. Photogen is of itself too active a preparation for use, and it requires to be combined with 8 parts of oil. The remaining prescriptions for mange in the larger quadrupeds, contain—1*stly*, Oil of turpentine and oil of hartshorn, either alone or mixed with tar and petroleum; 2*ndly*, Tar and petroleum without further addition; 3*rdly*, 1 part of potash to 10 of water added to 2 parts of tar and 2 of petroleum; 4*thly*, Solution of caustic potash, which should be less active for our domestic animals than for man, and 1 part of the alkali to 25 of water is considered an active preparation; 5*thly*, Sulphuret of potassium in water, in the proportion of 1 to 5 or 10 parts; 6*thly*, Decoction of tobacco in the ratio of 1 to 20 or 25; this is the most easily used, and one of the cheapest of the preparations; 7*thly*, 1 part of sulphuric acid to 24 of water is likewise to be recommended; and, *lastly*, Concentrated vinegar.

Whenever scabies is treated, it is essential to purify all objects with which animals can come in contact. Thus, with horses, it is important to boil the clothing, and dress the harness and saddles as well as washing the stable. The preparation that I have usually employed for saddles has been a solution of corrosive sublimate, in the proportion of two grains to the oz. of water.

Pastures in which scabby sheep have been should be kept empty for at least two months, and all rubbing places should, wherever practicable, be purified. In examining a scabby flock to ascertain if it is cured, the fleece must be looked at, to see if the scab is raised. A portion of wool may then be

eggs are apt to remain untouched.
adheres to the fleece, so soon as fresh acari are
killed, but with many dips the skin is left
parasites can again prey on it. The partial
flocks is a great cause of the disease being
district, and great attention should be paid to
treatment of any diseased sheep.

CHAPTER XIV.

THE SKIN AND ITS AFFECTIONS.

. in the skin.—'The fly.'—Maggots in sheep.—Lice in animals.—common flea; pulex irritans.—Warbles or wornils.—Œstrus bovinus. acy Clark on the gad-fly.—Origin of the word 'gad.'—Metamorphoses stri.—Œstrus bovis in the human subject.—Ticks.—The dog-tick.—ox-tick.—Hippoboscidæ.—Hippobosca equina, or horse-fly.—Melo-s ovinus; sheep louse or tick.—Poultry lousiness in the horse.—iriasis equi.—Descriptions of the disease by M. Bouley and Mr lerson.—Simulum reptans.—Chrysops cœcutiens.—Argas Persicus. gas Americanus.—Burns and scalds.—Ambustio.—Different kinds rns and scalds—Treatment.—Effects of caustics.—Frost-bites.—Dis-arising from special internal causes.—Elephantiasis.—Eruptive rs.—Typhus.—Scarlatina.—Rubeola.—Variola.—Variolous fever in ent animals.—Cow-pox.—Small-pox in sheep.—Varicella.—Epizootic a.

VERMIN IN THE SKIN.—'THE FLY.'

Y considerable number of parasites live on the skins mals, besides the mites which we have before referred l which induce scab in sheep and a similar disease in animals. The effect of the development of these es on the skin and on the health of the domestic ped varies greatly. No more loathsome affection can han the one which is very common in Scotland in hot weather, and which consists in the development of thousands of maggots, from eggs deposited by the large blow-fly (*musca vomitoria*, or *sarcophaga carnaria.*) This fly, like all other dipterous insects, passes through a complete metamorphosis, and its larvæ or pupæ are white worms without feet, which burrow in any putrescent deposit. The blow-fly has its eyes wide apart, its body covered with hair, its face downy and yellow, its belly of a shining dark coffee colour, and with yellow spots dispersed over it, the thorax grey, with three black stripes. As the maggot comes into existence without being endowed with powers of flight or other means of locomotion, the female deposits its eggs wherever putrescent matters accumulate; and large numbers are found on putrid flesh, on living earthworms, on the putrid sores of men and animals, and in the fleeces of sheep. One species of blow-fly—*Sarcophaga mortuorum*—frequents burial-grounds, vaults, &c. The attacks which sheep suffer

The maggots burrow, devour, and render the skin sore, suppuration speedily sets in, the worms continue to devour, and soon deep chasms result. The sufferings of the sheep are great; and, unless the maggots are promptly destroyed and the wound kept clean, death results. Strange cases have occurred in man; such as a labourer, sleeping on a hot day in July beneath a tree, with some meat and bread on his chest under the shirt, has been attacked by the maggots to such an extent as to induce a fatal wound. The American soldiers suffered severely in 1862 from maggots in the wounds inflicted in the battle-field, or by the surgeon, and a new remedy was recommended in the shape of elder ointment. Unfortunately, rank poisons have been distributed amongst shepherds to ward off the attack of the fly. The fly oil in perhaps greatest repute owes its efficiency to no less deadly material than corrosive sublimate, the extreme solubility and destructiveness of which places it at the head of the list of dangerous poisons which farmers and others should avoid using. Many substances will kill the maggots without danger to the sheep, and it were well if farmers acted more under professional advice rather than trust to quack preparations, which often kill. Indeed, it is best to prevent the attack of the fly by impregnating the fleece with some material which prevents putrefaction, and which must there interfere with the wellbeing of the maggots.

LICE IN ANIMALS.

The following table and description of the natural characters of these parasites are abridged from "Denny's Monographia Anoplurorum Britanniæ:"—

Class.
INSECTA (Insects.)

Sub-Class.
HEMIMETABOLA
(undergoing an imperfect
metamorphosis.)

Sub-Class.
METABOLA
(undergoing a perfect
metamorphosis.)

Order.
THYSANOURA
(Springtails).

Order.
ANOPLURA
(Lice).

Sub-Order.
MALLOPHAGA *vel* MANDIBULATA.
Mouth with two horny

Sub-Order.
RHYNCHOTA *vel* HAUSTELLATA.
Mouth with a tubulose very shor

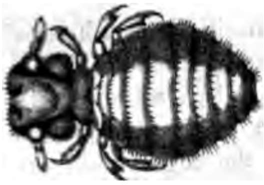


Fig. 203.

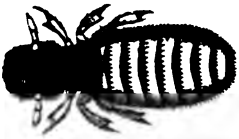


Fig. 201.

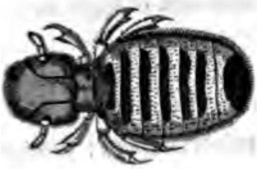


Fig. 200.

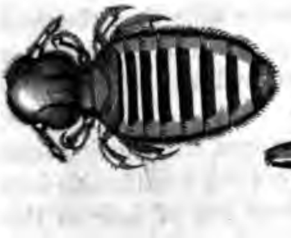


Fig. 199.

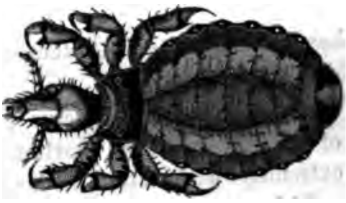


Fig. 197.

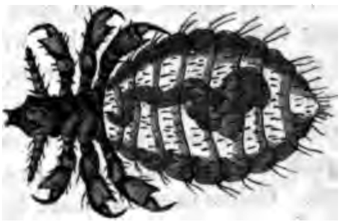


Fig. 198.

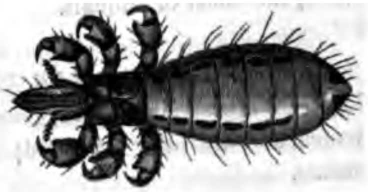


Fig. 195.

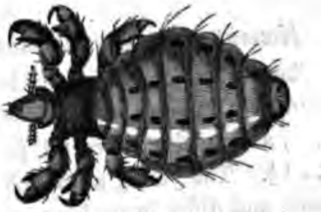


Fig. 194.

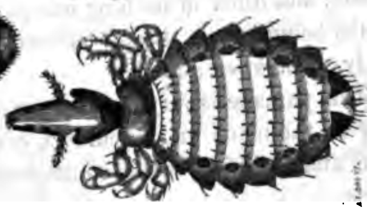


Fig. 193.

he extremity with retractile hooks; legs sc
hort, thick, armed at the apex on the inne
trong tooth, which, together with the large
nd unguis, forms a claw; tarsus, one jointed,
esophagus, none; biliary vessels, four, free, eq
nlarged towards their extremities. Males wit
n each side; females with five ovaries on
terus. Coitus exercitur mare femine submiss

Food, the blood of animals.

Genus—HÆMATOPINUS.

Legs all scansorial; thorax generally narro
bdomen, and distinctly separated; abdomen of
egments.

Hæmatopinus Eurysternus, (Louse of Ox,

Chestnut and shining; head, sub-triangu
otundate; thorax, transverse, quadrate; ab
vate, ashy white; spiraculi, prominent and fas
to 1½. [illegible] more

Hæmatopinus Vituli, (Louse of Calf, Fig. 195).

Chestnut; head, sublyrate; abdomen, long, and subcylindrical, ashy white; legs very thick. Length, 1 to 1¼.

Remarkable as being parasitic on the young, and not on the mature animal, having been found only on the calf, never, so far as I am aware, on the ox.

Hæmatopinus Asini, (Louse of Ass, Fig. 196).

Ferruginous; abdomen large, light tawny-yellow white, with horny excrescences on each side, surrounding the spiracula; head very long, deeply sinuated behind the antennæ. Length, 1 to 1¾.

Common upon the ass, frequenting the mane and back It is found also upon the horse.

Hæmatopinus Suis, (Louse of the Swine, Fig. 197).

Dusky ferruginous; abdomen, grey or ashy-yellow; flat and membranaceous, with a black, horny excrescence surrounding each spiracula, which is white; legs long, thick; femur, banded; tibia very abruptly clavate, dark at the apex. Length, 1¼ to 1¾.

This species is found in great numbers on swine, more especially those freshly imported from Ireland.

Hæmatopinus Piliferous, (Louse of the Dog, Fig. 198).

Testaceous; abdomen cadaverous, thickly covered with pale fuscous hairs.

Found on the dog, but not of common occurrence; found also on the ferret.

Hæmatopinus Stenopsis, (Louse of the Goat).

Testaceous, unicolored; abdomen elongated, oval; with thinly set long hairs. Length, 1.

Family—PHILOPTERIDÆ (BURMEISTER).

Essential Character.—Antennæ filiform, with three or five joints; maxillary palpi, none; mouth with strong mandibles.

Natural Character.—Mouth beneath; maxillæ, none; mandibulæ nearly concealed by the labium; pro-thorax narrower than the head; meso-thorax none, or hid by the meta-thorax, which is very large; abdomen with nine segments; œsophagus long, unilateral, ending somewhat acutely in the cæcum; biliary vessels, four, free, equal, without an particular enlargement. Males with two testicles on eac side; females with five ovaries on each side the uter Coitus exercetur mare feminæ submisso hijusque p tertios tenente antennis, si hae sunt cheliformes. M morphosis indistinct, perhaps none?

Genus—TRICHODECTES.

Antennæ three-jointed; tarsi with one claw; upon quadrupeds. *Food*—hair, wool, and the of the epidermis.

of the Horse, Fi former

Common on cattle, frequenting the mane. Also, occasionally found upon the ass.

Trichodectes Sphærocephalus, (Louse of the Sheep, Fig. 201).

Head nearly orbicular; clypeus rugulose, and ciliated with stiff hairs; the third joint of the antennæ the longest and clavate.

Trichodectes Latus, (Louse of the Dog, Fig. 202).

Pale fulvous; head and thorax ferruginous-yellow, the former subquadrate, with two black spots in front and two diagonal fasciæ from the antennæ to the occiput; abdomen oval. Length, ½ to ¾.

Common upon dogs, more especially puppies.

Trichodectes Subrostratus, (Louse of the Domestic Cat).

Clypeus elongate, triangular; apex bituberculate.

To the apterous insects belong also the fleas.

THE COMMON FLEA—PULEX IRRITANS.

Little need be said of the irritation of skin induced by fleas, especially amongst dogs and cats. In hot and dry countries the common flea is a great source of torment to man and animals. Not only are the active full-grown animals troublesome, but they undergo a series of metamorphoses by which they tend more and more to invade and injure the skin and hairs. The female flea, larger than the male, deposits about a dozen eggs, which adhere to the part they are laid upon, and are of a white colour. A little worm, without feet, white at first and then red, emerges from each egg, it then spins a cocoon round its body, and from this silky apartment the perfect flea issues in the course of time.

The best remedy that I have used for fleas is oil of aniseed in common oil. The dog or cat must be well smeared, and a few hours afterwards is to be washed with soap and water. Abroad a specific is used, and is found indispensable to travellers in the East; it is the Persian insect powder—Pyrethrum roseum—which can be bought now-a-days at most of our chemists' shops, in india-rubber balls, from which it can be sprinkled over the skin of any animal. It is essential to attend to cleanliness, and to destroy all fleas or their larvæ, wherever dogs are accustomed to sleep, such as in kennels, &c.

WARBLES OR WORNILS—ŒSTRUS BOVINUS.

Reaumur, Vallisneri, Numan, Clark, and others, have written descriptions of the gad-fly which attacks cattle in the summer months, and whose larva is enclosed in the swellings of the skin so constantly seen amongst cattle living in the for I was not certain, indeed apprehended after such authority that the same species inhabited both animals as Linnæus had stated. 'Habitat intra Boum dorsum, in ventriculo Equorum sæpe ipsis lethalis.' Lin. Sys. Nat., p. 969. This insect was not known to Linnæus, and, indeed, has been rarely seen; Vallisneri, after years of labour, procured only one mutilated specimen of it; and Reaumur, after great pains and expense, only two or three. A mode of obtaining this fly, which succeeded with me perfectly well, I shall now describe, by which I obtained out of three larvæ two perfect flies, one so perfect, that it flew away while I was making some experiments in presenting it with different objects; the other I gave to Thomas Allen, Esq., after drawings had been made from it for the use of the Linnæan Society. One I also fortunately caught of these flies, between Salanche and Bonneville, in Savoy, flying in the road, and settling on some dung where cattle had recently passed; this specimen, on my return through Germany, I presented to the venerable and worthy Professor Daniel Schreber, of Erlang, the intimate friend and pupil of Linnæus, who till then had not seen it.

"The following is the simple means for obtaining them perfect, which may be not unacceptable to those who for their cabinets or from curiosity may wish to see them:

"During the latter months of the summer, about which time the larvæ are found fully grown, and about to quit their habitations, which can be known by the superior size of the abscess, and especially the increased diameter of the external opening; such being selected for the experiment, we remove the hairs round the tumour to a considerable distance with a pair of scissors as close to the skin as may be; and a piece of leather, thickly spread with pitch, being provided, through the centre of which a hole is cut about the size of the finger, and into this a small gauze pouch or bag is inserted, hanging out an inch or two from the leather: this plaister with its pouch is then placed upon the skin, to which, from its warmth, which is very considerable, it readily adheres, the pouch being opposite the opening. Whenever the insect makes its way out and falls from the abscess, it is caught by the bag, in which, as it cannot escape, it remains till removed by the person looking after them. The larva thus obtained, as it is full fed, will hardly fail to produce a perfect fly; it is only necessary to put it into a pot with some loose light earth for it to change upon.

"That we may continue the history of these flies with some degree of uniformity, we shall commence its operations with some remarks on the deposition of the eggs, as we have done with the former species. This act appears to be attended with severe suffering or apprehension at least, which makes this fly, that I have seen one of them meet the herd when almost driven home, and turn them back, regardless of the stones, sticks, and noise of their drivers; nor could they be stopped till they reached their accustomed retreat in the water."

Further on Mr Clark says:—"When young the larva is smooth, white, and transparent; as it enlarges it becomes browner; and about the time it is full grown it is totally of a deep brown colour.

"The larva having attained its full growth and size, effects its escape from the abscess by pressing against the external opening, which occasions its enlargement by the points pressed upon being absorbed, and the skin also may give way and extend itself under their impression. When the opening has obtained the size of a small pea, the larva writhes itself through, a ring or segment at a time, till, arriving at the narrower part of its body, it falls out, and tumbles to the ground, and, seeking a convenient retreat, becomes a chrysalis.

"After leaving the abscess, and preceding their change, they contract themselves into a much smaller space, and assume a different figure. They never change or throw off their skin, apparently, but the same serves them through their whole growth, and at length also forms the shell of the chrysalis, as in the other species of this genus.

"If we examine the sac which enclosed the larva beneath the skin, it appears formed of condensed cellular membrane, and is rough on the inside. The pus secreted is mostly of a yellow colour, and sometimes flows from the opening, and dries about the orifice. After the exit of the caterpillar the abscess disappears, and the wound in the skin closes up and is healed in a few days: but although the skin heals up on the exit of the larva, we may remark, that the union is not so firm as was the original skin, but is effected by a sort of agglutinating deposit, which afterwards, on the skin being dried and hammered by the tanners, gives way and cracks again in these places, shewing the union to have been of a less perfect nature than the original skin; the succedaneous nature of the repair of broken skin, has been remarked by late physiologists, and we mention this fact as confirmatory of their doctrine.

"The chrysalis is of a dark brown colour, and in figure somewhat resembles the half of a walnut shell, being narrower at one end than the other, and flat on one side, and very rounded and convex on the other. Those which I bred remained in the state of chrysalis from the latter end of June till about the middle of August, when the fly appeared. I have, notwithstanding, observed full-grown larvæ in the backs of cows as late as the ninth month, or September much of the danger is avoided, as the animals at this time would most probably be upon dry land, and in a more quiet state than at mid-day, and the birds also would not then be present."

It is not unimportant for me to notice here that the gadfly is apt occasionally to attack the human being. Dr Matthews Duncan contributed an interesting paper on this subject to the first volume of the *Edinburgh Veterinary Review.* He refers to the subject as follows:—"Travellers have brought us, from remote regions, accounts of bots being found in men, in such numbers in one individual, and in so many cases, as to give the question of the existence of an œstrus hominis in these regions a quite different aspect from what it presents if we confine our attention to Europe. Kirby and Spence,* for example, believe that the Spanish traveller Azara mistook this insect when he said, 'that in South America there is a large brown moth, which deposits its young in a kind of saliva upon the flesh of persons who sleep naked. These introduce themselves under the skin without being perceived, where they occasion swelling, attended by inflammation and violent pain. When the natives discover it, they squeeze out the larvæ, which usually amount to five or six.' In his edition of the 'Systema Naturæ,' Gmelin says:—'Habitat larva in America australi per sex menses sub cute hominum abdominali, si turbetur, profundius penetrando periculosa, adeo ut fertur, lethalis; imago muscæ domesticæ magnitudine.' Again, MM. Humboldt and Bonpland, speaking of certain districts of the equatorial regions, make the following remark:—'Aux mosquitos se joignent l'œstrus humanus, qui dépose ses œufs dans la peau de l'homme, et y cause des enflures douloureuses.'† And I believe

---

* *Introduction to Entomology,* p. 72.

† *Essai sur la Geographie des plantes.* Paris, 1807. P. 136.

Latreille represents Humboldt as having seen Indians whose bellies were covered by little tumours, which he believed to result from the presence of bots in that region.* Similar accounts are reported from La Condamine, Barriere, and other travellers in America; and a physician to the King of Cayenne has sent to the French Academy of Sciences an account of the frequent occurrence of bots in men and women there. Further, D'Abreu is reported by Siebold, in his article on parasites in Wagner's 'Handwörterbuch,' as describing the frequent occurrence of bots in a certain province of Brazil.†

"These numerous examples of the comparative frequency of this affection in foreign countries, and especially in South America, might be much extended by further quotation from the article in the Transactions of the French Entomological Society, already referred to, as well as from the paper of the Rev. Mr Hope, in the Transactions of the Entomological Society of London. If they convince us of the real frequency of the disease in these countries, and if we observe the remark of Gmelin on the smallness of the imago, we may be left in hesitation as to the existence of a distinct species in these quarters.

I believe, the first ever published of its occurrence in Scotland. But then, as now, I felt assured that cases were not so rare as this circumstance might seem to indicate. I was therefore greatly gratified by the perusal of an excellent paper on this disease in the *Edinburgh Medical Journal* for November 1858, by Dr Spence of Lerwick, who gives an excellent account of several cases of it occurring in the Shetland Isles, and states his previous announcement of similar observations in his inaugural dissertation presented to the Medical Faculty of the University of Edinburgh in 1848.* The frequency of the disease in this gentleman's district, leads us to express a hope that still farther observations may be made by him on this interesting subject, and especially that facts may be collected as to the subcutaneous migrations of these animals. It might also be ascertained to what size the larva grows in the human subject, and the careful tending of the mature larva in its subsequent metamorphoses might lead to the decision of the question of the existence of an œstrus peculiar to man. At present the circumstances already enumerated, the occurrence of the larvæ in the exposed parts of the body, and in women who are all loosely dressed, and in those much exposed in the habitats of the œstrus, lead us to believe that in this country the human insect is merely a stray or misled bovine bot.

"E. C., a girl, aged 13, came from Perthshire in September 1853 to reside in Edinburgh. She had never been in bad health till shortly after leaving the country, when she began to suffer pains which she connected with the bots. She first felt a little lump on the back of the neck, which slowly changed its position in various directions. Then a hole opened over it, and a worm was squeezed out. Some weeks afterwards, another similar lump was felt on the right side the trunk. It also wandered about subcutaneously till a h opened over it, and it was forcibly rubbed out. A third m its appearance over the spine, high in the chest, then travel up the neck, when for a time it was lost, and was suppo to reappear on the right side of the neck, where a l formed over it. Now, [on 3rd March] I was fortu enough to be called; and observed a small, not infla tumour, of the size of a large field bean, and having opening on the top as big as a pin-head. Peeping into hole, I saw one or two black points which rolled about. squeezing moderately the little lump, there was discharg living larva, half an inch long, evidently of the œstrus b and the same as those previously noticed by the girl. little dirty yellow juice issued with the animal, containin few blood globules and pus corpuscles. The girl says t which have been said to "exhibit such remarkable variations in their typical structure that they have been regarded by some authors as forming a distinct order. The head is received into a cavity in front of the thorax; it is divided transversely into two parts, the anterior or smaller of which supports the mouth and two small tubercles, almost imbedded at the lateral angles, being rudimental antennæ. The mouth is composed of two curved setæ, inclosed in a tubular canal, covered by two narrow elongated coriaceous plates, regarded by Latreille as palpi. The ocelli are wanting. The body is short, flat, and very coriaceous; the wings are either large or entirely wanting; the nerves of the anterior margin are very strong, but they are effaced behind. In the winged species a pair of balancers are also present. The legs are very strong, and terminated by robust curved claws, which are toothed beneath. The abdomen is composed of a continuous leathery-like membrane, capable of very great distension, which peculiarity is owing to the remarkable circumstance that the young of these insects are singly nourished within the body of the parent, where they not only acquire their full size, but actually assume the pupa state, under which form, like very large eggs, they are deposited by the female. This egg-like cocoon is at first soft and white, nearly as large as the abdomen of the parent fly; but by degrees it hardens, becomes brown, of a rounded form, and often notched at one end, which is covered by a shining kind of cap, which is detached on the insect's assuming the perfect state. This cocoon is moreover entirely destitute of annular incisions, in which respect it differs from those of other Dipterous Insects. It is composed of the uncast skin of the larva, beneath which the insect becomes a real inactive pupa, with the limbs of the perfect insect laid along the breast, as in other species which undergo the strict coarctate species of transformation.

---

* See *Edinburgh Veterinary Review*, vol. i. p. 400.

perfect flies were produced.

"These insects are interesting in
live exclusively upon quadrupeds and
especially subject to the attacks of one o
called *Hippobosca equina.* This specie
genus *Hippobosca,* in which the eyes a
being placed at the sides of the head; th
shape of tubercles with three dorsal setæ
Mr Curtis observes that these flies mov
crab, sideways or backwards; they are v
and live principally on horses, attachin
belly between the thighs and under
are less protected by hair. It is remark
the ass fears them most, and that hor
from them. In the New Forest they
astonishing degree. Mr Samouelle says,
one horse I have obtained six handfuls
upwards of a hundred specimens. Th
white and light-coloured horses.'

"The other genera are:—*Ornithomyi*

phagus comprises a single species, *M. ovinus*, which is destitute of wings, and attacks the sheep. It is of a dark reddish colour, with the abdomen whitish. It is commonly called the Sheep Louse, and is so tenacious of life that Ray states that it will exist in a fleece twelve months after it is shorn, its excrements even giving a tinge to the wool, which is very difficult to be discharged."*

These lice or ticks abound on the ewes in spring, and when shearing time arrives the lambs are tormented by those which pass on to them from their shorn dams. The weaker lambs are most infected, and whatever animal is attacked by these blood-sucking parasites is prevented from thriving by the state of irritation it is kept in. It is to destroy these ticks that lambs are dipped, though, when non-poisonous dips are employed, the ewes should be dipped before they are shorn, and this will tend to preserve the lambs to a greater extent. Mere washing with soap and water is of no use against the ticks, and active agents are needed to destroy the parasites.

POULTRY LOUSINESS IN THE HORSE.—PHTHIRIASIS EQUI.

In 1850 Professor Bouley of Alfort drew attention to a severe skin disease, occurring in horses that are kept where poultry abound. In the *Veterinarian* for April 1851, M. Bouley's observations are published. Referring to the disease, he says:—

"Its commencement is instantaneous. All at once the horse is seized with a violent continued general itching. So sudden and irresistible is the desire the animal possesses to scratch himself, that he is not easy for a single moment. He rubs his skin against every resisting body near him, stamps the ground continually, strikes his belly, bites every place he can reach with his mouth, manifesting by his continual movements the burning itching by which he is devoured. At night his torments increase; so much so, that should the animal be abandoned to himself, he rubs and bites himself to that degree that he tears his skin, and carries portions away in his mouth, denuding himself extensively of his scarf skin; nor does he relax until smarting pains succeed the insupportable torments of the itching.

---

* KNIGHT's *English Cyclopædia.*

At the time these symptoms of prurience are making their appearance, the skin is the seat of an eruption of very small vesicles; some solitary—others, in greater number, congregate occupying more or less extent of surface. These vesicles contain at the period of their maturity, scarcely serosity enough to raise the epidermis, which becomes detached, dragging the hairs with it that ran across, leaving behind it a small bare surface, perfectly circular, of the diameter of a lentil, or the smallest silver coin. This bare part becomes covered with a crust of dried serosity, which soon exfoliates and is replaced by a new epidermis, perfectly smooth.

"This primary stage of the disease is difficult to meet with, ing it the aspect of tiger spots. In places where the eruption has been the most confluent, the depilation spreads between the vesicles, and so extends over a considerable patch of surface; but, even in these places, the circular disposition of the denuded patches, the primary expression of the original vesicular eruption, is still maintained in the smooth condition of the epidermis.

"This depilation spreads, like the vesicular eruption of which it is the consequence, with very great rapidity. In two or three days the horse with the most shining coat may have it spotted over with circular patches bare of hair, and in the course of a week will the hair and epidermis be destroyed over a large extent corresponding to the parts where the eruption has been the most confluent. Such is the rapidity of the depilation that we are but too apt to date the disease back to a long period when it is, in truth, but of a few days' duration.

"It is only at this stage of the *phthyriasis* that horses ordinarily come under observation; and therefore does it become difficult at such a time to assign to the disease any specific character: the vesicular kind of eruption serving to distinguish and classify it having left no trace upon the skin save circular depilation. Sometimes, at this stage of the disease, solid papulæ form within the substance of the skin, which become crowned with secondary vesicles, whose progress is identical with that of those we have already pointed out, disappearing after the formation and detachment of the crust which succeeds the secretion.

"During the whole of this stage, as at the first breaking out of the disease, the patients are tormented with continual burning itching, causing them to rub themselves incessantly and without relaxation; so that we observe upon the skin, in those places the most rubbed, lesions, which we may call *trau-*

principally remarkable upon the lateral parts neck, upon the back and croup, upon the s and upon the internal parts of the limbs. T very angry or bloody when observed immed rubbing, or they are covered with red incrus less adherent, according to the length of existed; or else they appear in a state of suppuration, whenever the skin has bec deeply injured. But these superficial lesion not by right belong more properly to poultr to any other pruriginous disease; and, so far sidered as one of their peculiar features, we upon them as simulating those affections to truth belong, and which they stand in the pl

"This disease in no way interferes with the general functions. Apart from the vio the animal may experience, and the consecut of his respiration and circulation it may occas all the aspect of the most perfect health. the disease becomes of long duration, the sub etter to the *Veterinarian*, immediately after the perusal of M. Bouley's article. He says :—

"It is very many years ago—I think about five-and-thirty —that my attention was first drawn to this disease. Notwithstanding this lapse of time, however, from its being a remarkable occurrence, I have all the circumstances so strongly impressed on my memory that I shall, without hesitation, comply with your request, by relating to you the simple facts as they then, in my recollection, occurred.

"My attention was first drawn to the subject through being called to see eight horses that were used in a pair-horse stage-coach, which at that time ran from Kensington to Leadenhall Street. These horses occupied an eight-stall stable, built expressly for their use, and totally unconnected with any other stable in the yard. The stable-man told me hat two or three of the horses which stood at one end of the uilding had been rubbing and gnawing themselves for some ays past, which increasing until it became serious, it was ought requisite to apply to me about it. On examining em, I confess that I was somewhat puzzled to determine e nature of the malady. It was unlike both mange and feit in any form I had ever before seen them. Still, I umenced at once to treat them the same as I had been ustomed to do cases of mange, by giving them a good curial dressing. This appeared to have the desired t for a time. But we found that the other horses, one another, became similarly affected; and that even which we considered as cured relapsed as bad as ever . One day, as I was standing watching the opera-f dressing, an old coachman drove into the yard, and egan to ask 'what was the matter.' I confess I felt somewhat puzzled, by way of answer to his question, the disease a name, when the old boy followed up his inquiry by asking 'Where's your hen-house?' The place being pointed out, the door was no sooner opened than a spectacle was disclosed to us which I shall not readily forget. The accumulation of filth in the place, which had not to al appearance been cleaned out for years, was only to be compared in aspect and consistence to lumps of decayed cheese swarming with mites. (I trust this observation may no prejudice the table, or prevent any gentleman indulging i his fondness for cheese in that state: it has not at all inte fered with my partiality for mitey cheese.) This secr being discovered, the nuisance was immediately removed, t stable being well cleaned out, and the horses thus freed fro their annoying companions. The man who looked after t horses now told us that *he* had been frequently annoyed the insect which he supposed to be a 'louse,' and that t apprehension of being called 'lousy' made him unwilling to support (if I may presume so much) of the exceedingly clear and well-written account of Mons. H. Bouley."

Messrs Woodger, Moon, and others, have since published interesting observations on the disease, which Mr Henderson was perhaps the first amongst veterinarians to observe.

Horses and other animals have been destroyed by wasps and various flies, such as Simulum reptans, a very dangerous animal, and which occurs chiefly in Hungary and the East. In Africa another fly—Chrysops cœcutiens—attacks horses' eyes, and blinds them. Argas Persicus torments, and even kills the Persian horse, and it is said that in St. Domingo, another parasite, Argas Americanus, bites the ears of horses, and leads occasionally to fatal results.

BURNS AND SCALDS.—AMBUSTIO.

The list of skin affections is not complete without reference to injuries arising from excessive heat or cold. In the first place, with regard to burns and scalds, though not so frequent or so deadly in the lower animals as in the human subject, cases are not rare, and unless properly treated, they prove very troublesome, and even fatal. The only difference between a burn and a scald, is, that the latter is usually caused by hot liquids, and covers a wide surface of skin, without, as a rule, injuring it to a great depth. A burn is commonly understood to be an injury resulting from flame, or the contact of a burning solid object with the skin. Dupuytren, the renowned French surgeon, classifies the conditions of skin induced by excessive heat as follows:—

1. "Erythema or superficial inflammation of the skin, without vesicles.

2. "Inflammation of the skin, with separation of the cuticle, and the production of vesicles filled with serum.

3. "Destruction of the papillary layer of the skin.

part."

Without entering into details concernin
ties of burns described by Dupuytren, i
general terms, that the effects of excessiv
the skin vary greatly in degree of severity
ing to the extent of surface, or depth of
local and constitutional symptoms vary l
intensity. The symptoms are also diffe
the mode in which heat is applied.

Firstly, Superficial burns and scalds
redness of the skin, some soreness and
cuticle. This form of burn is noticed in p
with a scanty coat of bristles, from the a
rays on the white patches. The technical
this condition is *ephelis*. It is also seen a
prolonged application of hot fomentations
to a part. The constitutional sympto
amount to slight irritative fever.

Secondly, The skin is more deeply injur
of hot iron to the skin, or the scalding

Scalds of a dangerous kind are more rarely seen in the lower animals than in man. I have seen cases of boiling liquids from brewers' vats falling over the hips of horses, and occasionally hot steam, as well as boiling water, in manufactories accidentally injure animals. The pain the animals experience is very great, the excoriation which results is extensive and rapid. The red skin, unless speedily and effectually protected, suppurates or mortifies; the animal is dull and very feverish, and with extensive burns, death may result in a few hours.

Thirdly, Deep burns, followed by sloughing, are seen in animals that are rescued from burning buildings, or when the operation of deep and close firing is unwisely resorted to. Animals sometimes die of shock with this variety of burn, or they recover for a time, and are liable to secondary affections of other parts of the body.

Treatment.—The means found most advantageous to give relief in cases of burn and scald are—1*stly*, Protection of the part from contact with foreign objects, and especially from exposure to air; 2*ndly*, The application of evaporating and sedative lotions; 3*rdly*, Attention to the state of the system generally, especially to the condition of the bowels and kidneys.

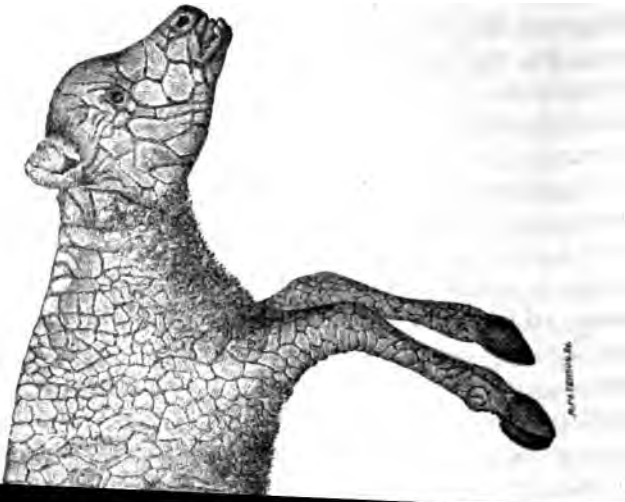
It is necessary to caution farmers against the use of agents which clog the surface of the skin, such as oils and ointments. I have known an animal to have suffered for long with ulceration of the skin of the back, from the use of the common turpentine or digestive ointment, after a burn resulting from a portion of burning timber falling on the back. The most soothing application is a lotion composed of equal parts of sulphuric ether, or chloroform, and spirit of wine; and to each ounce of this mixture half a grain of morphia is added. Flour may be dredged over the skin

if the epidermis be intact, and the part must then be en
veloped in finely carded cotton wool, which should be kep
on four or five days, and if the wool adheres, pou
tices should be applied to favour its separation, or simp
water-dressing may serve. It has been recommended to u
stimulants, both internally and externally. Mild aperien
and salines are usually very beneficial.

Caustics may produce effects analogous to those resulti
from hot applications. We must check their ravages by dil
tion with water in most instances, and by chemical decomposi
tion in others. Thus, if nitric acid is the active agent, it may
be washed off; if sulphuric acid, the addition of water would
increase its effects, so that lime or carbonate of soda should
be immediately sprinkled over the surface; if potassa fusa
or quicklime be the active agents, their action may speedily
be checked by the use of dilute acetic acid; insoluble and

and their study in the lower animals, tends to throw little light on their nature, as only one form has been at all recognised, viz., Elephantiasis. Of these diseases in man there are five, viz., Lepra, Lupus, Scrofuloderma, Kelis, and Elephantiasis. The reason why the lower animals are rarely attacked by any of these disorders is perhaps to be found in their being not unfrequently of syphilitic origin. Mr Erasmus Wilson says:—"The cause of the present group of diseases is obscure; it is, probably, some poison present in the blood, engendered by conditions either external to the body, or within the economy itself. Numerous observations have led me to the conclusion that lepra originates in the syphilitic poison, the poison being modified by transmission through one or more generations. Lupus, in some instances, is clearly referable to the poison of syphilis; in others it seems to appertain to an infection equally mysterious, namely, scrofula; and scrofula, I believe to derive one of its sources from syphilis. Kelis is allied with scrofuloderma, often making its appearance on the cicatrices of scrofulous sores, or in children suffering under scrofulous affections. The cause of Elephantiasis is as much a mystery, as deeply plunged in obscurity at the present day, as it was before the commencement of the Christian era, when it made its first outbreak among the inhabitants of the banks of the Nile. From Egypt it travelled through Syria to Greece; from Greece it pursued a westerly direction through Europe. After exhausting itself in England, it moved northward into Scotland, from Scotland to the islands of Orkney and Shetland; and at the present moment, rages with severity on the coasts of Norway and in Iceland."

Though enlarged limbs in horses have been regarded as due to elephantiasis, the only malady that seems to have been described with any proper foundation under this head is—



ELEPHANTIASIS OF THE OX.

Several observers have witnessed, in hot countries, a
sease of the skin of the ox, which they have regarded as
entical with elephantiasis of the human subject. The only
ecimen I have seen relating to it is one in the Bologna
useum, and in the foregoing woodcut, a representation of
e stuffed skin is given. The case was regarded as one of
ngenital elephantiasis.

From the descriptions of Cruzel, Gellé, Taiche, and Pradal,
would appear that when attacked with this disease, the
in of the ox becomes dry, hard, thick, and wrinkled. It is
t in some parts, and firmly adherent to the prominences
er joints in others. The hairs are dry, and pimples form
the opening of the hair follicles. The cuticle separates in
any directions, and deep fissures soon form, which increase
breadth and depth, and discharge a serous fluid, or even
us; the discharge is always fetid. Scabs form, which ren-
r the cutaneous surface very rough, and the hairs drop off.
he disease may attack the whole surface of the body, or
ly one part, such as the head. When the head is princi-
ally affected, the eyes are closed and the eyelid deeply
acked, but vision remains unimpaired. The discharge
om the eyes causes the hair of the face to fall off; the con-
nctiva is red and infiltrated; the lips and margins of the
ostrils are thickened and tumefied; the Schneiderian mem-
rane is of a pink colour, and a dense, yellow discharge flows
rom the nose. The buccal membrane retains its normal
ppearance, and the outbreathed air is not fetid.

If the limbs are affected, they become enormously swollen
nd very rigid from the knees and hocks downwards; the
nimal cannot walk, and obstinately stands or lies, and if it
aintains the erect position, it does so until it falls from

sheer exhaustion. The skin of the digits is nodulated, and ulcers form, which itch to a certain extent, and which the animal licks constantly. The constitutional symptoms are those of disturbed functions—cows cease to yield milk, the appetite is capricious, and so on. The disease is always chronic, and lasts several months. Its treatment is attended with very doubtful results, and success depends more on judicious diet and cleanliness, than the use of medicines. Some recommend occasional bleeding, but the majority are opposed to this practice. Low diet is suggested for the febrile stage, and setons have been inserted in the dewlap. Active purgatives have been strongly recommended, and locally the use of emollients, of healing ointments, &c.

DISEASES ARISING FROM ANIMAL POISONS OF UNKNOWN ORIGIN, AND GIVING RISE TO

easles has been most erroneously applied to two diseases of e pig—the one being a parasitic malady due to the existnce of cysticerci in the muscular system of the hog; and ne other, a disease of the blood, usually associated with severe astro-intestinal derangement, and well known as the 'blue isease,' or hog cholera. German veterinarians have furnished s with histories of outbreaks of a contagious fever amongst heep and swine, which is probably the same disease as uman rubeola. It is not known whether it is one and the ame disease in man and these animals, or whether it is ransmissible from animals of one species to those of another. The definitions of the disease given by continental veterinary urgeons is in substance the same as the above, quoted from Dr Wood's "Practice of Medicine," and which might well tand for a translation of the following definition by Professor Hering: — "Fieber, mit catarrhalischen Zufällen und einem unregelmässigen Ausschlag (Entzündung und Knötchen) auf ler Haut verbunden. Acuter verlauf, ansteckend."

Ryss—a German veterinarian—seems the first to have lescribed the disease as he witnessed it in a flock of sheep in 811. In addition to the symptoms of a slight irritative ever, he observed that the animals sneezed, coughed, had a lischarge from the nose, swelling of the head, especially in he parotid region, heat of mouth, dryness of skin, want of ppetite, and constipation. Towards the end of the second lay a reddish eruption rose over the chest, then on the thighs, ides of the body, face, &c. The eruption had the character f irregular red spots, which became white on pressure with he finger, and in the centre of which a hardness was felt, so s to give to the skin an uneven feeling when the hand was assed over it. Twenty-four hours were required for the levelopment of the eruption. The cutaneous secretions had peculiar odour, and after the eruption was well out the fever ceased, the swelling of the head subsided, and the papulæ assumed a brown red colour by the 4th or 5th day, disappearing altogether from the 9th to the 11th. Desquamation of the cuticle usually followed, and some catarrhal symptoms continued. When colic and diarrhœa set in, about the ninth day of the disease, the malady proved fatal. The disease was inoculable by using the discharge from the nose and the scales from the skin. Of 103 animals inoculated, only one died. Hofacker declares that the disease thus described by Ryss was only a form of variola ovina, or common sheep-pox.

Viborg gives a description of measles in the pig. With the first symptoms of the fever there is cough, vomiting, redness of the eyes, and flow of tears; red papulæ then form on the back, eyes, axillæ, and inner surface of the thighs, and at a later period, desquamation of the cuticle over these parts kind. It commences with fever, which invades at an indefinite period between the second and the tenth day after exposure to infection or contagion. On the second day of the fever, the eruption is developed in the form of minute points and papulæ, which constitutes patches of large size, or a general efflorescence of a vivid scarlet colour. The rash terminates at the end of six or seven days, leaving the skin rough and harsh, and the epidermis peeling off in the purpuræ and thin laminæ." British veterinarians have described cases of sporadic and apparently non-contagious disease which they have called scarlatina. Messrs Percivall, Webb, Turner, Woodger, Hunting, and others, have recorded such instances.

As an illustration of the class of cases, I may quote Mr Hunting's, which occurred in a six-year-old pony, belonging to the South Hetton Coal Company, on the 10th May, 1856. At that period, and for several weeks preceding it, scarlatina had been exceedingly prevalent in the district, and had proved unusually fatal amongst children. On the 2nd of May, 1856, five cases of what is called distemper (a name applied in Durham to four distinct diseases: viz., catarrh, influenza, strangles, and glanders) were reported in the pits, but the malady, Mr Hunting says, was in reality a combination of strangles and malignant scarlatina. The five animals, four years' old ponies, were drawn to the surface, and placed in the infirmary stables; on the third day, two out of the five died, and, on the following day, the third case sank.

"The six-year-old pony before mentioned, was drawn out of the pit and placed in the infirmary stables, (four days after the three first cases died). His symptoms were cough, fever, sore throat, enlarged parotid glands; lips somewhat swollen; *sub-maxillary space quite free from swellings*, the mucous membranes presenting the same yellowish purple hue, as is frequently seen in bad cases of influenza; the mouth hot, and the tongue and gums covered with a soapy saliva; the pulse small, and almost imperceptible at the jaw, beating 60 per minute; the breathing quickened, but not laboured; deglutition difficult, countenance dull; thin mucous discharge from nostrils; extremities rather cold; loss of appetite; fæces dark-coloured, passed in small quantities, and covered with a slimy mucus; great disinclination to move in his box.

"On the second day after entering the infirmary stables, the Schneiderian membrane was studded with bright scarlet spots, varying in size from a pea to a pin's head; in two or three places the petechiæ had apparently spread from the centre to the circumference, so as to coalesce, forming irregular patches; scarlet spots were also observable on the anxious, and the animal immoveable. Notwithstanding the constant employment of warm fomentations, the swollen parts were hot and painful on being pressed, and pitted considerably on the application of pressure. On its withdrawal, the indentations remained for some time.

"My patient being *much debilitated*, having eaten but little for fifteen days, I was doubtful, under the circumstances, whether it would be prudent to adopt active depletive measures; but remembering the passage in Dr George Burrow's well-written article on scarlatina, in the 'Library of Medicine,' wherein he says: 'It might be expected that these dropsical effusions, which are so often the symptoms of constitutional weakness, and which follow a disease characterised by great depression of strength, would require a stimulating plan of treatment to remove them; but experience, and examinations of fatal cases, have proved that these dropsies ought to be treated by antiphlogistic remedies:" I determined to follow the principle there laid down. Active aperients and diuretic medicines were given internally; 6 oz. of blood taken from the jugular vein; hot fomentations applied to the enlargements for twenty-four hours successively; after which, hand rubbing and gentle exercise were ordered.

"As soon as the bowels began to act freely, a decided improvement for the better was visible. Three days after, depletive measures were resorted to, the pulse became exceedingly weak and imperceptible at the jaw; the serous effusions, however, had almost disappeared, and the appetite was improving. Tonics and stimulants were now administered, and in ten days my patient was convalescent, and able to take an hour's walking exercise daily."

Whether it be right to call such cases scarlatina, cannot well be determined. Professor Hertwig of Berlin looks upon them as cases of typhus, whereas Spinola describes cas occurring in a number of three and four-year-old colts, pr senting all the characters described by Mr Hunting, and garded by Professor Spinola as instances of scarlet fever.

VARIOLOUS FEVERS.

Man and many animals are subject to a specific inflammation of the skin dependent on a blood poison which is thrown off in pustules, and leads constantly to the reproduction of the disease. Human small-pox may be regarded as typical variola, and the same poison induces a very characteristic eruption, but less severe constitutional symptoms on the horse and cow. Of all animals, sheep are attacked by the most malignant form of variola—a form which is not transmissible to man, and only occasionally to other animals, such as the

Cow-Pox (*Variolæ Vaccinæ*).

This very simple affection is not often noticed, and so many forms of eruption are observed on the teats, that it is somewhat difficult to detect the true from false varieties of cow-pox, at certain stages of the eruption. This disease has claimed a very large share of attention on the part of scientific men, from Jenner's discovery in the dairies in Gloucestershire, where he observed that the people milking cows with the cow-pox suffered from an eruption on their hands, but never had the malignant small-pox of the human being. This was the origin of vaccination.

The cow-pox, like other forms of variola, is a contagious pustular eruption of the skin, running a very regular course, accompanied by slight fever. It is communicable between animals of different species.

Causes.—The primary cause of cow-pox is unknown. The majority of cases occur in spring and summer, shortly after cows have calved. The state of congestion of the udder at this period favours the development of the disease, and it has never been observed to arise spontaneously in bulls, oxen, or heifers, before calving. It is chiefly seen in cows from four to six years of age. Mr Ceely makes the following sensible remarks on the causes and origin of the disease. Referring particularly to the Vale of Aylesbury, he says:—

"The *variolæ vaccinæ* seem to have been long known in the vale and neighbourhood. They have been noticed at irregular intervals, most commonly appearing about the beginning or end of spring, rarely during the height of summer; but I have seen them at all periods from August to May, and the beginning of June. By some it is presumed that cold and moisture favour their development; by others, that the hard winds of spring, after a wet winter, are supposed have the same influence. I have, however, seen the dise in the autumn and middle of winter after a dry summer. Th disease is occasionally epizootic, or prevalent at the san time in several farms at no great distance, more commonl sporadic or nearly solitary. It may be seen sometimes a several contiguous farms; at other times, one or two farms apparently under like circumstances of soil, situation, etc. amidst the prevailing disease, entirely escapes its visitation. Many years may elapse before it recurs at a given farm or vicinity, although all the animals may have been changed in the meantime. I have known it occur twice in five years in a particular vicinity, and at two contiguous farms, while at a third adjoining dairy, in all respects similar in local and othe circumstances, it had not been known to exist for forty years. It is sometimes introduced into a dairy by recently purchased not appear to be less frequent on the hills than in the vale. It has been seen primarily on the stall-fed as well as on the grazing animal.

"*Origin of the disease.*—I have met with several intelligent dairymen whose relatives had seen good reason to ascribe its occurrence to the contagion of the equine vesicle, communicated by the hands of the attendant of both animals; but very little of that disease has been noticed of late years, though I know of several farriers who have been affected from the horse, and resisted subsequent variolation or vaccination, and have seen a few who distinguish between the equine vesicle and the grease, a recurrent disease—eczema impetiginodes—as it appears to me. For many years past, however, the spontaneous origin of the variolæ vaccinæ in the cow has not been doubted here. In all the cases that I have noticed I never could discover the probability of any other source.

"There is much difficulty in determining with precision, at all times, whether the disease arises primarily in one or more individuals in the same dairy; most commonly, however, it appears to be solitary. The milkers pretend in general to point out the infecting individual; but as I have more than once detected the disease in a late stage on an animal not suspected of having it, I am not very prone to confide in their representations, unless my own inspection confirms or renders them probable."*

---

* "An early conviction of the necessity of almost entire self-dependence in these dairy investigations soon led to the adoption of the following rules:

"1st, Not to be too fastidious in my footsteps.

"2nd, To be on the best possible terms with the milkers.

"3rd, To obtain all possible information from them, and believe nothing important which could not be confirmed.

Cow-pox among cattle and small-pox among ewes have been repeatedly observed to prevail at the same period. Mr Gibson, in a sketch of the province of Guzerat, states that variola carries off annually many persons, and "the same disorder is at times very fatal among the cattle." Mr Macpherson, writing from Murshidabad in 1836, observes that the disease among the cows has not occurred in the province for two years; that during the same interval very few cases of variola have been known, and from these circumstances he infers "that the unknown causes which favour the disease in the human subject, have the same tendency in the cattle; in fact, that variola and mhata, or gotee, owe their origin to the same cause." Mr Lamb, stationed at Dacca, remarks in 1836, that during the prevalence of variola, the cow-pox "appeared in one muhalla and carried off fifteen or twenty cows."

Cases have been noticed by Mr Ceely which show that l loss of flesh. In about three or four days, red hard ; are seen, which soon appear circumscribed; the teats me painful and slightly swollen. The spots attain the of a horse bean, and milking becomes generally very ful to the animal. They rapidly increase in size and erness, and become charged with a limpid fluid, and

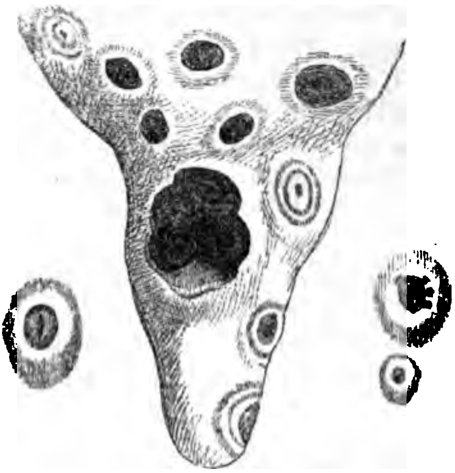
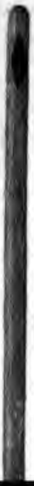


Fig. 204.

surrounded by a red base or areola. The limpid fluid mes opaque and purulent, and the distinctive feature of pustule is, that it has a depression on its summit, as seen he above woodcuts. It is technically termed "umbili-d." It is most perfect about ten days after its first arance.

Mr Ceely has carefully examined the structure of the pustules, and finds the fluid enclosed in meshes, formed by fibres which intercept the vesicle. A scab forms over the spot, which is thrown off within the third week of the eruption.



Treatment.—From the great soreness of the teat, cows cannot readily be milked, and it may be essential to introduce in the milk duct a tube, as seen in the annexed engraving, in order to draw off the milk. The udder requires to be freely fomented, and the animal should, in severe cases, have a mild aperient. If the congestion of the mamma be very considerable, and the gland become hard, a large linseed-meal poultice must be applied, containing about a drachm of extract of belladonna. This should be kept on for seved rabbits are subject to the disorder, and may be the rriers of the contagion. Sheep dogs certainly can be the eans of transmitting the virus. The malady has been served on them, and a marked case occurred in Wiltshire. r Charles Percivall had an opportunity of observing the sease on Mr Stephen Neate's dog, and informs me that the mptoms were identical with those of variola ovina, and ere could be no doubt that the dog contracted the disorder om the diseased sheep. The disease has been communi-ted by inoculation to man and cattle.

When small-pox enters a flock, it may be checked and mited to a few cases, or it may affect the whole. I have served that the disease is far more severe in countries here it is the practice to house the sheep. Few escape, and le majority die. It is this that renders all the German terinarians such decided partizans of the practice of inocula-on. They find that sometimes not one per cent. die where ocks are inoculated, whereas 50, 60, 80, and upwards of 90 er cent. are destroyed by the natural disease.

In proportion to the close, hot, and ill-ventilated condition f stables in which sheep are congregated, is the mortality eavy. The malady spreads far more certainly and rapidly mongst the continental flocks than our own. Here the ourse of the disease usually consists in the attack of one or wo animals which probably survive, but not being separated om the flock, contaminate dozens. In the course of about month several score of sheep are affected, and in two, three, r four months, every member of a flock of one or two housand sheep may have been seized. Where a flock of heep is housed, the disease is propagated to every animal n as many weeks as it takes months on our hills. Many igorous animals in a flock prove rather refractory to the in-luence of the virus, and some may escape altogether. This is not seen where causes combine to weaken the system and favour the repeated approach of contagious matter.

In France the mortality observed amongst flocks affected with this disease varies from 20 to 40 per cent. In England it has attained 50 per cent.

Every writer of merit in Europe attributes this disease to the introduction of diseased animals across the Russian frontier into Poland, Hungary, Prussia, Pomerania, &c. This malady, like pleuro-pneumonia in cattle, epizootic aphtha, and contagious typhus, spreads *invariably* from east to west. It is a malady which never has, and never will, originate spontaneously in this country.

It is perpetuated in some countries, such as Prussia, and especially in its eastern divisions, by the practice of the yearly inoculation of lambs born on farms frequently visited by the disorder.

inoculation of flocks in a number of districts, and for miles around the seat of the first outbreak. The result may readily be conceived; a whole country is at once affected.

It is somewhat remarkable that our flocks should have escaped attacks of small-pox during the first five years which succeeded our importations; but my inquiries in London amongst very well informed dealers, butchers, and others, are satisfactory. The sheep imported were at that time very inferior. They were not, like the cattle which communicated pleuro-pneumonia, bought up for store purposes, but sold at once and slaughtered. The London market was then not so common a resort as at present for farmers who purchase sheep to feed for a few months, and at most some butchers might have kept a few over from one week to another, or a little longer. Some of these kept sheep often died, so much so that those who bought them did not repeat the experiment, and lean small sheep were dressed up *as lamb*, and sold in the east end of London amongst the poor. Whilst lamb was at a high price in the west end, it was at 4d. or 6d. a pound where the lean, small, and pallid foreign sheep were sold as such.

But a very satisfactory explanation of the alarming introduction of small-pox in 1847 is to be found in the extraordinarily sudden increase in the importation of sheep. In 1847, 139,371 sheep were imported, whereas the total amount for the five years previously was 111,222. The number was as low as 210 in 1843, under 2000 so late as in 1844, under 16,000 in 1845, and 91,732 in 1846. The foreign dealers were exerting themselves to increase the supply of sheep, and it is not at all to be wondered at that small-pox spread westward. It must not be forgotten that the countries with which we immediately trade were as healthy as our own in the early days of our importations, and it was only when they had to import for our supplies that they suffered an injured us.

The outbreak of small-pox in 1847 continued until 185 and it interfered with the foreign trade. It was as late a 1850 that the importation of sheep again attained th number of 1847; indeed, it exceeded that number by nearl 4000 sheep, and there was a rapid increase in our importations up to 1852. They then attained 217,649, and althoug individual outbreaks of small-pox had occurred since 1849 especially amongst the stocks of butchers, it was in this yea of extraordinary increase in the foreign trade that we bega to suffer more severely. More severely still in 1853, an then, thanks to the general practice of slaughtering foreig sheep in or near London, we escaped until 1862.

Merino sheep imported from Tonning, but most probabl reared in Mecklenburgh, were the first to communicate th the greatest and constant prevalence of the sheep-pox in the principal provinces of Prussia, Posen, Pomerania, and Brandenburg; in Silesia and Saxony only isolated outbreaks occur, whereas the western provinces have remained free. The disease is, therefore, stationary in certain provinces, and the question is, must it be regarded as an enzootic disorder due to local influences, or is the cause of its persistence in these parts the preservation and reproduction of the small-pox virus by means of yearly inoculations as a precautionary measure on the part of many flockmasters? Some inoculate, and others do not; the *contagium* is, therefore, preserved or regenerated at several or many points. Under these circumstances it is scarcely possible, adds Gerlach, to avoid the spread of the disease from the inoculated herds; and this happens with great certainty and frequency, in consequence of the absence of all sanitary regulations with regard to the inoculated flocks.

My inquiries, when in Germany in 1862, resulted in the confirmation of all I had previously heard and read as to small-pox in that part of the Prussian dominions. I learnt, however, that in 1861 the disease was worse than it has been for many years, and, as usual, the alarm of small-pox outbreaks led to many farmers inoculating their flocks, and establishing many centres whence the disease could extend itself.

The year 1862 was one of extraordinary losses by contagious disorders.

Small-pox in sheep broke out in April at Hinter Ribnitz, and thence it spread to many farms in the neighbourhood of Rostock. The attention of the Mecklenburgh Government was directed to the subject in the month of June. District after district was rapidly proscribed, and many farmers, alarmed at the approach of disease, inoculated their flocks.

My inquiries in Mecklenburgh led me to believe that districts were proscribed long after small-pox had been in them. Though the Government regulations are stringent, there are no means employed to ensure that they are enforced. It will be observed that it was officially announced that small-pox was at Quassel only as late as the 6th of September, whereas by that time the disease had committed great ravages, and had in reality been in a flock four months. Many other cases of a similar nature occurred. I also found that infected sheep and the skins of animals that had died of the disease were sold.

The first farm I visited on my way from Hamburgh to Rostock was Quassel, near Pritzier, towards the south-west of Mecklenburgh Schwerin. The proprietor farms his own land. He is a wealthy man, possessing also an estate on which he has sheep and cattle beyond Lübeck. At Quassel effect. I examined the seat of the inoculation, the ears, in many, and the appearances indicated that the inoculation had taken effect. Many severe cases resulted from the inoculation, and some apparently natural cases occurred, and early in October, a very severe outbreak was witnessed in which many of the sheep had a well-developed eruption, and others were seized chiefly in the head, and were suffering to a great extent from partial paralysis of the hind quarters.

Not only, however, had Herr von Paepke sold sheep since the disease broke out on his farm, but I noticed in a shed a large number of skins. I was told that these were the 145 skins of the dead sheep, and that such was the fact their appearance amply betokened. It was considered a great pity to bury the sheep with their skins, and the law had been evaded as it is daily in Mecklenburgh.

When in Hanover I visited several farms for the purposes of an official inquiry. I ascertained that much disease had been due to the travelling of diseased sheep across the country from east to west, and towards Holland. Dealers had purchased diseased sheep, and no less than 200 were sold from one infected flock at Erstorf early in the summer. They were fat, and it was thought best to sell them before they took the disease. The losses were severe on this farm.

The chief outbreaks in Hanover first occurred about the months of March and April.

That small-pox has been very prevalent on the continent during the last two or three years is also proved by an outbreak in Belgium. It is rare to observe the disease in that country, more rare than I had been led to understand before visiting it. It is stated that no outbreak had occurred since 1823 and 1825 until 1860. Three hundred sheep from Germany, purchased in the latter year by a farmer at Petit

Beulx lez Nivelles, and mixed with 700 or 800 more sheep, soon manifested signs of the disease. Eight per cent. were lost before a competent veterinarian was consulted. Separation and inoculation were resorted to, and owing to great precautions taken, the disease was limited to the one flock.

I particularly notice this outbreak in Belgium, as it shows how German sheep travel far westward, crossing Hanover into Holland, as well as through Holstein from Mecklenburgh, for the English markets.

Holland has suffered severely for the last four years. Its sheep-rearing province is Drenthe, famed for its sandy plains, heather, buck-wheat, and flocks of sheep. In no other Dutch province are the flocks so large or so numerous. Herr Moss, veterinary surgeon at Assen, has witnessed outbreaks annually since 1858. He has inoculated many flocks, and the losses have occasionally been very numerous. The districts most injured by it in 1862 were Rolde Gieton, Borger, Buiven, Peize, where it has been for two years, Kolonie and Veenhuizen. In the two latter places it was raging severely when I was in Holland. In 1861 the disease appeared in Friesland, but there are no flocks of sheep there of any importance, and it has not committed great ravages contact of flocks with the diseased sheep driven through the province. I observed the malady at Den Oond and in two farms at Schalwijk. When the malady was raging at Den Oond in the month of August, twenty-six sheep, apparently in health, were sold to passing dealers for the English trade. The twenty-six sheep were the only ones of a flock of about 120 that had not taken the disease at the time of their sale. They were, of course, infected sheep. Before I left Utrecht on the 28th of October, I learned that the disease had spread to Gooij, and other farms near Holstein.

I am now led to consider the outbreak of small-pox in Wiltshire, in 1862.

Mr Joseph Parry, of Allington, owned, at the commencement of the year 1862, one of the choicest flocks in Wiltshire. It was exclusively home-bred, and consisted of 992 ewes, 9 rams, and 710 lambs. Such a flock in the centre of the North Wiltshire downs might justly be regarded as not likely to suffer first from any contagious disorder.

But the district turns out to be one not unfrequently visited by contagious disorders, and my attention was specially directed to the peculiarities of that portion of country which render it liable to invasions of scab and the foot-and-mouth disease, as well as the sheep pox.

The farm of Allington, about six miles north-east of Devizes, stretches over St Anne's Hill, or Tanhill, which is the centre of an extensive sheep district. It is also the locality in which there is an extensive sheep fair, held annually on the 6th of August. Skirting this hill, and through the heart of the district about to be described, is the celebrated "Wan's, or Devil's dyke," one of the divisions of the old Saxon heptarchy, and now levelled in some parts, but prominent at others. The Wan's dyke takes a somewhat serpentine course from east to west. Standing on the Wan's dyke at Tanhill, and circumscribing a circle with a radius of six miles, an area is embraced of about 70,000 acres of land, resting on the chalk formation, with considerable tracts of the upper greensand, and the soils are proverbially healthy for sheep. Over this district there is, in many parts, one sheep to the acre, and the total amount of stock was computed, in July, to be about 50,000 sheep.

The system of management consists in folding the sheep on fallow land or green crop, according to the season, extent, and quality of the down, to which the sheep are driven every morning from April to November. Each farm has therefore a certain amount of arable ground in the vale and a strip of down on the hill. These strips of down are often connected with the arable land by a mere right of way or small strip of down, and the downs are limited for each farm by some faint oll, or from Southampton to Ilsley, &c., in the same way. n extensive dealer has assured me that many hundred heep driven for many days along the Wiltshire downs cost r travelling expenses 4s. a day. No money is needed for od, shelter, or tolls.

There are some notorious dealers who have no farm or wn on which to keep their flocks. They pick up odd imals at a low price, here and there, and drive over the wns, where they sleep, and move gently backwards and rwards on the pretext of travelling, but in reality getting od for their flocks. Many instances have occurred of the read of contagious disorders, such as scab, the foot-and-uth disease, foot rot, &c., from these infected flocks passing er the downs along the Wan's dyke.

The lowland portion of the Allington farm is skirted by e canal, and it is said that the sheep were near this canal en the disease first broke out. I find, however, that the st case occurred amongst a portion of the flock that had en daily to the down for about a week. My authority is shepherd who drove them.

I visited the downs repeatedly, rode across them with ntlemen who knew the country well, spoke to drovers, shep-ds, and other persons, and the more I inquired the more dence did I obtain in confirmation of the facts gleaned by the first morning I commenced my investigations.

My inquiries abroad indicate that of late years, but espe-lly in 1861, and early in 1862, small-pox has been raging erely in the countries whence we derive stock. There e been no seizures of infected sheep, but many have doubtedly been introduced in this country. Many were ported in the spring. With all these facts, I think the dence is as complete as we need have it with regard to contamination of the Allington flock. The very fact of that flock being away from public roads endangered it, and rendered the chances greater that drovers' sheep would feed by its side.

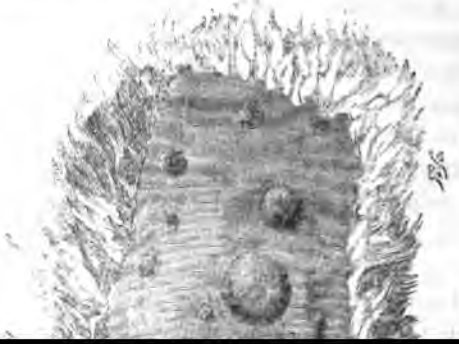
The Allington flock communicated disease to the sheep on Mr Harding's farm at Etchilhampton. Then Mr Stephen Neate, whose lands adjoin Mr Parry's, discovered the malady, but only after having been to a fair at Marlborough with a lot of lambs. Fortunately Mr Neate was so quick in getting back the lambs he had sold that they led to no further outbreaks. I ascertained the existence of the disease at Stanton Horton, Hillwood, Avebury, and Langley farm. There was no mystery as to the communication of the disease in any case, with the exception of Mr Church's flock at Hillwood which, however, was folded by the roadside, where thousand of sheep are constantly passing. The extent of the los sustained in Wiltshire is shown in the subjoined table.

Had all the flocks seized been inoculated, I am quite sure that the outbreak of small-pox would not have been brought to so quiet a termination. Had I inoculated Mr Gidding's, Mr Dark's, and Mr Church's flocks, I have no doubt whatever that many more farms would have been infected by this time; and it is satisfactory to notice how very insignificant the losses were amongst the non-inoculated as contrasted with the inoculated flocks.

The losses on 3811 sheep were 221 before inoculation had been practised, and the loss since has amounted to 537, or a total of 758 on 3811, viz., very nearly 10 (19.89) per cent., whereas on 1310 sheep not inoculated the loss amounted only to 21 sheep, or 1·6 per cent.

On all the farms where the separation system was carried out, the cases were very severe, but removed as a rule before they could contaminate other animals. The exception to this was Mr Church's flock, in which one or two mild cases were observed late. The mortality on the cases at Hillwood was as high as 70 per cent., so that it could not be said that the disease was not virulent in character. Again, at Horton the cases were very severe: one animal recovered with difficulty, and the second died from a confluent variety of the disease. They were both confluent cases that I examined at Avebury, and one of the sheep at Stanton was very severely affected.

Symptoms of Small-pox in Sheep.—There are three important stages of this disease, viz., invasion, suppuration, and desquamation. Usually within a week, and sometimes exceeding this time, after a sheep has been in contact with diseased animals, or has been inoculated, slight fever marks the invasion of the disease. The shepherd notices that the animal is dull, its ears are drooping and wool clapped. On the parts of the skin free from wool, a flea-bitten appearance is noticed, and each red spot increases in size so as to form a lenticular inflamed papula. About the 8th or 10th day the centre of the papula becomes elevated and transparent. A clear limpid liquid accumulates, and soon becomes turbid. The pustule has a white and then a yellowish opaque appearance; the skin around it is pale. Each pustule is flattened



The constitutional symptoms vary in severity according to e character of the case as indicated by the eruption. There severe fever, intense thirst, bloodshot eyes, &c., in all cases which the papulæ are numerous and running together, or other words, *confluent*. Discharge from the eyes and se, quick breathing, and tendency to blueness of the ıcous membranes, are conformable signs. The fœtor of cutaneous exhalations and of the expired air is often olerable; and in the latter stages of fatal cases, the

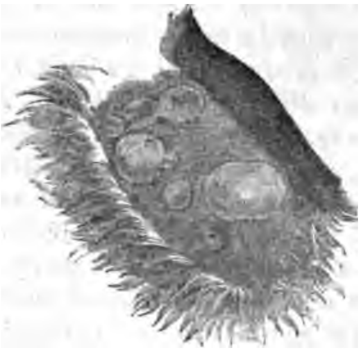


Fig. 207.—The pustular stage.

mals are seen to pant with their tongues protruding out their mouth. In mild cases the fever disappears when the ıption is well developed.

The appearance of the dark circumscribed scabs is very culiar, and has been compared to that of black, round heads nails. It is owing to this that the French use the term veau, from *clavus*, a nail.

The eruption of the face, purulent discharge from the eyes, ollen nose, difficult breathing, fœtor of exhalations and pired air, with rapid breathing and accelerated pulse, are ns observed in the affected members of a flock.

The disease is observed to assume very irregular forms:—

Firstly, The fever may be so intense as to destroy without the manifestation of any eruption. The lymphatic glands swell, ecchymoses occur in the mucous membranes; the prostration is great; there is profuse diarrhœa, and intolerable fœtor of all the secretions.

Secondly, There may be a general eruption over the mucous membrane, especially of the respiratory and digestive systems. This is attended with marked symptoms of suffocation. The discharge from the nose tends to block up the air passages, and the animal is seen to breathe through the mouth, having its tongue protruded, and of a bluish colour.

Thirdly, The vesicles may fill with blood. At other times emphysematous symptoms appear, and the vesicles are found filled with the gaseous products of decomposition.

There is much irritation of the skin wherever scabs are forming, and if these are prematurely rubbed off, ulceration, sloughing, caries of cartilage and bone are apt to supervene. Many members of a flock are rendered lame by eruptions implicating joints and inducing acute arthritis, or affecting the feet, and causing the throwing off of the hoofs.

The duration of the disease extends over 20 days or
In confluent cases, death occurs about the 8th or
eruptions, and usually before any signs of
occurred. Death may occur
the intensity of the

are cut through over the whole body. The red stains are seen on the skins of animals that have died of the disease, ong after these skins are dried. They may serve to indicate whether parcels of skins are sound or unsound. There is an nfiltration of serum in the subcutaneous areolar tissue, specially of the extremities.

The mucous membrane of the mouth, lips, soft palate, harynx, œsophagus, and rumen, is the seat of yellowish or ed spots, nodules or *vari*, and of more or less extensive lcers. Similar lesions occur over the respiratory organs, and he lungs are often the seat of congestion and ecchymoses.

The lymphatic glands, especially of the neck, near the nus, and in the mesentery, are enlarged, tumefied, and arked with red spots.

Prevention and Treatment.—From the preceding statement it will be gleaned, that prevention of the disease in this ountry depends on excluding diseased animals from our ports and markets, and on rigid separation of infected animals wherever the disease may appear. The sick animals may be slaughtered; but if placed where they cannot possibly infect other animals, they may be treated by means of nitre and other neutral salts, and allowing them water and easily digested food. No remedy can be relied upon to cut short the disease, and the utmost that can be done is to diminish the animal's sufferings, and favour a mild course of the disease. Cleanliness, warmth, ventilation, &c., are of the highest importance.

VARIOLOUS FEVER IN OTHER ANIMALS.

Abroad, occasional outbreaks of variola occur amongst goats, pigs, dogs, and domestic fowls, characterised by symptoms similar to the forms already described.

leaves, which are
other green food,

Symptoms. — Some constitutional
slight. Pustules form round the coron
rarely on the fore-feet or on the lips,
on the teats, commencing in the shape
inflamed knots on the skin, which supp
is discharged, and a scab forms over
disease lasts from twelve to fourteen da
pared it to acute ecthyma in man.

Treatment is very simple, and indeed
that suggested for epizootic aphtha.

A form of varicella has also been de
in sheep, and the principal observer ha
It seems to be a variety of the true shee

CHAPTER XV.

EPIZOOTIC AND ENZOOTIC DISEASES.

Epizootic diseases.—Their definition and enumeration.—The steppe disease, or contagious typhoid fever.—Its symptoms, nature, and prevention.—Epizootic aphtha.—Its history on the Continent and in the United Kingdom.—Its general symptoms.—Special symptoms amongst cattle, sheep, and pigs.—Its communication to the human subject.—Its treatment and prevention.—Enzootic diseases.—Their definition, and general causes.—Anthrax, or carbuncular fevers.—General remarks.—The occurrence of such fevers in the United Kingdom.—Different forms of anthrax.—Carbuncular fever, without local complications.—Carbuncular fevers, with erysipelatous complications.—Form of anthrax, with the development of boils and carbuncles.—Splenic apoplexy.—Braxy in sheep.—Black-leg.—Glossanthrax.—Anthrax in the pig.—Parturient fever, or dropping after calving.—Heaving pains, or 'inflammation' in ewes.

EPIZOOTIC DISEASES.

THE difficulties of definition are not easily overcome in stating what we recognise as an epizootic disorder. It is a malady spreading far and wide over a country or countries. But not every malady which attacks a large number of animals in many districts and many counties is termed 'epizootic.' For among such diseases some are due to local influences, which being accidentally repeated in many different places, give rise to the coincidence of simultaneous outbreaks of disease over a wide extent of country. And accordingly we distinguish those widespread plagues which are independent of local influence from the disorders which can be proved to depend on damp, exposure, malaria, improper feeding, and similar local causes.

The line of demarcation between these two classes of disease is very essential in the present study, and is perhaps more easily established in veterinary than in human medicine. It is to the first class only that the word *epizootic* is applied. The diseases included in it having originated in some definite region of the globe, spread in all directions without regard either to the breeds of animals, or to soil, climate, and other local influences. Such are the following:—The *typhoid or enteric fever* of cattle, which always spreads from the Russian steppes; the *pleuro-pneumonia* of cattle, ever extending from central Europe, though probably traceable to Asia and Africa, in some parts of which it is a very common disease; the *epizootic aphtha*, or *vesicular murrain*, which seems indigenous to Hungary and south-eastern

Epizootic maladies travel in Europe from east to west,
d exist more generally and constantly on continents than
islands. The British islands have been exceptional since
e free introduction of foreign stock for our densely peopled
ies. The smaller islands, such as Jersey and Guernsey,
st renowned for their valuable cattle, are free from such
eases.

Having described elsewhere the lung disease of the ox
be, and different forms of variolous fever, it only remains
me to speak here of the Russian plague, and of the vesi-
lar murrain.

E STEPPE DISEASE.—RUSSIAN CATTLE PLAGUE.—CONTAGIOUS TYPHOID FEVER OF CATTLE.—TYPHUS CONTAGIOSUS BOUM.

This terrible disease, so peculiar to the ox tribe, that the
rmans call it "Rinderpest," is a very contagious fever,
aracterised by specific lesions of the intestines similar to
ose of enteric fever in man. It originates invariably in
sia or the Russian steppes, and though confined to the
vine species, and only rarely affecting sheep, it attacks
ttle of all breeds with equal virulence. It spreads some-
hat slowly, and is not very fatal where it originates as an
izootic, but it is propagated very rapidly, and is the most
tal of all cattle plagues when it passes into central Europe.

Fortunately for us the contagious typhus is much dreaded
the countries with which, at all events indirectly, we are in
mmunication. Cattle have to travel several days to reach
amburgh or Rotterdam from the eastern portions of Aus-
ria and Prussia. The disease has a short period of incu-
ation, and is characterized by alarming symptoms which
arn people early of its outbreak. It is not so insidious a

disorder as pleuro-pneumonia. It is not seen in a latent form, and cannot so readily penetrate a country unobserved. Notwithstanding all this, we must not forget that annually there are exposed in the Altona and in the New Islington Market, Podolian and Hungarian oxen. It is true that these are fattened at the distilleries of Austria and Prussia, but they come from districts not very remote from those where the contagious typhus has appeared within the last two years. If Russia became engaged in war with Prussia or Austria, and our import trade continued as at present, I think it would be impossible to avoid an importation of this terrible disease.

We must not forget that it appeared in Turkey and in the Crimea during the Crimean campaign. Its outbreak then was only in accordance with the circumstances under which similar outbreaks occurred last century, as well as this one, culty: thirst intense, and mouth hot and clammy. The drooping ears, extended head, spasmodic jerking of the muscles of the body are very characteristic. There is a watery discharge from eyes and nose. The eyes are blood-shot, eyelids swollen, and soon encrusted with the dried inspissated secretions from them. The lips are also somewhat swollen, partially closed, and allowing saliva to drop out of the mouth. If blood is drawn, it coagulates slowly, and sometimes not at all. The dry excrement and high-coloured urine are scanty and discharged with some difficulty. The abdomen is tense and tender. In cows the secretion of milk is stopped, and the udder is flabby and shrivelled up. In some cases, general emphysematous swellings form at this period, and there are exacerbations of all the symptoms towards night-time. This stage lasts about three days.

The symptoms increase in severity. Diarrhœa supervenes, and the animal is extremely weak. It stands and walks with difficulty, and lies much. The pulse becomes weak and indistinct at the jaw. It beats from 90 to 100 per minute. The discharge from nose and salivation increase. The cough becomes less audible and soft. On the buccal and Schneiderian membranes, as well as in the clefts of the feet, a vesicular eruption is often seen. Ulcers result wherever the vesicles burst.

The coldness of the extremities or of the body generally, the stupor or drowsiness, quick breathing and fœtor of the exhalations, with spasmodic action of the alæ nasi, and moaning, are amongst the most unfavourable symptoms. There is often an involuntary discharge of fluid fæces, more or less tinged with blood. Cows abort, and all symptoms of sensibility or consciousness are lost. The animal dies from the third to the tenth day of the development of the disease.

In favourable cases there is an early diminution in the severity of the symptoms; the diarrhœa is not severe, and there is a pustular eruption over the body, or a desquamation of cuticle. The convalescence is long, and may last several weeks.

Post-mortem Appearances.—These have been very carefully studied and described by Dr Röll, of the Vienna Veterinary School, Jessen, Spinola, Brefeld, &c., &c. The lesions are peculiar in three different stages.

In the first, or catarrhal stage, the mucous membrane of the fourth stomach, especially near the pylorus, as well as the lining of the small intestine, is swollen; there is a uniform colour or redness around the glandular follicles, and red spots or streaks on the membrane. The neighbourhood of the glands—both solitary and agminated—is red, swollen, and open. The surface of the membrane is covered with a viscid, tenacious, reddish or bloody secretion, which is more latter organ, the dullish red or violet-coloured patches, where the membrane is thickened considerably, occur chiefly towards the free edges of the mucous membrane. The deposit occurs beneath and around Peyer's glands, and is then of a yellowish brown or reddish tint. The glands have a perforated appearance, and at all the apertures there are little yellowish white plugs of exudation which are readily squeezed out. In the vicinity of these deposits there is a sort of catarrh or secretion from the mucous membrane.

In very severe cases the free surface of the mucous membrane of the small intestine, extending over one or more feet, is covered by a discharge of a greyish or dirty red colour. A similar slimy secretion is seen in the cœcum sometimes, as well as in the colon and rectum, where there may be redness of the mucous folds, which is apt to be mistaken for excoriations.

In some lean-conditioned animals the exudation on the surface of the mucous membrane is not seen. There is a tenacious albuminous, yellowish white or reddish brown fluid deposited in or beneath the mucous membrane of both small and large intestines. Peyer's glands seen thus, appear swollen and perforated.

In the third stage the exudations before referred to, get loose from their periphery towards the centre. They become soft, and when still adherent at the centre, especially at the seat of Peyer's patches, there are floating masses of this exudation, which at last get quite free, and are discharged with the excrements. The portions of membrane from which these sloughs have separated are red and ulcerated, but the ulcers are not usually deep.

In a Russian report on this disease* two coloured plates have been given, showing the ulcerated glands of Peyer, ulceration of the membranes of the stomach, and the sloughs found free in the intestine.

---

* *Bericht über die ersten Impfungen der Rinderpest* &c., &c. St. Petersburg, 1854.

The other organs of the body do not indicate any specific change. There is more or less redness and tumefaction o all the mucous membranes. The heart is soft and flabby, th lungs normal or slightly congested, the liver is of a dar colour, and its ducts and bladder full of bile. The kidney are red and swollen. Spleen healthy, and nervous centre unchanged.

The mesenteric glands are apt to be swollen, and contain yellowish red exudation, and may attain twice their natur size.

Nature of the Disease.—The *post-mortem* appearances just described, correspond remarkably with those of typhoid enteric fever of man. I long since noticed this fever, *Treatment and Prevention.*—The curative treatment of this disease has failed as a rule. Preparations of chlorine, iron, or neutral salts have been used, and only with success in mild cases, and especially in Russian cattle.

The prevention of the disease when it is known to originate spontaneously, or to exist constantly, is sometimes attempted by inoculating the cattle, a practice recommended first during the last century, when the disease appeared in Britain. When, however, the disease enters a country like our own, it is proper and prudent to kill out the diseased and infected animals, and prevent contagion by all known means.

EPIZOOTIC APHTHA.—THE FOOT-AND-MOUTH DISEASE.

In 1840 and 1841 the 'epidemic' broke out in England and Ireland. The then so-called epidemic is the epizootic aphtha of continental authors; the eczema epizootica of Professor Simonds; the Tongblaar of the Dutch; Maul und Klauenseuche of the Germans; and la cocotte of the French.

It is a contagious eruptive fever, affecting all warm-blooded animals, and attacking man, under certain circumstances, as readily as any of our domestic quadrupeds.

Valentini noticed, as early as 1695, the existence of this disorder in cattle, in Hesse, and at the same time aphthæ amongst human beings.

Thanold, Heusinger, and other learned writers on epizootic, and epidemic diseases, have furnished us with abundant proof of the spread of epizootic aphtha, from east to west, and it has been frequently traced into Asia, whence I believe it invariably enters Europe.

In 1707, the disease was described as existing in Franconia, and in 1708 in Silesia and Poland.

Epizootic aphtha prevailed frequently after this period, but little is written on the subject until 1763 and 1764. Aphthous disorders, and gangrenous anginæ, were very rife amongst cattle, and also amongst human beings, at this period. They were widely distributed over the European continent, and Sagar specially mentions a severe outbreak of epizootic aphtha amongst the domestic animals, and communicated to human beings.

No special notice of this disease was published until the beginning of the present century. It was very prevalent in the years from 1809 to 1812. Heusinger publishes the details of an outbreak spreading through Europe, from east to west in 1817. It was also severe in 1824, and several Italian authors then wrote on it. In 1827, the malady committed much damage in various parts of Europe, and in Bohemia the disease was noticed amongst the people.

In 1834, the foot-and-mouth disease rapidly travelled

Writers in the *Veterinarian* for 1841, notice the prealence of the disease abroad, and in a very interesting comunication by Mr Holmes, of Thirsk, reference is made to inrmation of the spread of the disease through Hungary, ohemia, Prussia, Holland, Belgium, France, "*and then to ngland.*" "I believe," said Mr Holmes, "the disease shewed self with a greater degree of virulence in Holland than in ny other country." It also seems to have passed over from rance hither, by means of the Channel intercourse, into the outhern counties, and so along by the western districts, ntil every district has been more or less visited.

As to the spread of the disease through the Bristol arket, I can quote the statement of another able veterarian, Mr Lepper, of Aylesbury. Writing in January, 841, he says, "I am of opinion that it is a contagious isease, although it may be difficult for me to give the why nd the wherefore. I have attended cattle with the disease, he property of fifty-two persons; out of which number bout fifteen or twenty positively affirm, that they brought isease to their stock by purchasing heifers, many of which ere bought at the fairs; at Leighton Buzzard, in Bedfordhire, and at Winslow, in Buckinghamshire. Nearly the hole of the beasts that were purchased at Bristol fair, in he month of April last, either came home with the disease n them, or fell ill with it, in a very few days after their eing safe in the possession of their new owners." . . . . . 'Twelve or fourteen persons out of the fifty-two, admit the robability of their cattle having travelled on the road after iseased animals."

As usual many causes have been assigned for the disease, ut the most careful investigation into the history of all outreaks in Great Britain indicates, as the foregoing references how, that the malady *is invariably introduced here, and* *spreads exclusively by contagion.* There is not a single satisfactory instance recorded of a spontaneous development in the United Kingdom.

In 1862 I saw the disease in the three kingdoms, and in all parts of the Continent which I visited. Since 1840 we have never been free many months. Town dairy cows especially have suffered, and when making an inquiry into the health of the cows in the city of London last January, I distinctly traced the disease to Dutch importations. It spread rapidly northwards, and I saw it in Edinburgh a week after it broke out fiercely in London. A few days later it was taken to Dundee by cows exposed in the markets. There were three general outbreaks in Edinburgh during the first year. The malady has not been completely away for many months, and it has interfered very considerably with the supply of wholesome milk for our citizens.

oms common to man and animals, and there are others which are peculiar to each.

a. The disease is invariably characterized by a brief eriod of incubation, varying from 24 hours to three or our days. It is ushered in by a shivering fit, and a vesiılar eruption occurs in the mouth and on the digits; in male animals, usually also on the teats. There is a tendency young animals, especially such as are sucking or drinking ilk, to a similar eruption on the fauces and pharynx, with ritation of the larynx and of the whole digestive tube. iarrhœa in these cases tends to exhaust the young animals hose sore mouths prevent the taking of food.

The eruption in the mouth is first indicated by smacking the lips, salivation, and loss of power from the prehension d mastication of food. The pain is evidently intense, and opening the mouth vesicles are found about the size of a an or hazel-nut. They are sometimes congregated in tches, on the inner surface of lips and cheeks, on the ngue, and occasionally on the Schneiderian membrane. In out 18 hours the vesicles burst, and the red painful spots us exposed are soon covered with epithelium in favourable ses, whereas in others unhealthy ulcers develope.

When the eruption occurs on the feet, it is observed round the coronet and in the interdigital space of clovenoted animals. The intense pain indicated by inability to and, or lameness, and the swelling above the hoof, are sually the first signs noticed. The vesicles which form urst soon, in consequence of the animals' movements. The ascular secreting structures of the whole foot may be so nflamed as to lead to casting of the hoofs.

When the eruption occurs on the mammæ, the teats are ore and swollen. Vesicles form as in the mouth. They are rge and well raised from the surface of the skin—never umbilicated or pustular. They contain a clear fluid, and soon burst or dry up, so that in five or six days thin scales cover the spots where the vesicles have existed.

All symptoms of fever subside in favourable cases by the fourth day; the appetite is restored, and convalescence well established by the seventh or eighth day. Complications are not unfrequent; the fever runs high, ulceration spreads, the animal becomes exhausted, the hoofs slough off, the blood becomes impure, and death occurs about the ninth or tenth day. A very large number of such cases have been witnessed this year in Holland, and in the United Kingdom. In some cases a heavy per-centage of deaths has been witnessed in Scotland; and several instances have come to my knowledge of four, five, and six cows in dairies, usually containing eight, ten, or a dozen animals, having died of the disease, or been slaughtered in time to bleed them, so as to sell the flesh. Though

In *sheep* the emaciation is considerable; they cannot eat, ıd move about with difficulty. The injury to the feet is e most serious complication amongst our flocks. It is not sy to attend to the feet of many hundred animals; dirt and rth tend to irritate the sore skin, and unhealthy ulcers perıt. Chronic foot disorders from this cause are frequent, d lead to serious loss to the flockmaster, as sheep cannot got into condition so long as they are lame.

In *pigs* the disease is characterised by considerable fever d pain. The animals scream as they move about, and amp with their jaws. There is a great tendency to sloughg of the hoofs, and in markets it is not uncommon to see ımbers of the hoofs strewed where the pigs have passed. ıe animals become emaciated, and, when young, are very ›t to die.

It has been asserted that the disease originates spontaneısly more readily in the pig than in any other animal, and at the communication of this disease from one country to e other on the Continent of Europe depends chiefly on the gs driven to markets by dealers. Thus have many outeaks in Prussia been attributed to Polish swine, and schudi ascribes an outbreak in Austria to herds of swine iven from Servia and Bosnia.

The communication of the disease to man admits of no ›ubt. The history of the various outbreaks of the disease emonstrates this. There have been many contradictory atements on the matter, but the symptoms repeatedly noced in man after drinking the milk of diseased cows are ımistakeable. Very good descriptions of these are to be und in the *Veterinarian* for 1841, at the time the footıd-mouth disease first appeared in England.

Treatment and Prevention.—Though epizootic aphtha is ot often a fatal disease, attention must be paid to the proper treatment of affected animals, so as to mitigate the losses sustained by it, in interfering as it does with the thriving of cattle, and especially with the well-being of dairy stock. Laxatives and salines must be had recourse to, and the affected parts require to be dressed with chlorine water, carbolic acid lotion, or other antiseptic and healing applications. The practice of rubbing common salt in the mouths of animals, is a cruel one, as it leads to extensive excoriation, and for days food cannot be properly grasped with the lips, and effectually masticated. It is not desirable to attempt to feed animals affected with this disease, except allowing them slops, such as gruel, &c.

The prevention of epizootic aphtha in this country, can only be secured by a different system of management at our ports where cattle land and in our markets. Many cargoes of animals infected with this disease are regularly imported he attention it merits. However desirous I may be to enter ully on the consideration of these disorders in the present work, it is impossible to do justice to the subject. They destroy our cattle to the extent of 1½ or 2 per cent. over the United Kingdom, our sheep up to 5, 10, and 15 per cent., and swine to a similar extent, especially in Ireland. They are very rarely, if ever, contagious; they impoverish many districts best suited for the breeding and rearing of stock, and especially of sheep; they seriously interfere with agricultural progress and prosperity; they are all preventable, and would richly repay careful investigation and the adoption of measures for their eradication.

Our domestic animals are born healthy, with sound constitutions, and the term of their lives is short. Taking an average amongst cattle, sheep, and swine, the age they attain does not exceed four years. A knowledge of the management of such stock under the many circumstances that induce the local diseases which destroy it, would preserve it in vigorous health until ready for slaughter. They enjoy fresh air, are well fed, sheltered, and carefully watched. Every farmer knows that it is his interest to protect his stock, and, as a rule, the many causes which induce human diseases in early life are not in operation as affecting the lower animals. There are few congenital defects; very few instances of morbid hereditary predispositions. There is no syphilis. Born healthy and sound, very few should die a natural death. Accidents must occasionally happen, but there are favoured situations, free from enzootic disorders, where the losses amount to an extremely small per-centage, as a rule perhaps not attaining ¼ or ½ per cent.

As matters have stood hitherto, no inducement has been offered for the study and prevention of these diseases. If we refer, for example, to the enzootic diseases of sheep, we find that veterinary surgeons have very rarely been consulted regarding them. Shepherds have been trusted to. The excessive mortality of one year has been set against the low rate of loss of another, and landowners or their agents have had to calculate that, in consequence of a particular disorder prevailing on farms, the rental must be reduced so as to enable the farmer to meet his losses. Thousands of acres of land in different parts of the United Kingdom would be worth much more than they are if enzootic disorders were prevented. I believe that attention to this subject would for many years to come add more to the resources of the United Kingdom than the reclamation of land does. By all means extend the available amount of country for the production of food, but let us not forget to secure the full benefit of what can be derived from the land on which our stock has been fed for ages, which is deteriorated largely in value by which lands are overstocked, or animals of different species are brought together, and made to live in common.

There are, therefore, enzootic disorders due to *natural*, and others due to *artificial*, causes. Human intelligence has suggested how to correct *natural defects of land* for the purpose of rearing crops, and it can suggest means to correct them with a view to protect stock from disease. The *artificial causes* are, however, counteracted more readily, and with much greater certainty.

ANTHRAX, OR CARBUNCULAR FEVER: MILZBRAND (GERMAN); MILTVUUR (DUTCH); MALADIES CHARBONNEUSES (FRENCH); TYPHUS—BLUTSEUCHE—PUSTULA MALIGNA.

There are many forms of anthrax fever. They all originate spontaneously in herbivorous and omnivorous quadrupeds; they are communicated by contact or inoculation to all warm-blooded animals when they occur under circumstances favourable to the development of the anthrax poison; they have raged as plagues in past centuries, and are apt to assume the epizootic character in hotter countries than our own; they rarely, if ever, spread by contagion in the United Kingdom, whereas continental observers attribute general outbreaks of these diseases chiefly to contagion.

Anthrax is a blood disease; a fever in which there is a very sudden change in the physical characters and physiological properties of the blood, and in which passive hæmorrhages, ecchymoses, phlegmons, boils and carbuncles, and gangrenous complications, occur with fatal effect. It originates spontaneously in young animals more readily than in old, in the thriving and vigorous more readily than in weak animals; in those that are suddenly changed from spare to liberal keep, and on rich lands that are usually damp and ill drained.

Anthrax has been regarded as due to malaria. Lessona, Verheyen, Bojanus, Schütz, Hartmann, &c., have regarded it as essentially dependent on the emanations from swampy soil, and Heusinger says, that to this cause its existence has been attributed in Siberia, Orenburg, in the lands around the Wolga, in Finland, Liefland, Ehstland, Poland, Posen, Saxony, Bavaria, Friesland, Sologne, Brene, Brenne Beauce, Provence, Apulia, the West Indies, &c. Although there is much anthrax where ague prevails to a great extent, still it occurs in countries where ague is unknown.

There is no doubt that the development of anthrax in different parts of a country like our own, depends on the geological peculiarities of districts. Heusinger has said that it occurs on the granitic and chalk Alps, on the granite of Lapland and Finland, on the transition chalk of St. Petersburg, and on all the tertiary strata.

the same formation in the eastern portions of Banff, Inverness, and Caithness. It is common also in Kincardine and Aberdeen, prevailing perhaps as much on the lower silurian of the latter county as on the same formation in Peebleshire and Berwickshire, and on the igneous rocks of Renfrew and Kinross. Though I have here mentioned most of the formations in which the various forms of anthrax prevail, I must not omit to speak of its ready development on the clays of Mid-Lothian, Linlithgow, Lanark, and Renfrew. The soils on the coal measures, where not well drained, are favourable to the development of anthrax in cattle, and although it may seem puzzling to state where carbuncular diseases do not occur, still they will be found rare on the thin soil of the upper chalk, on the sand soils over the green sand, on the millstone grit and magnesian limestone, where the latter formations occur, in Durham, Yorkshire, Derbyshire, Staffordshire, Devon, and elsewhere. In Ireland anthrax prevails in all parts.

My own experience concerning the causes of anthrax in all its forms in the United Kingdom would lead me to the following conclusions:—

First, That the circumstances favourable to the development of the disease are to be found where the lands are best, and where the pastures are most luxuriant and nourishing. During hot seasons it prevails principally on ill-drained lands, and in wet seasons on dry, rich, and stiff soils.

Second, That as a dangerous plethora occurs more readily in animals that are in poor condition, and then put upon rich keep, such a practice favours the development of anthrax.

Third, Animals are destroyed by anthracoid diseases, when fed on very rich food, the produce of a richly manured soil, and especially when they are kept within narrow limits, so as not to get sufficient exercise, as in folding sheep on turnips, and allowing turnips, straw, and other food *ad libitum* to stall-fed cattle.

Fourth, When animals are on rich pastures, and have access to a very abundant supply of rich artificial food, they are apt to die more readily; and this is especially the case with sheep, at the periods of full moon, when they eat night and day, and die off in great numbers.

Fifth, The majority of the animals are seized at night-time, and die in the morning. This is more particularly the case when the nights are cold, when winds, sleet, and snow tend to check the cutaneous exhalation and favour internal congestions.

Sixth, Hill stock is destroyed to a great extent for want of proper shelter, and the sudden variations in the weather are ill borne by animals forced on the system of feeding in this country.

rinces Liége has suffered most. Many, indeed, had no such
lisease amongst their stock, but from time immemorial anthrax
had been enzootic in the province of Liége, and especially at
la Hesbaye, le Condroz, and le Pays de Herve. In hot sea-
ons the destruction is greatest, and this is supposed to be
ue to malarious emanations. The disease prevails where
here is much clay, and the sub-soil very stiff and retentive.
rofessor Verheyen, the reporter, spoke to me of this when
was in Belgium, and said, "Dans les parties de la Belgique
a il y a le Charbon les paysans ont un roubinet dans
cave." He meant by this that water was obtained in
rge quantities by merely tapping the soil at no great
epth.

Certain it is that in the United Kingdom drainage has led
the diminution of anthrax, and from some districts it has
een extirpated in this way.

It is, however, singular, that wet seasons are not favour-
ble to the development of the disease. Such seasons are
ot attended with sufficient heat, and, in countries where
arbuncular affections are very malignant, as in Prussia, they
ommit less ravages in wet years. But Hildebrandt has
hown that the districts most free in hot seasons suffer more
han usual when the fall of rain is great, and *vice versa*.

With reference to the year commencing 1st April, 1853,
nd ending in March, 1854, Gerlach says that carbuncular
ffections had been rarer than usual. Indeed, similar reports
ere published from 1851 to 1857, and this was attributed
o low temperature and abundant rains. In the year 1855–
6, the disease prevailed to a far greater extent in certain
istricts. In the summer of 1857 they were very severe.

From 1851 to 1857 the most severe outbreak occurred in
852–53, when 107 circles suffered from carbuncular affec-
ions, but in the summer of 1857 the number rose to 125

circles, and the number of cases in each circle was also far greater in the latter year.

The provinces that suffer most in Prussia are Saxony and Silesia, and especially the Regierungs Bezirken Merseburg, Magdeburg, Breslau, Oppeln, and Posen. It is rare in the Rhine provinces, in Brandenburg, and Westphalia, and it occurs still more rarely, or scarcely ever, in the Regierungs Bezirken Danzig, Marienwerder, Stralsund, and Cöslin.

Indubitable evidence has been afforded by many continental observers that carbuncular affections spread by contagion.

I shall notice two cases. Veterinary surgeon Krüger reported an outbreak in the circle of Naugardt, in 1854. It occurred amongst a flock of sheep. The bodies of the dead animals were skinned and left in the stable. The horses employed to drag the straw into and out of the stable this country, I have had occasion to draw the attention of veterinarians and stock-owners to changes occurring in the nature of prevailing disorders, and to the great danger attending the slaughter of animals dying of blood diseases to be disposed of as human food. Every year we now learn of cases of malignant pustule in man; and of pigs, dogs, and other animals dying when fed on the bodies of certain diseased cattle or sheep. This summer, an East-Lothian farmer had a diseased bullock dressed by a butcher, and the carcass was sent in a hamper to some large town. Not ong after the despatch of the carcass, it was found that the pigs which were eating of the entrails were dying, and few, f any, were saved.

During the international Congress of Veterinary Surgeons held in Hamburgh, it was remarked that among the maladies which called for legislation with a view to their prevention was the anthrax fever, which in the United Kingdom is only rarely a contagious affection, but which threatens to become more prevalent in the course of time. On my return from Hamburgh, I learned that a telegram had been received from Lincolnshire, at the New Veterinary College, on the 18th of July, requesting the immediate attendance of one of its Professors. Professor Law, who, in my absence, proceeded to Lincolnshire, returned to Edinburgh after having carefully ascertained the origin and nature of the raging malady, and I was requested to attend as soon as possible, and found, as Mr Law had reported, that animals of various kinds were dying from anthrax.

On the banks of the forty-foot drain (which drains the fens of Eckington and Swineshead, and empties itself into the sea) about seven miles from Boston, are some low undrained fields, on which horses, cattle, sheep, and pigs are fed. The district is a healthy one, but about three years ago several animals died of what at that time was supposed to be diphtheria. Some of the oldest inhabitants remember that in the year 1826, during the summer of which there was intense heat and long-continued drought, the pike died in large numbers in the forty-foot, and animals were carried off to such an extent, that out of one flock of fifty-three, only two were saved. This season has been a dry one; the land is cracking up for want of moisture; the canal has little water in it; its water is saltish and fetid; it contains a great abundance of putrefying vegetable matters; and the pike are dying in large numbers. I found half-a-dozen large dead fish on the canal side in walking a very short distance, and could see many more on the opposite bank. Boatmen and other persons have noticed the pike rising to the surface, swimming rapidly round, and then turning on their backs quite dead.

unfortunately the seat of great mortality amongst human beings. Fevers have been rife, and diphtheria deadly. One man, a shepherd, was dressing a sheep's foot and scratched his arm. The result has been a severe malignant pustule or phlegmon, which has very nearly terminated fatally.

Amongst the observations indicating that heat is essential to the full development of the anthrax poison, are some communicated by Luseau to the Société Vétérinaire de Lot et Garonne in 1852. Luseau had seen dogs eating with immunity the flesh of oxen that had died of the disease in spring nd autumn, whereas others died after eating such flesh in he hot months of summer.

My inquiries in Holland indicated that anthrax is confined o Friesland and North Holland. It is then prevalent in ery damp districts, and it is very fatal in hot seasons. In Notes on Cuba, by a Physician," Heusinger tells us that it is eported that cattle die in large numbers of gangrene, or the malignant pustule of the French, and the blacks are often affected and die. This is especially observed in *hot seasons*, nd from the months of June to November.

I have seen various forms of anthrax in the marshy plains f the Papal States during the summer months, especially n July, August, and September. The activity of the developed poison was very great, and one instance more particularly struck me. One of the fine white bullocks of the Roman States was conveyed in a cart to the slaughter house at Ferrara, in the month of August 1854. Professor Maffei condemned the animal as being affected with carbuncular fever. The animal was buried, but a jobber determined to sell the flesh, and during the night disinterred the carcass. He removed the meat in bags to a hiding-place, and in doing so carried the bags over his shoulders. He had thrown off his jacket and set to work in his shirt. Next morning a diffuse erysipelatous inflammation set up over the back, notwithstanding that no abrasion of the skin could be detected, and the juice of the flesh had had to permeate through the bags and shirt. In three days the man was a corpse. Fortunately it is rare to witness such effects from the anthrax poison so far north as the British Isles.

Malignant pustule is not uncommon in Tuscany. It is extremely prevalent in some parts of Piedmont, Lombardy, and Venice, especially during the hottest seasons. No such disease is seen in winter.

In some parts of the Neapolitan dominions anthrax prevails to such an extent that shepherds migrate with their flocks into the Abruzzi and Appenines. This is, indeed, a practice throughout Italy. Flocks of sheep and goats pass the winter in low marshy districts, where pasture is to be had all the year round, but, fearing the diseases of hot weather, forms of anthrax prevail, I may conclude by stating—*a*, That the British Isles are peculiar for retentive soils favourable for the development of anthrax. *b*, Prior to the introduction of improvements in agriculture, and especially prior to the appreciation of the value of drainage as a means to increase the productiveness of the soil, certain fatal forms of anthrax were more common than they are at present. *c*, It is not frequent that the anthrax poison is developed in this country, and, as a rule, its development is limited to hot seasons and the summer months. *d*, This anthrax poison induces malignant pustule in man, but not with the same frequency in the United Kingdom as in warmer climates. It would appear, however, from the increased prevalence of splenic apoplexy, that there is an increase instead of a diminution in the danger of human beings suffering from malignant pustule or allied disorders.

The diseases which I shall now more particularly refer to under this head, are all regarded as forms of anthrax in different parts of the Continent, or as usually associated with the development of a poisonous principle that cannot be distinguished from the anthracoid virus. The best writers on carbuncular diseases have classified the different forms under three heads:—

I. *Carbuncular Fever without local complications.*—This includes the anthrax fever of Solipedes, and the 'blood striking,' 'Blutstaupe,' of cattle and sheep. The latter disease is not regarded by Delafond as a form of anthrax, but it is by all other continental authors. It is also called 'sang de rate,' or splenic apoplexy. Braxy in sheep.

II. *Carbuncular Fevers, with erysipelatous complications.*—The black-leg or quarter-ill of Britain, known to the Germans under the names of Milzbrand, emphysem des Rindviehes, fliegendes feuer, &c., &c.; black spald in sheep; carbuncular erysipelas, and carbuncular angina of the pig, are the principal erysipelatous forms.

III. *Forms of Anthrax with the development of boils and carbuncles.*—This includes the malignant carbuncles occurring in all parts of the body of animals and human beings. The pestis anticardia of Sauvages, so destructive amongst horses; glossanthrax in cattle and sheep; stomatanthrax hordeolum of the pig; and another singular form in the same animal, termed Kopfanthrax and Kropfbrandbeule by the Germans, soie or pique by the French, and setola by the Italians.

I shall limit my remarks to—

Splenic apoplexy in cattle and sheep.
Braxy in sheep.
Black-leg or quarter-ill in cattle and sheep.
Glossanthrax in cattle and sheep.
Anthrax in the pig—apoplexy or hog cholera.

ng de rate' or 'maladie de sang.' Until within the last years, British veterinarians ignored the existence of this ease. I had lectured upon it as far back as 1855, having l occasion to witness a severe outbreak of it amongst the rs kept by the Grand Duke of Tuscany, at the Cascine, ut a mile beyond the Florence gates. I had also read ny articles on the subject abroad, and it was only in 1858 t I first saw it in the north of England. My own students n reported outbreaks in various parts, especially in Aber- nshire, and we now know that the disease occurs not un- quently in various parts of the United Kingdom. It is rtainly becoming more prevalent, as there are districts nere it has recurred several times of late years, and where e malady was in former times quite unknown. In this untry cattle have suffered oftener than sheep, whereas in rtile districts on the Continent, and especially in France, commits serious ravages amongst sheep and especially nongst lambs. As an illustration of the appearance of the sorder in districts where formerly it must certainly have en rare if it ever existed, I may allude to its prevalence in e valley of the Yeo, near Ilchester, in Somersetshire since 355; its occurrence in Northamptonshire and Lincolnshire ly within the last three or four years, and its outbreaks of te in county Meath in Ireland. It is also singular that splenic oplexy first made its appearance in New South Wales in e year 1847. It occurred on the estate of a Mrs Cordeaux, at eppington. The viscera of some of the animals that died ere sent to Dr Eckford of Liverpool, for examination, and ing eaten by a number of pigs belonging to the keeper of e hospital, caused their immediate death. In March 1849 e malady reappeared at Leppington, and two men, father d son, died from skinning a heifer. It again broke out on same estate towards the end of 1849, and in February

1850 it spread into the township of Liverpool, and along the cow pasture road to the southward as far as Camden. A man died of the disease on the 9th of February, having contracted it in skinning a bullock. Some sheep were afterwards seized, and a shepherd who skinned them also died.

Causes.—Splenic apoplexy occurs amongst animals in high condition. It is fatal amongst cattle or sheep transferred from poor to rich pastures, and then always attacks first the animals that are in best condition. It has been met with on dry high-lying farms, where, however, the green crops are forced by the richest manures distributed in large quantities. It is perhaps most deadly on ill-drained lands during hot seasons, and under these circumstances the anthrax poison is developed in the bodies of cattle and sheep. Horses drinking out of a pool of water, in which blood of cattle slaughtered when suffering from this disease has flown, have died. Pigs, mineral and organic products, and pike in canals and rivers containing such water died. It is reported that Dr Davaine has found a species of bacterium in the blood of sheep affected with splenic apoplexy. Bacteria are filiform, microscopical animalcules, said to abound in animal fluids in a state of decomposition; but Dr Davaine found that the protozoa which he detected in the blood of splenic apoplexy disappeared when that blood began to putrefy. There is evidently a new field for research, and it is most important we should know that splenic apoplexy is to a great extent a new disease in the British Isles, and that it is becoming more prevalent each succeeding year.

Symptoms.—It not unfrequently happens that the first appearance of splenic apoplexy amongst cattle is ascertained by one or more animals being found dead. Calves, cows, and bullocks may be seen in apparent health in the morning, and dead by mid-day. Sometimes the animals appear excited, the eyes are prominent, and the visible mucous membranes injected. Symptoms of uneasiness suddenly manifest themselves, and colicky pains indicate abdominal disorder. The urine voided is high coloured, and even tinged with blood, as are also the fæces. The back is arched, and the animal fixes itself, hanging on to anything by which it may be tied in a stall, or it presses back against a tree, or into a corner of the yard or shed in which it is enclosed. The pulse is quick and hard, then feeble, frequent, and small; the breathing is accelerated, short, and often stertorous. The animal soon drops, and is seized with convulsive twitching. A red, frothy liquid then escapes from the nostrils, and the animal bellows, moans, and dies. The disease lasts from 4 to 24 hours. Causing the animal to move about briskly, or bleeding, seems to prolong life.

With regard to the symptoms of splenic apoplexy amongst sheep, Delafond says, that though inexperienced persons rarely detect any premonitory signs, still such occur, and chiefly consist in an appearance of liveliness and activity, coupled with a florid hue of the mucous membranes. If blood is drawn from the animal at this period, it is found dark, and it coagulates very rapidly. As the flock moves about, the best, youngest, and fattest sheep are seen to stop, to stretch their neck, dilate their nostrils, open their mouth, and to breathe with some difficulty. This passes off, and the animal begins to eat, but has a tendency to tympanitis. If the sheep is then made to urinate by closing its mouth and nostrils, a red bloody urine is seen to flow, and on looking about, the fleeces are observed tinged from the urine of the affected animals. The fæces become rather soft, and are covered with a glairy whitish mucus often mixed with blood. All these premonitory symptoms Delafond has described as organ which strikes the examiner as having undergone material change is the spleen. The spleen of the ox, varying in size from 2 to 3 lbs., is of a deep red colour, and swollen up to three or four times its natural size. In the sheep the spleen weighs in health from one to two ounces, whereas in splenic apoplexy it weighs from 8 to 16, and even 20 ounces. Sometimes it is ruptured, but in animals that are bled early the spleen is not so much distended. The rumen and other stomachs are usually found healthy, but there is generally redness of the true stomach, and extravasations of blood in some part of the intestinal tube. The kidneys are also found of a dark colour, and on cutting through them are seen to be ecchymosed. The bladder is commonly found distended, and its membrane tinged with blood. The thoracic organs are healthy, with the exception of blood spots on the lungs and heart. Not unfrequently there is a considerable quantity of bloody serum in the pericardium. The nervous centres are healthy. Sometimes there are bloody extravasations in the cranium and spinal canal. More frequently there is simple excess of the fluids in the ventricles of the brain and in the arachnoid.

Treatment.—Many cases prove fatal, whatever treatment may be adopted. Success has attended the practice of those who have aimed at moving the affected animals rapidly about, dashing cold water on their bodies, and following this up by a full dose of purgative medicine with carbonate of ammonia. In the earliest stage of splenic apoplexy bleeding may be of service. Preventive measures should be resorted to, and those consist of low diet, active exercise, purgatives, and neutral salts in water.

Animals that die of splenic apoplexy should never be sold as human food. Sometimes their flesh might not injure, but very often it certainly would.

BRAXY IN SHEEP.

I believe I am not exaggerating when I say that one hundred and fifty thousand sheep die annually of braxy in Scotland alone. The mortality on the best sheep-walks is frightful, and over wide districts every flock of sheep is annually decimated by the disease.

The term *braxy* is derived from *broc* or *brac*, and signifies sickness or disease. From the circumstance that sheep on the hills die off in great numbers from this malady, it has been called "hill braxy." It is an affection as widely distributed over the world as flocks of hill-fed sheep. It is very destructive on certain high moorlands, but rages annually to a great extent in the three kingdoms amongst sheep that in the beginning of winter are fed on turnips, and forced on other highly nutritious food.

epared to accept the views of Sir George Stewart Macnzie, who says:—"The disease in all its varieties is inmmatory, and from the great tendency of the inflammation run into mortification, it may be termed a *putrid disler.*" Braxy is *not* an inflammatory disease, and it is *not* utrid fever. James Hogg, the Ettrick shepherd, whose rk indicates the most acute powers of observation, and is gularly suggestive, though speaking of *four* different kinds braxy, refers to the similarity between them; and his *el sickness, sickness in the flesh and blood,* or *black uld,* and *dry braxy,* are varieties of one and the same ease. Under the head 'dry braxy,' he has included colic its consequences, which cannot be regarded as a form of very general disease under consideration. Hogg alludes much to inflammation, but far more truth than has ally been believed to exist in his writings may be found er the head of causes, and of the different forms of the ease; he says, "It is probable that the one originates in oppage of the blood-vessels, and the other in a stoppage ome parts of the bowels."

asparin refers to the malady as a "gastro-enteritis sans ption," and throughout the whole chapter in his book on s subject he indicates that the prevalent opinion in France to the effect that the disease, as the Scotch shepherds cribe it, is 'bowel sickness,' or inflammation of the intese. This depends on the confusion created by the presence extensive ecchymoses, which are regarded as inflammatory ions, and we often find reference made to the inflamed dition of the heart, whereas this organ is simply studded ide and out with subserous extravasations of blood.

t is undoubtedly a fact that braxy in the Scotch Highlands not a contagious disease, and for ages have the sheep dying n this disease been dressed as braxy mutton. I am not aware of any experiments having been performed as to the inoculation of the disease, but as causes favouring the development of the malady are prevalent in the winter months, this may be a sufficient reason for the absence of any virus, and the safety with which the animals may be eaten by human beings. Braxy mutton is not sold, but 'braxy hams' can be seen hanging up, and many being smoked in the farmhouses of sheep-rearing districts.

Change from poor to rich living endangers the life of the sheep; but it is also a steady advance in condition, and especially when animals are confined for space, such as when they are folded on turnips or enclosed on a rich pasture, and being allowed rich artificial nutriment, in order to be early fit for slaughter, that favours the development of braxy.

The sheep fed on turnips in Fife, East-Lothian, and other counties, always suffer at the time when they are first receivthe sheep gorges itself to repletion, and when morning arrives, is found struck down by the most fatal braxy. We have very carefully considered this cause, and have compared shepherds' books, especially on low lands, where full feeding on turnips, &c., is the cause of the disease, and we have found most deaths at the period of the full moon.

A circumstance which would appear precisely the opposite to the foregoing is, however, a very common exciting cause of braxy. Dark, cold, tempestuous nights are attended often with a fearful mortality amongst the finest sheep. Sir George Stewart Mackenzie, who wrote in 1809, says:—" Costiveness from eating hard, dry food, drinking cold water when the body is overheated, or its being plunged into water while in that state, or suddenly drenched by rain, or chilled by a shower of snow, may all contribute to bring on this dangerous malady." Hogg also says: " Any shepherd will tell you that it is always on sudden changes from fresh weather to a frost that its ravages are most felt; and so much are they aware of this, that I have frequently seen them on such mornings put on an old hat and old clothes in order to carry them home, not doubting in the least but that some of them had fallen a prey to it." Hogg believed this cold to act upon the stomach: the true explanation of the influence of cold, of frost, and even of dark showery nights, in producing the disease, is, that the action of the skin is checked; indeed, all the organs of secretion become torpid, the blood cannot be purified or relieved, the blood-vessels are filled to repletion, and the sudden effect of the cold also enervates and paralyses the animal. The influence of cold cannot be understood, unless we consider its effects on the secretions, and the effect of an arrest of secretion on a rich and abundant blood.

Thus, braxy is caused by circumstances which make the animal thrive, or circumstances which operate suddenly and actively on the blood and organs of secretion.

We cannot conclude the consideration of the causes of braxy without alluding to a very remarkable fact. We have said that on moonlight nights sheep rove about and feed more than their systems can bear; but if a sheep is observed with the first symptom of braxy, and is made to trot about, the attack may be warded off. The exertion accelerates the circulation, causes a free action of the skin, and even of the bowels and kidneys, and overcomes the excessively plastic and dangerous state of the blood. In splenic apoplexy in cattle, a disease closely allied to braxy, and due to rich food, it is also observed that exertion, a two or three miles' walk, or a country journey by railway, will preserve the animals from death for many hours.

Symptoms.—These are rarely observed except in the last nd is drowned, or it rolls over on its back, and, with ex-nded head, gasping for air, it soon dies. We cannot enter to the many peculiarities of different cases. In some there decided pain, in others total unconsciousness and insensi-ility, from the commencement of the attack, and in a few e observe a lingering hot fever, which makes them stand questered from the rest of the flock, and dying more slowly, ith symptoms similar to those of any ordinary febrile attack.

A very marked feature of the disease is the way putrefac-ion sets in, even before death. The animal swells, and the welling is peculiar to different forms of braxy. Thus, in he common variety there is gas formed in the tissue beneath he skin, and this is elevated along the back and sides, so hat a crackling sensation is observed in pressing the back nd loins. In the forms of braxy, associated with derangement f the stomach and intestines, abdominal swelling is observed, articularly on the left side, produced by the distended aunch. In either case, immediately after death, the whole f the skin is puffed out by fetid gas, which is the result of ecomposition in the structures beneath.

Post-mortem Appearances.—The lesions in the body, re-ulting from this disease, have been mistaken by the common bservers, viz., shepherds and sheep-owners. Any redness as been ascribed to inflammation, but very erroneously. here is bloody frothy mucus about the nose. On sepa-ating the skin, we find the fœtor intolerable, the blood-vessels lled with black blood, and often a yellowish-red stained ppearance of the superficial structures. On cutting into he belly, a little straw-coloured or reddish fluid often scapes, the intestines and paunch being enormously inflated y gas. The whole surface of the organs is red and con-ested. The third stomach is usually filled with solid od. Here and there a darker hue is observed, and, on opening the digestive tube, extravasations of blood, quite circumscribed and beneath the mucous membrane, are seen. The lungs are found turgid with blood, and the heart—often spoken of as inflamed—is marked both on its external and internal surfaces with blood spots of a dark purplish hue, and is filled with dark and partly coagulated blood.

It is not easy to determine the nature of the peculiar process by which animals in the most robust health, with great activity of all the organs of the body, should be seized suddenly with a change in the condition of the blood, or an arrest of certain functions, whereby they suffer *instantaneous* death. There is no doubt at all that the process is a very simple one, and is not inflammatory, though the condition of the animal is certainly favourable to inflammatory disease.

From the first symptoms of ill health, to the period of dissolution, there is not sufficient time for the development of is attended with the development of an anthrax poison in the summer months, where the usual temperature is far higher than in Scotland. Nevertheless, even abroad, shepherds have faith in 'braxy mutton.' Gasparin* says, "Les chairs du mouton mort du charbon interne ne sont mullement dangereuses guand l'animal a été saigné au moment de sa mort, et qu'elles sont cuites: on en fait journellement usage dans nos fermes. En Languedoc, les bergers se font apprêter quelquefois le charbon des bêtes a laine et disent que c'est un morceau délicat." Gasparin, however, says in a foot note:—"Au moment où je termine ceci, j'apprends qu'une femme ayant saigné un mouton mort du bescle, et ayant laissé tomber deux seules gouttes de sang sur sa main, il est survenue deux pustules malignes aux endroits où elles étaient tombées. Le mouton qui a été mangé, n'a causé aucun accident."

Treatment of the Disease.—The rapid manner in which animals are attacked precludes in many instances the adoption of remedies; but, in the event of a case being seen in the early stage, the sheep should be moved briskly along, and bleeding should be resorted to as promptly as possible. It is often found that blood flows tardily, and like a thick tarry liquid, so that the common method of cutting the ears and tail to draw blood is a very unsatisfactory one. It will always be found that sheep will not lose much blood without inconvenience, and the amount to be removed should not exceed eight ounces. It may be drawn from the thigh or neck veins, or from the veins of the face as described by Daubenton. The absence of wool, and other facilities offered in bleeding from the vein of the face, should recommend it to all. The vein is opened just in front and below the sharp prominent process of bone on the side of the face, and in order to fill the vein it is pressed upon by the fingers at the margin of the jaw. Braxy is one of the diseases which unquestionably call for blood-letting.

---

* *Des Maladies Contagieuses des Bêtes a Laine.* Paris, 1821.

Purgatives, though slower in producing the decided effects required to stop the progress of this disease, are of very great value, and Epsom or Glauber's salts should be preferred, in doses varying from 4 to 6 oz. Warm water injections are of great service to unload the intestines. Common salt is a good substitute in the absence of any other purgative.

Prevention is truly better than cure for this disease, and the difficulty in the way of ensuring it depends more on the routine, which cannot be overcome, than on any other cause. Shelter has long since been shown as of great service in districts where frost is invariably associated with braxy; and no other means can preserve well-fed and thriving animals from the injurious influence of wet and cold.

ntion of the disease is a matter of great doubt; ss, the intelligent farmer, made conversant with and several causes of the disorder, may overcome he prejudices, and adopt means calculated to save ous per-centage of his stock.

s no question more important for the sheep-owner d than the prevention of braxy, and it would be of ntage to obtain satisfactory answers to the follow- ms:—How best to shelter hill stock? How, when equires, food can be most conveniently and econo- anged, or diminished in quantity? and lastly, How l salts, such as nitre, may be combined with food to animals when braxy appears with unusual mongst them? The practical farmer must lend his veterinarian in order to furnish a satisfactory solu- estions propounded, such as the above, for his own enefit.

subject, Mr Matthewson says:—"The treatment ses in this animal is difficult, from the circumstance e the symptoms can be noticed, the disease is gene- far advanced. The sheep is naturally gregarious, h affected with disease, it will cling to the flock as can. In pastoral districts, too, the charge of one is spread over a wide extent of land, so that, unless gate from the rest of the flock, he is unlikely to m.

ourse usually followed by the shepherd, when he an animal affected with braxy, is to give it a brisk -hill, then pull out his pocket-knife, and bleed ugular vein. The quantity usually abstracted is a or perhaps a little more. Sometimes the blood is and plastic, that very little will run from the in- ugh very often it is of no inconsiderable dimensions. He then gives it a good dose of castor-oil, generally about two wine-glassfuls. Some prefer, instead of castor-oil, large quantities of treacle, while others again have faith in nothing but sugar, half-dissolved in milk or cream. The next thing is, that the animal dies in the course of a few hours. I never saw more than one or two cases in which the animal recovered, and in these instances it is questionable whether the disease was braxy or not.

"I have never seen any other course of treatment followed, unless it be the omission of the bleeding, which is now more commonly the case than it was a few years ago. This is the course of treatment pursued by non-professional persons. I have never seen this disease treated scientifically; but surely a more rational mode than the above might be followed. I have had no opportunities to experiment, yet I may here venture to suggest that, along with a purgative, injections may

Mr Youatt has described this malady as inflammatory ver, but refers to other names by which the disorder is own in different parts of the country, viz., *quarter evil, int murrain, hasty*, &c. The Germans have called it ilzbrand emphysem, Rauschender Brand, Fliegendes Feuer, iertheil, &c.

It is rare to see black quarter in animals above two or ree years of age. It may occur in older animals, as cases ave been seen by myself and others in cows of eight or ine years of age. I need not add to the general history of auses of this form of anthrax, as they are those common to ll forms. It prevails principally on undrained retentive oils, and, next to pleuro-pneumonia, is the most fatal of all attle disorders in this country.

Symptoms.—The best animal of a lot of yearlings is seen o move about with difficulty, to indicate lameness on one f its limbs, either fore or hind, and, at the same time, the ulse rises to 80, 90, or 100, is full and strong, the breathing uick, expression of countenance indicating much disturbance, nd the prostration great. The protruded head, bloodshot yes, hot mouth, low moan, total loss of appetite, and intense hirst, are very characteristic. The loins and back are tender, nd there is a painful swelling, commencing either at a fet-ock, knee, or hock joint, or as high up as the stifle, elbow, r shoulder. The animal staggers and drops helpless to the round at an early stage of the disease. There are symptoms f emphysema of the sub-cutaneous areolar tissue, and the rackling or pressure over the affected limb and trunk is a ery significant symptom.

The animal is very costive in the early stage. The fæces terwards become softer, and streaked with blood. The ine, at first high coloured, afterwards becomes tinged deeply ith the blood colouring matter.

The skin sloughs over the swelling, and especially where it has been unduly pressed upon. An ichorous sanious discharge flows from the wounds thus resulting, and foul ulcers remain. Smaller ulcers occur in protracted cases on the mucous membranes, especially of the tongue and cheeks.

The increasing emphysema, coldness of extremities, and surface of body generally, small pulse and stupor, continue for a day or a little more, and the animal dies.

Post-mortem Appearances.—A general emphysematous state of the animal, great distension of the abdomen, slight cadaveric rigidity, and a discharge of bloody froth from the nose and mouth, are characteristic of the body of a yearling that has died of this disease. On removing the skin, it is seen that the cutaneous vessels are turgid with blood, and over the quarter affected or over the loins, as well as over a shoulder or thigh, the sub-cutaneous areolar tissue is found parts of the body, such as in the liver, kidneys, beneath the mucous membrane of the alimentary canal, and within the cranial cavity.

It is important to notice, that in very rapid cases, or when animals are slaughtered in the early stage of the disease, it is only one of the fore or hind quarters which indicates the disease of which the animal has died. The other three quarters may and have often been sold as sound meat. Recently I was consulted as to the disease in a number of yearlings, and though these animals were not very fat, the only traces I could get of those that had died previous to my visit were the fore limb of one and the hind quarter of another. These had been buried, and were exhumed for my inspection, but the remaining part of the bodies had been sold to a butcher.

Prevention and Treatment. — Black quarter amongst young stock has been successfully prevented by proper drainage, by keeping up the condition of young animals with oil-cake, and by the use of purgatives and setons. In districts where the disorder has been very rife, farmers have experienced great benefit from the administration, once a-week, to each animal, of half-an-ounce or an ounce of nitre in food.

The majority of cases prove fatal, and the most active antiphlogistics fail. Indeed, the active bleeding which Youatt so strongly recommends, often hastens death, unless practised in the very earliest stage of the disease. Purgatives and carbonate of ammonia should be freely administered. The local swellings should be opened up and the wounds made dressed with chloride of zinc lotion. Sulphite of potash and stimulants may be administered in ample doses every two or three hours until the animal seems to rally. Greater success, however, attends the preventive than curative treatment of the disease.

GLOSSANTHRAX OR BLAIN.

This disease, as described by Youatt in his work on cattle, and observed by many veterinarians in former years, does not prevail to any extent now-a-days. It is a form of anthrax, characterized by the development of malignant carbuncle in the mouth, and especially on the tongue. It is the Zungenkrebs of old German authors, and the Zungen-Karbunkel of others. The disease has been seen by Morel in France amongst sheep, though it is a form of anthrax almost entirely confined to cattle; and when the virulent poison developed in the course of the disease enters the system of other animals, it produces a putrid fever, diarrhœa, &c., and not necessarily

The post-mortem lesions are similar to those of black quarter, with the exception of the local appearances in the mouth. The ecchymoses, &c., occur in different parts of the body.

Hering says that glossanthrax is the most constant of the forms of anthrax, spreading occasionally as an epizootic, and attacking many cattle, owing to its virulent contagious character. Gellé says that the disease is purely local until the pustule bursts. The absorption of virus which then occurs speedily affects the whole system.

The most recent case of glossanthrax reported is in the *Edinburgh Veterinary Review* for December 1862.

It must not be supposed, however, that glossanthrax does not occur much more frequently than would be indicated by the smallness of the number of cases recently recorded. I have no doubt that the disease is rather common in some parts of Ireland, but there are no veterinary surgeons to report on it. A few years ago a large number of cases were seen in Aberdeenshire.

Treatment.—What has been said concerning the prevention and treatment of black quarter applies to glossanthrax, though special attention may be drawn to the use of caustics and antiseptics on the eruption of the tongue. The early use of the hot iron is of great benefit in malignant outbreaks. Chronic lotions are undoubtedly amongst the best to correct the virulence of the discharge from the ulcers.

ANTHRAX IN THE PIG.

Wherever carbuncular diseases prevail, swine are badly affected with them. It is not easy to define what blood disorders are to be regarded as forms of anthrax in animals, and which are not. I must, however, notice the *carbuncular* *angina*, the *stomatanthrax hordeolum*, the *neck anthrax*, or *soie* of the French, *carbuncular apoplexy*, and, lastly, the *blue sickness* or *hog cholera*. The two last-named forms are very prevalent in the United Kingdom, and interfere with the production of sound pork.

1. *Carbuncular Angina.*—This disease is ushered in by symptoms of general disturbance, such as loss of appetite, vomiting, constipation, &c. A very painful inflammatory swelling occurs then around the pharynx and larynx. There is difficulty of breathing, panting, and great heat of the expired air. Signs of apnœa supervene, such as blueness of the visible mucous membranes and of the skin, protrusion of the swollen tongue, interference with the function of deglutition, and a painful cough. There is a hard, hot, and painful swelling extending downwards in the course of the windpipe, and extending beneath the chest. Sloughing of the mucous

of the mouth vesicles form, which are rarely numerous; sometimes there is but one about the size of a bean. There is considerable inflammation around the seat of the vesicles, which are themselves at first white, and some of a brownish or blackish colour. They burst, and sloughing of the tissues beneath occurs rapidly. There is a tendency to fetid diarrhœa, discharge of blood with the excrement and urine, and there is great prostration of the vital powers. The animals die in from 24 to 48 hours from the commencement of the disease.

3. *The Neck Anthrax—Kropfbrandbeule of the Germans —Soie or pigue of the French—Setola of the Italians.*— This form of anthrax is not so common as the foregoing varieties. In this country it is very rare. Heusinger says that it is common in Poland, Hungary, and southern Europe.

The early symptoms are similar to those of other forms of anthrax, and the features which characterise it are due to an eruption over the parotid region or on the upper part of the neck. Small boils form, on which the bristles are erect, hence the names applied to the disease by continental authors, such as soyon, maladie piquante, poil piqué, setolone, &c. The bristles are stiff and dry; the pig experiences great pain if they are pulled, and around the base of each hair there is a depression. The skin is discoloured and usually of a purplish tint. The intense thirst, loss of appetite, grinding of teeth, and dulness perceived at the early stage, are but the premonitory signs of a severe fever; total inactivity or a state of stupor supervenes. The mouth becomes intensely hot and clammy; there is occasionally a free discharge of saliva; deglutition is interfered with, and the breathing is oppressed. Diarrhœa sets in, the affected parts occasionally slough, erysipelas spreads from the neck downwards, and the animal usually dies on the third day of the attack. It may live on to the seventh, eighth, or ninth day. The cadaveric lesions are similar to those of other forms of anthrax.

4. *Apoplexy in Pigs.*—This disease often occurs under circumstances when it is quite easy to determine that the malady is not of the nature of anthrax; but there are differences of opinion as to other forms.

Thus, I was called the year before last to look at a number of pigs kept by a miller in the suburbs of Edinburgh. Three had died very suddenly and in rapid succession; others were ill, and some still healthy.

The pigs had been fed for a day or two on much richer food than they had had previously. They were accustomed to get the mill sweepings, with some bran and kitchen refuse; but the mill sweepings happened to contain a large amount of solid grain when last got in, and the pigs, which were in tions, which occur in different parts of the body. The best and most recent memoir on the subject was published in the "Magazin für die gesammte Theirheilkunde" for 1862, by Mr C. Schmidt, veterinary surgeon in Jesberg-Kurhessen. Schmidt does not look upon the disease as anthrax. He agrees with Falke and others in regarding it as *typhus*. On this subject there are differences of opinion.

Symptoms.—The death of one or more pigs under mysterious circumstances, directs the attention of persons to the health of the stock, and though the premonitory signs occur rarely and late, some pigs are noticed to be dull, not to seek for food or water, to creep beneath the straw, or in any dark place, and their head is held low, and ears are drooping. Signs of abdominal pain are often well marked, and, as a rule, there is a disposition to lie on the belly. In some instances there is much cerebral irritation, and in others stupor. The animals are either wild, frantic, or quite unconscious. The retching is occasionally violent, and food may be vomited, or mucus and bile.

In the early stage the fæces are of normal consistence, and urine pale. Slight diarrhœa sets in, and the excrement is then dark and fetid. The pulse rises to 100 or 120 per minute, and the heart-beats are barely perceptible. The staring look, tendency to press on the abdominal organs, rolling about, inability to stand, &c., are indicative of increasing pain. There is a singular jerking or spasmodic breathing in all the cases, complicated by congestion of the lungs. There is marked weakness of the hind quarters from the commencement of the attack. The animal staggers, its limbs cross each other, and at last are paralysed and cannot move. It is then found that the animal cannot scream, and there is a subdued hacking cough. The blood does not flow if a vein is opened, and ecchymoses occur over the whole body. The discoloration of the skin and mucus membranes, which has suggested so many names for the disorder, commences some time before death, and occurs especially on the belly, on the inner surface of the hind extremities, on the back, ears, &c. The redness or purplish colour disappears wherever the skin is pressed, except in parts where any extravasation of blood has occurred. An eruption is apt to appear, and the cuticle desquamates. There are no signs of erysipelas. Schmidt says that on many animals the red colour is wanting, and does not occur even after death. In the rapid cases the mucous membranes are of a bluish red colour, and in the chronic cases of a dirty yellow. The temperature of the body is at first increased, but afterwards lowered. Schmidt has seen blood oozing through the skin in two cases. In both it appeared as a critical sign, and the aniested. The blood is dark, seems fluid, and coagulates slowly and imperfectly.

'*evention and Treatment of Anthrax in the Pig.*—Whole- vegetable diet, a sparing allowance of only well-cooked al food, and cleanliness are the best preventives for 'ax in the pig. When the disease breaks out, keep the als on low diet; give them an emetic such as white bore, and follow this up by purgatives and clysters. :ise, fresh air, and sluicing the animals over with cold r, are measures to be recommended.

'arturient Apoplexy in Cows—Dropping after Calving—Fievre Vitlaire.

hen breeding animals are treated judiciously, they are not to accidents at the period of parturition. A sufficient nd plenty of exercise are admirable preparations for cows ıave to calve, or ewes approaching the lambing season, oo much rich food and a state of perfect quiet are too rable for the development of a fatal plethora.

ıongst the many animals slaughtered for human food, are not a few that succumb in the act or after parturi- and it is therefore important that I should refer to the :t at some length. Indeed, as with puerperal fever, it is n, that notwithstanding the sporadic nature of parturient exy in cattle, it is marked by the development of a ı capable of inducing a similar disease in other animals, :cting the human frame, and hence rendering the flesh mals affected by it unfit for human food. Of late years isease has become much more prevalent than it was rly; and there are many cow-feeders who once would refused to buy a cow after having calved, now prefer passed over this period, which they know to be attended nany dangers. The increased prevalence of the disease is accounted for by the better quality of food reared, but perhaps more by the changes in the cow trade within the last few years. Cows are preferred in high condition, to be fit for the butcher whenever attacked by pleuro-pneumonia, and they are forced on to suit the markets. However good a milker a lean cow may be, the town cow-feeder knows that he had better pay more and get an animal fit at any moment to be slaughtered.

Distributed over the country there are many select stocks kept up in a high condition for the purposes of shows, and amongst these parturient fever is very common. Large quantities of artificial food are used; steaming, pulping, or boiling are resorted to, and the best crops of hay are devoted to the dairy. The cows that calve in spring, having been forced during winter with an extra allowance of rich food, die in great numbers. As the summer advances, and grass alone vent the disease, not only from its great fatality in a first attack, but from the predisposition which is engendered.

Cows that give an enormous quantity of milk are very subject to the disease, if in good condition, and, *cæteris paribus*, the malady will be most severe in the finest and best animals in a stock.

The symptoms of dropping after calving are unmistakeable. Usually within twenty-four hours after parturition the animal totters, appears weak in her hind legs, and falls. A staring look, suspended animation, checked secretion of milk, are usually noticed before the cow drops. When down, the fixed and blood-shot appearance of the eye is also connected with a peculiar twitching of the eyelids; the ears, horns, and forehead become intensely hot, and the animal either sinks into a perfect state of stupor or coma, or dashes about violently, and is in danger of knocking off her horns.

It is evident, at an early period of the disease, that the animal is blind—the nerves of vision are paralysed, and the pupils are widely dilated. If fluids are poured into the mouth, they are at first swallowed, but deglutition soon becomes imperfect.

The discharge of excrement is stopped, no urine flows, and constipation is a very marked sign. The disturbance of he digestive organs is soon indicated by the disengagement f gas in the stomach, and the belly swells rapidly, so as to nterfere considerably with the breathing. If the animal is ying on the left side, the oppression is greater than if she is n her right side.

From the commencement of the disease, the pulse is full nd rapid, and the breathing is frequent. The throbbing of e temporal arteries, prominence of the veins of the head d neck, indicate the determination of blood to the head.

returning consciousness; the limbs and b ever, are cold, and the neck and head hot. milk begins to flow, fæces and urine a with the aid of a little propping up, the regained. The animal needs assistance she can get up and down comfortably.

Post-mortem Appearances.—The bod ance of having been well nourished. D fills the blood-vessels. The womb is a congested. Ecchymoses are usually vi The important lesions, however, occur on system. Extravasations of blood are wit cal portion of the spinal cord. Whene dropped and died very suddenly, there is pressing on the medulla oblongata.

I have found cases in which the nervo no lesions of importance. The blood-ves puncta-vasculosa marked. The fluid accu is then in excess, and the nervous tissue the spin [illegible] 's soften occurred shortly before calving, in an animal that had had parturient apoplexy twice or thrice previously. Such a case is rare, and it is usual for the attack only to occur within ree days after parturition, and especially when the act has been prompt, and attended with very little inconvenience or disturbance.

Many animals suffering from this disease are slaughtered, and their flesh sold as human food. This practice tends to render dairymen careless as to the adoption of means for the cure or prevention of parturient apoplexy.

The malady is amenable to treatment, and I have the greatest success by having recourse to blood-letting in the earliest stages, before coma and paralysis have supervened. This is to be followed up by the administration of a full dose of purgative medicine, and should it be too late to bleed, the physic is still of great service. Ice is applied constantly to the head and neck. Liquor ammoniæ is given to counteract the tympanitis. Warm water injections are used, and the catheter passed to relieve the distended bladder. The limbs and the mammæ are rubbed, and the body kept warm. Linseed tea is given frequently during the day with a stomach pump, as deglutition is imperfect, and there is great danger of suffocating the animal. By these means and very careful attendance the mortality is very trifling.

Prevention affords even greater prospect of success: attending carefully to the animal's diet before and after calving, administering two or three doses of purgative medicine at intervals of about ten days or a fortnight before parturition, relieving the udder often and effectually after parturition, &c.

It cannot be said, then, that the stock-owner is compelled by unavoidable losses to sell cows suffering from the disease to the butchers, and yet I have known them taken to the Edinburgh slaughter-houses, dressed, and sold in this city.

AFTER PAINS, HEAVING PAINS, OR PARTURITION FEVER IN EWES.

In many sheep districts, especially in the south of England, great losses are annually sustained from parturition fever in ewes. The expression 'heaving pains' is employed to indicate this disorder, in consequence of its leading symptom, which consists in violent straining, very similar to severe labour pains.

Like parturient apoplexy in cows, it is a disease of ewes in a highly plethoric state—animals that have been well cared for all the year round, and are allowed very rich artificial foods near the lambing time. They are placed in the best pastures, and perhaps get an abundance of turnips and salted hay. Mr Spooner of Southampton says that the ood over a bare pasture. There are two great conditions avourable to the development of parturition fever in all nimals, viz., want of exercise and too much food.

It is found that a flock of ewes suffering from heaving pains is usually one remarkable for bringing forth a large number of fine lambs. The disease occurs in seasons when twin lambs are numerous, and immediately after the birth of these, there is a great rush of milk to the udder.

It is a remarkable fact, that this disease is unknown on the Continent, and this may be accounted for from the foreign sheep not having the same tendency to thrive rapidly, from their not being fed on turnips to any extent, and, in fact, not being forced like many English breeding flocks of the best description. The malady is not an old one in this country, and the first reference to it is in the 6th volume of the *Veterinarian,* at page 300, where some remarks by the late Mr Friend of Walsall, are to be found on what he called "gangrenous inflammation in ewes." A farmer had been giving his flock an unlimited quantity of turnips on his best grass land. Mr Friend, on being called, found eight of the finest ewes lying in the folding yard; they were, in fact, all that had lambed, and all had died. Mr Friend placed the remainder of the flock on bare pasture, gave oil and other medicines, and stopped the progress of the disease.

Symptoms.—About the second or third day after yeaning, the affected ewe appears restless, full, and has a staring look. Panting and straining then commence. There is little urine r excrement discharged; what urine does flow is very high oloured, and strongly ammoniacal. Symptoms of irritative ever run high, the vulva becomes swollen, and the mucous ining of the vagina is hot, red, and as the disease advances, ets of a darker colour. The violent heaving or straining ay be regarded as the most characteristic symptom, and it is evident that the animal soon becomes exhausted, sinks, and dies.

Post-mortem Appearances.—After death, the principal lesions are in the uterus, which is inflamed, ecchymosed, and sometimes gangrenous. In some rather protracted cases the uterine veins contain pus, and the animals really die of purulent infection.

Treatment.—Low diet and exercise are the best natural preventives. They can be combined with purgatives and neutral salts with advantage. Curative treatment is of little avail, and consists in the use of clysters, opiate injections into the womb, and carrying out vigorously an antiphlogistic system of treatment.

OUR DOMESTIC ANIMALS.

OUR

DOMESTIC ANIMALS

IN

HEALTH AND DISEASE.

OURTH DIVISION.—ORGANS OF DIGESTION: THEIR FUNCTIONS AND DISORDERS.

BY

JOHN GAMGEE,

PRINCIPAL OF THE NEW VETERINARY COLLEGE, EDINBURGH;
AUTHOR OF "DAIRY STOCK;" "THE VETERINARIAN'S VADE-MECUM," &C. &C.

With Numerous Illustrations.

EDINBURGH:
MACLACHLAN & STEWART, 64 SOUTH BRIDGE.
LONDON: SIMPKIN, MARSHALL, & CO.

MDCCCLXIV.

CONTENTS OF THE FOURTH DIVISION.

CHAPTER XVI.

ENZOOTIC DISORDERS.

d water in Sheep.—Sanguineous ascites.—Maladie de sologne.—Pourriture aigue.—Blood disease in lambs.—Navel ill.—Joint ill.—Lamb disease in America.—Parasitic diseases.—General remarks on parasitism.—Parasites never originate spontaneously.—Mode in which entozoa injure and destroy life.—Classification of parasites.—Cystocestoid worms.—Nematoid or round worms.—Trematode or sucking worms.—Measles in the pig.—Measles in cattle.—Hydatids of the liver and other organs.—Echinococcus veterinorum.—Sturdy, gid, or turnsick in cattle and sheep.—Tapeworms n different domestic quadrupeds.—Parasitic lung-disease in lambs, calves, and other animals.—Fluke rot in cattle and sheep.—On pentastoma tænioides of the sheep.—Enzootic diseases of the horse.—Periodic ophthalmia.—Influenza.—Glanders and farcy.

CHAPTER XVII.

NERVOUS ACTION.

uscular irritability and nervous stimuli.—Reflex actions.—Physical nervous actions.—Mental nervous actions.—Nerve-cells and fibres.—Their functions.—Analysis of nervous matter.—Spinal cord.—Its structure and functions.—Functions of the groups of cells.—Crossing of sensitive impressions on the cord.—The brain.—Oblong medulla.—Pons varolii.—Cerebrum.—Cerebellum.—Their functions.—Uses of the medulla in respiration and deglutition.—Vital point.—Effects of pricking the floor of the fourth ventricle.—Effect of removing the cerebellum.—Turning or rolling as a result of injury to certain parts.—Removal of the cerebrum in birds, and its effects.—Cranial nerves.—Olfactory nerves.—Optic nerves—their functions.—The influence of their crucial and other fibres.—Auditory nerves.—Common motor nerves of the eye.—Pathetic nerve.—Abducent nerves.—Trifacial nerves.—Their varied functions.—Sympathetic ganglia on their course.—Facial nerve—its influence on the salivary glands.—Glosso-pharyngeal nerves—their influence on deglutition.—Pneumogastric nerves.—Chauveau's experiments.—Effects on breathing.—Effects on the lungs when divided.—Action on the heart; on the stomach.—Spinal accessory nerves; their influence on the voice.—Hypoglossal nerves.

CHAPTER XVIII.

DISEASES OF THE NERVOUS SYSTEM.

General remarks.—Rabies canina, or hydrophobia.—Causes.—Geographical distribution; symptoms.—Dumb and barking rabies.—Post-mortem appearances.—Rabies in the horse, ox, sheep, pig, and cat.—Epilepsy; its symptoms.—Dr Brown-Séquard's researches on epilepsy.—Description of convulsions induced artificially.—Treatment of epilepsy.—Catalepsy in the dog; in a wolf; in the horse—Chorea, or St Vitus's Dance.—Dr Todd's views—symptoms—treatment.—Tetanus—traumatic and idiopathic—symptoms.—Nature treatment.—Diseases of the brain.—Vertigo.—Congestion.—Megrims.—Erroneous views commonly entertained on this subject.—Symptoms.—Prevention.—Encephalitis phrenitis, or inflammation of the brain.—Meningitis, or inflammation of the membranous coverings of the brain.—Difficulty of distinguishing inflammation of the brain from that of its meninges.—Causes and symptoms of encephalitis in cattle.—Encephalitis in the horse.—Treatment.—Apoplexy, or extravasation of blood.—Coma.—Immobility, or sleepy staggers.—Softening.—Induration.—Atrophy.—Hypertrophy.—Dropsy, or hydrocephalus.—Tumours.—Diseases of the spinal cord.—Paralysis.—Hemiplegia.—Paraplegia.—Congestion.—Inflammation.—Softening.—Dropsy.—Louping ill in sheep.—Trembling.—Thorter ill.—Cancer of the spinal cord.—Diseases of the nerves.—Neuritis.—Neuroma.

CHAPTER XIX.

CHAPTER XVI.

ENZOOTIC DISORDERS.

Red water in sheep.—Sanguineous ascites.—Maladie de sologne.—Pourriture aigue.—Blood disease in lambs.—Navel ill.—Joint ill.—Lamb disease in America.—Parasitic diseases.—General remarks on parasitism.—Parasites never originate spontaneously.—Mode in which entozoa injure and destroy life.—Classification of parasites.—Cystocestoid worms.—Nematoid or round worms.—Trematode or sucking worms.—Measles in the pig.—Measles in cattle.—Hydatids of the liver and other organs.—Echinococcus veterinorum.—Sturdy, gid, or turnsick in cattle and sheep.—Tapeworms in different domestic quadrupeds.—Parasitic lung disease in lambs, calves, and other animals.—Fluke rot in cattle and sheep.—On pentastoma tænioides of the sheep.—Enzootic diseases of the horse.—Periodic ophthalmia.—Influenza.—Glanders and farcy.

Red Water in Sheep.—Sanguineous Ascites.—Maladie de Sologne.—Maladie Rouge.—Pourriture Aigue.

This enzootic disease prevails to a considerable extent in Ireland. It appears also to be a disease of modern date, and the first and best account of it in this country, was published by Mr T. W. Gowing, a highly intelligent veterinarian, residing in Camden Town, London. Mr Gowing's observations were on a farm in Middlesex, and the disease appeared on rich ground, where the grass was good, and no noxious plants existed on it. During the same year—1849—and since, many outbreaks have been alluded to, and the mortality induced by the disease is occasionally very great.

From the importance of the subject, I am induced to extract the following from Mr Gowing's report:—

"The disease in question was first noticed by the person who had charge of the sheep, in the month of April; he says:—"On visiting them early one morning, I found two lambs very unwell, they staggered in their gait, had separated themselves from the others, were dull and dispirited, their heads drooping, their mouths closed so firmly that I could with great difficulty only open the jaws, and a frothy saliva covered their lips. I administered to each a small quantity of castor oil, mixed with some warm milk, and as they appeared a few hours afterwards to be somewhat better, I placed them again with the ewes. The medicine having operated, they gradually recovered; but remained very weak for several days. From this time all went on well, until the commencement of the following month (May). I had left two days after this, to which I gave a dose of castor oil, and bled it in the eye and ear veins; the blood was very dark in colour, and flowed slowly. This lamb lived until the following morning: the breathing was laboured and difficult, and at intervals was suspended for several seconds. The medicine operated freely, but no diminution in the severity of the symptoms was observable.'

"The lamb above alluded to was sent to my establishment, and my attendance on the flock was also requested, in consequence of the serious and fatal character the disease had now assumed. In conjunction with my friend, Mr Varnell, I instituted a *post-mortem* examination of the lamb, and found the following lesions:—

"The abdominal viscera were free from structural disease; but the chylopoietic veins generally were distended with dark blood. The biliary ducts and gall-bladder were also very full of bile. The liver was larger than natural, and darker in colour than we usually find it; the spleen normal; the lungs slightly congested, and a small quantity of limpid fluid in each pleural sac; the thymus gland large and dark in colour, which seemingly depended upon venous congestion; the pericardial sac contained about two ounces of fibrin and serum—the fibrin was in a state of semi-coagulation, but not adhering to any part of the membrane, which showed no redness or abnormal thickening. The external part of the heart, particularly on the left side, was observed to be studded with dark-looking spots.

"On making a section through the outer wall of the right ventricle, from its base to its apex, the cavity was found to be empty, and the lining membrane free from disease, but at the upper part, and near to the septum ventriculorum, a group of petechiæ existed beneath the membrane. The right auricle was normal; the left ventricle contained some coagulated blood of a dark hue, which, being removed, showed similar spots on the septum to those seen in the right ventricle. The muscular structure of the outer wall of this cavity was discoloured by blackish streaks and spots.

"On arriving at the farm, I first made an autopsy of another lamb, and found similar morbid appearances to those above described, with the exception of the petechial condition of the heart. My attention was then specially directed to a lamb which was suffering from the disease; the symptoms were analogous to those named by the bailiff. I ordered its removal to a well-ventilated shed, prescribed some aperient medicine, and gave directions for it to be kept apart from the others. On minutely inspecting the flock, I could not discover any indications of ill health in the animals; but concluding that the quality of the food was mainly concerned in producing the attack, I determined on making a complete pleural cavity; the lungs were much congested, but no structural disease existed; the pericardial sac contained about its usual quantity of fluid. The heart had an unnaturally large appearance. On laying open its right side, both cavities were found to contain a large quantity of coagulated blood, which likewise extended into the large vessels connected therewith, particularly the anterior and posterior cava and coronary veins. The right auricle, when freed from its contents, also exhibited ecchymosed spots in its muscular structure beneath the lining membrane. The left side of the heart contained but a small quantity of blood, which was likewise of a dark black colour, but showed no marks of structural disease."

Other diseases are occasionally termed red water, and, in the majority, the leading symptom amongst sheep, as amongst cattle, is the redness of the urine.

Professor Murray, of the Cirencester Agricultural College, speaks of red water in ewes as characterized by jaundice, port wine colour of urine, and loss of condition; as the disease advances, the anæmic condition is very marked, the heart's action is frequent, sometimes up to 140 per minute, and its sound loud, the respirations are also rapid, and the animal soon sinks from sheer exhaustion.

The pallor, or yellowness of the tissues of the body, softened condition of the liver, and scanty quantity of blood, are the characteristic post-mortem appearances.

Treatment consists in giving nutritious food and tonics, both mineral and vegetable.

Delafond describes a variety of these blood diseases under the name *diarrhœmia,* and their general characters are—breaking up of the blood, ecchymoses, secretions tinged with blood; and as an illustration of the cause of these conditions is defective nutriment, he alludes to the appearance of such symptoms in 1851 amongst some horses purchased for anatomical purposes, and which were kept several days without food.

BLOOD DISEASE IN LAMBS.—NAVEL ILL.—PYŒMIA AGNORUM.

This, the so-called "new malady in lambs," was first observed by me in 1861. It had destroyed some lambs in various farms for a year or two previously, but it only manifested itself in great severity in the year that I was first consulted, owing to an outbreak in Northumberland. In England, and especially in Hampshire, Wiltshire, and the county of Gloucester, the disease has been very prevalent and very fatal for some time past. In Scotland the disorder has been seen principally in Berwickshire. The seasons during which that can scarcely be supported by their own mothers, are placed with the ewes which had lost their offspring. To make the ewe take to the lamb, the skin of the dead one is put on the latter, and this is attended with bad results. The lamb thus covered up often dies, and it was thought that this depended on the young animal catching the prevailing disease. It turned out, however, that the real cause of death was suppressed action of the skin, or poisoning the blood of the otherwise plethoric lamb.

The symptoms of the disease are sudden staggering and drooping look of the finest lambs. They are sometimes costive, and at others purged. The navel is then felt to be swollen and flabby. The eyes get yellow. The animal cannot stand, but if lifted to its dam, attempts to suck. It dwindles, and dies in from a few hours to a week.

After death, dark blood is found in the viscera; the umbilical veins are swollen, the liver is engorged, and studded with multiple abscesses, and there is often yellowness of the tissues of the body generally.

Treatment consists in placing the flock on bare keep, and either giving purgatives or doses of neutral salts to the ewes.

As to prevention, moderation in feeding is the great secret, so as to keep up the condition of stock, without having an excess of internal fat, and an extraordinary richness of blood. All the organs of these animals must be kept in activity, by appropriate exercise. It is bad for all breeding animals to be kept too quiet. They should be made to run about, even after they are drafted out in the order they are to lamb. It is impossible to be too careful with this. Some have suggested giving common salt to the ewes in food. This is a useful agent in rot and other disorders attended with an impoverished state of blood, but it is very injurious in animals that are plethoric. If any medicine is required in consequence of the excessive good condition of a flock of ewes, it should consist in epsom salts to purge them, or nitre to cool them. They will lick up nitre greedily, and it is an admirable preservative.

JOINT DISEASE AMONGST CALVES AND LAMBS.

In conjunction with the blood disease already described, and sometimes independently of any such affections, young domestic ruminants suffer at, or immediately after, birth, with a form of arthritis, dependent partly on a scrofulous cachexia, but having most of the characters of a rheumatic disease. This arthritic disease has been much on the increase of late years, and especially amongst lambs. Mr Robertson, of Kelso,* who has studied this disease with his usual care and intelligence, considers that its causes are constitutional and local. The constitutional and predisposing the animal is costive, its urine high-coloured, and the affected joints are hot, tender, and swollen. The capsules of the joints are distended, and there is more or less general tumefaction. The local symptoms may disappear from one joint, and attack another, or several. The joints undergo degeneration if the disease continues.

When calves are scrofulous and seized with joint disease, Mr Robertson finds that the stifle joint is chiefly involved. The disease is more one of the ends of bones—the epiphyses—than of the synovial membrane, or other structure of the joints. The joint is very tense, hard, and swollen. There is a tendency to tubercular deposit in the bone, and softening.

In lambs the form of disease is chiefly of the second variety above described, the animals are either born with the diseased joints, or show symptoms shortly after birth. Mr Robertson says, that the shepherd is apt to remark that "this or that lamb cannot live, it is pocking at the navel." The belly is pendulous from the presence of a turbid fluid in the peritoneal cavity; in this fluid are floating shreds of unhealthy looking fibrin. The umbilical cord is always much enlarged, so much so as to attract attention, whenever the lamb is dropped; it is soft, flabby, and the vessels filled with very dark coloured blood. There does not seem the least inclination to that early change of these structures, into the well defined ligamentous cord extending to the liver, characteristic of the perfectly healthy animal; instead of this there is developed a chain of cysts, containing pus mixed with tubercular matter, extending from the umbilicus to the liver, this latter organ exhibiting change of structure, and the presence of pustular and tubercular matter; the omentum and mesenteric glands occasionally showing like morbid conditions, from which, as a sequel, we have the presence in the abdomen of the already mentioned purulent serous fluid, and externally, evident pendulous abdomen. In all such cases when the constitutional cachexia is so marked and destructive in its progress, we are only able, by the most careful treatment and nursing, to save a small minority; and I am of opinion it is better not even to attempt this, as any that may recover are never remunerative as breeding, and very rarely as feeding animals."

Treatment.—In any cases of this disease which it is deemed proper to treat, the young animals should have acetate of potash, or the acetate of ammonia, given to them in water repeatedly. The joints must be kept still, and a starch bandage often benefits much, especially in calves a few weeks old. When the local swelling assumes a chronic character, iodine preparations are needed, or fly blisters.

With regard to preventive measures, Mr Robertson

LAMB DISEASE IN AMERICA.

In the spring of 1862, the lambs in all the counties of New York suffered severely from a peculiar malady, described by Mr Randall, in the "Albany Country Gentleman."* The lambs affected had the appearance of a general want of physical development at the time of their birth. Their bodies were small and lean, or if not, they had a peculiarly flaccid feeling, as if the muscles had not attained their normal consistency. The bones generally lacked the usual size. The back and neck were thin, the legs slender, the head small, and the face oftentimes singularly attenuated. When to these appearances was added the not unusual one of a coating of wool and hair much thinner and shorter than usual, the resemblance to a prematurely born animal was striking.

"Some were brought forth so feeble that they never rose to suck. A portion survived for a few moments or hours; others lingered along from two or three days to a week. They were usually dull, made but languid efforts to feed themselves if their dams were at all shy, and many of them would scarcely follow their dams about the yards or fields. Those that survived required extra care, and very few of them attained ordinary size and plumpness, however plentiful their supply of milk.

"Congenital goitre in some instances accompanied the preceding symptoms. In several flocks, a few of the lambs were born with their heads and necks so drawn down, and occasionally also twisted sideways, by the action of the muscles, that they could only suck with difficulty, and by assuming the most unusual postures. In the worst cases, the lambs starved if they did not receive assistance from the shepherd until they acquired strength to make the unusual exertions required of them. In the same or other flocks, another set of symptoms appeared. Strong healthy lambs a week or two old suddenly lost the use of their legs to a greater or less degree. Some hobbled about as if lame in every foot; others could scarcely walk. A portion grew no worse, and after a few weeks recovered. A small number became unable to stand even when placed on their feet; but they continued to look healthy, fed heartily when assisted, and, so far as my own immediate observation extended, most of them gradually recovered when the weather became settled and warm.

---

* See the *Edinburgh Veterinary Review*, vol. v. 1863, page 105.

"The local visitations of the epizootic of 1862 were quite capricious. While many flocks of sheep of all grades in this (Cortland) county wholly escaped its effects, much the larger number were losers by it, in proportions varying from 10 to masters have remarked to me that they never before saw their sheep so quiet, so disposed to remain constantly in their stables, and so fleshy towards spring. Having eaten, they lay most of the time in their bedding until they again rose to eat. Flocks accustomed to run in pastures in the winter, and to dig down to the grass, were of course entirely cut off from their usual supply of succulent food."

At the conclusion of his paper Mr Randall refers to the same points I have so often insisted on as to the overfeeding of ewes, and keeping them in an inactive state. He says:—"I believe that I have seen the fact repeatedly established, that it will not do to let pregnant ewes obtain green food by roving about the fields and turnip patches, for the first two or three months of pregnancy, and then confine them rigorously to a small yard and dry food. Some farmers habitually do this, but I never saw it done with impunity in a large flock. In winters unfavourable to sheep, it often leads to a wholesale destruction of even the grown animals.

PARASITIC DISEASES.

The subject of parasitism has within the last twenty years afforded scope for the most interesting researches.

In former times there was a tendency amongst medical observers to attribute many of the most fatal and most common diseases of man to the influence of animal or vegetable parasites, which were often supposed to generate spontaneously under stated circumstances. As Leuckart says, "There was no severe or dangerous disease which parasites, and especially intestinal worms, were not supposed to induce."*

---

* Die Menschlichen Parasiten und die von ihnen Herrührenden Krankheiten von Dr Rudolf Leuckart, Leipzig, 1862.

A reaction occurred amongst pathologists, and as many products supposed to be parasitic proved to be nothing of the sort, it was supposed that entozoa existed in the bodies of men and animals for some wise purpose, and excited the secretions, favoured digestion, &c. Amongst veterinarians Bracy Clark advocated such views early in the present century, and went so far as to recommend horsemen to give their horses some of the germs of œstrus equi, that their stomachs might not be deprived of the healthy stimulus which they enjoy in a state of nature from the usual system of propagation of these parasites. Bracy Clark thus advocated doctrines which had been defended by no less eminent naturalists before, such as Götze and Abildgaard.

It was supposed by others that parasites developed in animals previously diseased, and that a predisposition had to be acquired by a certain state of ill health for the production of especially in sheep, and tens of thousands of these animals are annually destroyed by the distoma.

A variety of diseases are induced according to the manner in which the parasites lodge in an organ, or according to the peculiarities of the organ itself. Thus echinococchi not unfrequently induce cardiac tumours in the lower animals, attended by all the symptoms of chronic heart disease, and ending in sudden death. Parasites in the cranial cavity lead to paralysis, wasting of the body, and many complications ending also in death.

Tubular organs are obstructed by parasitic accumulations. Thousands of the calves, sheep, fowls, pheasants, &c., are annually suffocated by round worms in their wind-pipes. Obstructions of the alimentary canal occur in young animals from the accumulation of ascarides.

I have said that parasites induce ill effects from the manner in which they lodge in an organ. The trichinæ afford us an excellent example, in penetrating the sarcolemma, and taking the place of the active muscular elements, as described by Leuckart.

Leuckart has spoken of the usually accepted view, that parasites injure by impoverishing the blood of their victims. He has made an interesting calculation on the subject. He says, a tapeworm (botriocephalus latus) of 7 metres in length, weighs about 27·5 grains. It may, during its growth, lasting as it does from five to six months, require from four to six times its weight in nutritive material, but that is of no importance to a man. Greater losses are sustained by children when large numbers of ascarides accumulate in the intestines. The only instance of a parasite killing by draining the blood of man is the blood-sucking anchylostoma duodenale (strongylus quadridentatus), which attaches itself to the mucous membrane of the intestine of the Egyptians and other oriental people, and in such numbers that on opening the intestine it appears covered with leeches.

So far as my own inquiries extend as to parasites in the lower animals, none kill by merely draining the system of blood. I shall refer elsewhere to this supposed action of distoma hæpaticum.

Parasites are living and moving bodies, and in their perigrinations through the system, or in their movements in a part in which they are lodged, they induce great derangement, and may kill. I have witnessed this in my experiments with coenuri, and when many germs are introduced into the system of pigs and calves, &c., for the development of hydatid disease, deaths are frequent when the embryos bore through the tissues. In the pig death occurs from the piercing of the intestine by echynorhyncus gigas, &c.

Leuckart refers particularly to the injurious effects of the ment of an important organ. We have instances of this in the epileptic seizures or other convulsions of children and of young animals suffering from intestinal parasites.

The parasites, I have to refer to, belong to the three orders of cystocestoid or tapeworms, nematoid or round worms, and tremadote or sucking worms. Of some of these, particularly of tapeworms and sucking worms, it is characteristic that in their development they pass through a non-sexual stage, during which they may infest different animals from those in which they dwell during the sexual and reproductive stage of their existence. And thus the same parasite may kill more than one animal. Human beings derive most of their parasites from the domestic quadrupeds. Leuckart says, "The chief result of our observations on the life history of the helminthoid animals is to the effect that by far the greater number of these creatures live in their various conditions in different animals. Applying this conclusion to the human parasites, we find that in all probability the greatest part of our entozoa are derived from animals. It is the animals with which we come most in contact, viz., our domestic animals, and especially those we eat, that communicate parasites to us— . . . "The justness of this conclusion is demonstrated without doubt by observations and experiments. The domestic animals furnish us, in fact, with the greater number of parasites, but under different circumstances. The parasites which we derive from the animals we eat, such as the tapeworm and the trichina, belong to the developed intestinal worms. We acquire them in their young state, the tapeworm as hydatids, and the trichina as an encysted muscle worm, and both from pigs, which are the animals that mostly give us the eggs and embryos of their entozoa, which then develope in our bodies in their early condition. Of the encysted parasites the dog, above all others, supplies us with germs. It is it that favours the spread of pentastomum denticulatum, cysticercus tenuicollis, and echinococcus, from the development within the nasal sinuses of pentastomum tænioides, and in its intestine of tænia marginata and T. echinococcus. Also the muscle trichinæ of men may in some cases, especially when they are few in number, be communicated from dog to man."

Of the internal parasities, or entozoa, affecting the domestic quadrupeds, there are many, and have been classed under two general heads—*infusoria* and *worms.*

The infusoria are constantly found in the bodies of animals. Sometimes they engender disease, and no more interesting illustration of this can be adduced, than that of the Bacteria, belonging to the family of Vibrios, and which have usually been described as rigid, filiform animalcules, moving in a vacillating, rather than in a serpentine, or infusoria usually abound, and special attention has been paid by Leuckart to the occurrence of Paramæcium coli in the colon of the pig. Leuckart has found the parasite very constantly and in large quantities in the alimentary canal of this animal, and has been inclined to regard its occurrence in man as the result of accidental transmission from the pig.

Various infusoria have been occasionally seen in putrid discharge from suppurating wounds.

Worms are classified into tape and cystic worms, sucking worms, and round ones, as follows:—

Cystocestoid Worms.—Bladder and Tape Worms.

A. TÆNIÆ.

I. **TÆNIA MEDIOCANNELLATA** of man.
  Cystic form in muscles of ox.
II. **TÆNIA SOLIUM** of man.
  Cystic form is the measle or cysticercus cellulosæ of the pig.
III. **TÆNIA SERRATA** of dog.
  Cystic form is the cysticercus pisiformis of the rabbit.
IV. **TÆNIA CŒNURUS** of dog.
  Cystic form is the cœnurus cerebralis of cattle and sheep.
V. **TÆNIA ECHINOCOCCUS** of dog.
  Cystic form is echinococcus hominis s. veterinorum of man and animals.
VI. **TÆNIA CUCUMERINA** of dog.
  Cystic form is C. cucumerinus of rabbit. (Cobbold).
VII. **TÆNIA MARGINATA** of dog.
  Cystic form is the cysticercus tenuicollis in the sheep, pig, &c.
VIII. **TÆNIA CRASSICOLLIS** of the cat.
  Cystic form is cysticercus fasciolaris of the rat and mouse.

Tapeworms whose cystic forms are as yet unknown:—

IX. **TÆNIA NANA** of man.
X. **TÆNIA EXPANSA** of the ox, sheep, gazelle, chamois, &c.
XI. **TÆNIA DENTICULATA** of the ox in France and Germany.
XII. **TÆNIA PLICATA** of the small intestine and even stomach of the horse.
XIII. **TÆNIA MAMILLANA** of the large intestine of the horse.

XIV. TÆNIA PERFOLIATA of the cœcum, and sometimes of the small intestine of the horse.

XV. TÆNIA ELLIPTICA of the cat, declared by Van Baneden to be the same as T. cucumerina of the dog.

XVI. TÆNIA INFUNDIBULIFORMIS from the intestine of the domestic fowl, duck, swan, &c.

XVII. TÆNIA PROGLOTINA of the common fowl.

In the intestines of domestic and other fowls, the following have also been found: Tænia crassula, Tænia malleus, Tænia lanceolata, Tænia setigera, Tænia sinuosa, Tænia fasciata.

B. BOTRIOCEPHALI.

I. DIBOTHRIUM DECIPIENS. Botriocephalus of the cat, found in the small intestine.

II. DIBOTHRIUM SERRATUM. Botriocephalus of the dog, found in the small intestine both of the dog and fox.

Nematoid, or Round Worms.

A. LARVAL FORMS.

Many other species of ascarides have been described, and especially Ascaris vesicularis of the common fowl and turkey; Ascaris dispar of the goose; Ascaris inflexus of the domestic fowl; Ascaris maculosa of the pigeon, &c.

GENUS SPIROPTERA.

Species a. Spiroptera megastoma of the horse; found in tumors developed at the cardiac end, and in the walls of the stomach.

b. Spiroptera sanguinolenta of the dog and wolf; also found in tumors of the œsophagus and stomach. In some countries these parasites are common, and as some observers have found them in rabid dogs, there was a belief at one time that rabies depended on this worm.

c. Spiroptera strongylina of the pig and wild boar; found in the stomach.

d. Spiroptera hamulosa of the common fowl.

e. Spiroptera uncinata of the tubercles of the œsophagus.

GENUS TRICHINA.

Species a. Trichina spiralis; in the muscular fibres of man, pig, ox, rabbit, and other domestic quadrupeds.

GENUS TRICHOSOMA.

Species a. Trichosoma plica of the dog; found in the urinary bladder.

b. Trichosoma brevicollis of the goose.

c. Trichosoma longicollis of the domestic fowl.

GENUS TRICOCEPHALUS.

Species a. Tricocephalus dispar of man.

b. Tricocephalus affinis of the dog; found in the cœcum of ruminants.

c. Tricocephalus depressiusculus of the dog; found in the cœcum.

d. Tricocephalus crenatus of the pig and wild boar; found in the large intestine.

GENUS FILARIA.

Species a. Filaria lacrymalis of the horse and ox; found in the rabbit.

b. Filaria papillosa of the horse, ox, and ass; found in the globe of the eye, said to be in the anterior chamber, but usually in a cyst within the cornea.

c. Filaria immitis of the dog; found in the heart.

d. Filaria trispinulosa of the dog; found by Gescheidt in the capsule of the crystalline lens.

VIII. GENUS DOCHMIUS.

Species a. Dochmius hypostomus of the sheep, goat, and other ruminants; found in the intestine.

b. Dochmius tubæformis of the cat; found in the duodenum.

c. Dochmius trigonocephalus of the dog; found in the stomach and intestine. A variety declared to exist in the right side of the heart.

IX. GENUS SCLEROSTOMA.

Species a. Sclerostomum armatum of the horse. Found in the intestine, in the arteries, and sometimes in other cavities of the body.

b. Sclerostomum tetrachantum of the horse. Found in the cœcum and colon.

c. Sclerostomum dentatum of the pig. Found in the cœcum and colon.

d. Sclerostomum syngamus from the trachea and bronchial tubes of fowls.

X. GENUS STRONGYLUS.

Trematode, or Sucking Worms.

I. GENUS MONOSTOMA.

Species. Monostomum leporis, attacking the rabbit, and found in the peritoneal cavity.

II. GENUS DISTOMA.

Species a. Distomum hæpaticum. This parasite attacks ruminants principally, but it has also been found in the horse, ass, pig, rabbit, and man, in addition to many wild animals.

b. Distoma lanceolatum of domestic ruminants, besides the pig, cat, and rabbit. Found in the biliary ducts.

III. GENUS HOLOSTOMUM.

Species. Holostumum alatum of the dog. Found in the intestine.

IV. GENUS AMPHISTOMUM.

Species a. Amphistomum conicum of the ox and sheep. Met with in the stomachs.

b. Amphistomum crumeniferum of the ox.

c. Amphistomum explanatum of the ox. Found in the liver.

d. Amphistomum truncatum of the cat.

Aranthocephalis, or Armed Worms.

GENUS ECHINOCHYNCUS.

Species. Echinochyncus gigas of the pig; found in the intestine.

Aconthotheci.

GENUS PENTASTOMUM.

Species a. Pentastomum constrictum of ruminants and man.

b. Pentastomum tænioides of the dog, horse, mule, sheep, &c. Found in the frontal and ethmoidal sinuses.

MEASLES IN THE PIG.—SCALESIASIS; CACHEXIA HYDATIGENA; LADRERIE, FR.; FINNEN-KRANKHEIT, GERM.—TÆNIA SOLIUM IN MAN.

This disease of swine has been entirely overlooked by veterinarians in this country, and it has been only since the researches of V. Siebold and Küchenmeister that British physicians have ascertained the frequent existence of parasites in pigs, which, on reaching the human intestine, develope into tæniæ.

The very inappropriate term "measles" is applied to that morbid state induced by the presence of cysticercus cellulosæ in the muscular structures of swine. It is a purely parasitic disease, and depends for its origin on the introduction into the system of the pig of the mature and fecundated ova of tænia solium.

The process of development has been carefully watched by many observers. The embryos of the tapeworm are globular and armed with spines, which pierce, by working in a horizontal plane from within outwards, the mucous membrane of the alimentary canal of the pig. They penetrate the tissues, and are washed through the larger vessels by the blood current until they reach their destination in the muscular structures. A very large number of the embryos are many distinct vessels. A rudimentary head soon appears, and then a row of hooks, and, lastly, suckers around them develope. Each cysticercus is enveloped in a cyst, its body grows, and is in reality drawn into the bladder, with which it is continuous at the opening, so that the vesicle proper to the animal is in reality the tail. Cysticerci continue to grow for four or five months, but then remain stationary, and, although occasionally killing the animal in whose flesh they have accumulated in countless numbers, they usually have no means of escape until the natural term of the pig's existence is at an end, and then they pass into the bodies of human beings.

I have seen pigs, in whose flesh cysticerci abounded, in apparently the most perfect health, and very fat. Indeed, it is necessary to examine an animal closely during life in order to determine if it be measly. The parasites are usually situated superficially under the tongue, and may be felt on the inner side of the eyelids. In very severe cases the neck is swollen, there is difficult breathing, and a hoarse voice. It is a mistake to suppose that measly pigs have red spots on the skin, or any sign of cutaneous eruption.

After death the presence of cysticerci is easily seen in the different muscles, and in the internal organs. It is especially when a pig is cut into two halves, and the muscles of the neck are cut through, that the greatest mass of these parasites is exposed. The pork butchers usually make an incision into the psoas muscles to determine if a pig is measly. The presence of many cysticerci in the flesh leads to an open condition of the texture favourable to the imbibition of fluids, and for this reason measly pigs are easily pickled.

My inquiries indicate that measles prevails to a much larger extent in Ireland than in Britain, and may be regarded, in fact, as enzootic in the former country. I have been informed by a Wiltshire bacon factor that not one pig in a thousand reared in England or Scotland is found diseased, whereas the Irish pigs suffer much from this disease, and some years to an extent of six, seven, and eight per cent. The Irish have an adage that every pig has its measle, and if I consider what number of animals have a few cysticerci in their flesh, the per-centage of measly animals is far higher than above stated. When we speak of a measly pig there is an accumulation of many hundred such parasites in the animal's body.

I found that the malady was most prevalent in those counties in Ireland where pigs are reared in small lots by poor people. The disease has diminished considerably of late years, in consequence of the pigs being fed in larger numbers by farmers. I found that measles were very rife in some parts of Cork, in Limerick, Tipperary, and Queen's County. Of the counties in the province of Ulster, Monaghan is by far the greatest sufferer by this disease, and I regret

MEASLES IN CATTLE.—TÆNIA MEDIOCANELLATA (KÜCHENMEISTER).

Recent researches by Dr Leuckart demonstrate incontestably that there is a form of tapeworm, not unfrequently confounded with tænia solium, which does not originate in man from eating measly pig, but from eating imperfectly cooked veal and beef. In many parts of the world a hydatid prevails amongst cattle, which developes into tænia mediocanellata in the human intestine. That hydatid is found in many parts of Europe, and probably exists occasionally in this country. Dr Cobbold has a specimen of tænia mediocanellata in his collection, obtained from Sheffield, and he informs me that we shall probably find that this variety of tapeworm is not at all rare in this country. There is a specimen in the New Veterinary College Museum, for which I am indebted to Dr Keith of Aberdeen. Leuckart quotes an observation which interests us as Englishmen. He says that Knox observed a tapeworm epidemic during the Kaffir war in 1819 amongst the English soldiers, due to their being fed on unsound beef. Abyssinians are affected with this disease, and observations have been made in Germany and Russia as to the occurrence of tænia mediocanellata amongst children, fed—"aus diätetischen Gründen"—on raw beef.

Dr Leuckart has succeeded in inducing measles in the calf, by feeding it with joints of tænia mediocanellata.

As hydatids prevail to a very extraordinary extent amongst cattle and sheep in this country, it is very important that a carefully conducted inquiry should be prosecuted, with a view to determine the existence or non-existence amongst us of tænia mediocanellata, and the cysticerci which induce them.

HYDATIDS OF THE LIVER IN ANIMALS, CYSTICERCUS TENUICOLLIS.—TÆNIA MARGINATA IN THE DOG AND WOLF.

The pigs in Ireland, and both cattle and sheep throughout the United Kingdom, suffer to a very great extent from hydatids in their livers. Amongst these cystic parasites we find a large number of the species Cysticercus tenuicollis. These cysticerci are apt to take up their abode also in the internal organs of man, and it is probable that they often lead to the development of cysts supposed to have been due to the presence of echinococchi, and I am inclined to attribute to this parasite the cystic tumours which Dr Brinton, and even Dr Gairdner, consider arise in human beings eating raw or underdone animal food. Human beings suffer from these cysticerci under circumstances similar to those

ECHINOCOCCUS VETERINORUM, TÆNIA ECHINOCOCCUS.

Numerous cases have come under my notice of disease in horned cattle, sheep, and pigs, induced by this parasite. Von Siebold has shown that tænia echinococcus lives in the dog's intestines, and thousands of thread tapeworms may exist in an animal.

It has been a much agitated question whether there are several species of echinococchi. The earlier observers believed in two species, ecchinococcus hominus, and ecchinococcus veterinorum. Weinland says: "As to the difference of the two species there can be no longer any doubt, since the investigations of Küchenmeister and Leuckart." The latter author, however, says, at page 330 of his new work, referring to other authorities on the subject: "They thought themselves so much the more justified to make this difference, inasmuch as the first (E. hominis) are characterised by the presence of secondary and tertiary bladders (tochter und enkelblasen) within them, whereas the others usually present a simple cystic form. But it is known that the multiple form of Echin. hominis occurs also in the domestic animals such as the horse, pig, &c., and *vice versa*, it is not rare to find in human beings the simple forms of E. veterinorum. Sometimes, moreover, both forms of echinococcus are found in the same individual." Leuckart refers to the simple form of echinococcus hominis in some cases, and to the complicated form, E. veterinorum, in others; and, after reference to the shape and number of hooks, concludes by saying: "Naturally under such circumstances I can no longer participate in Küchenmeister's views, that there are two species of echinococcus, and the forms of this parasite indigenous with us are only varieties of a single species, whose fully developed condition is to be met with in our dogs."*

Tænia echinococcus, first seen by Von Siebold in experiments on dogs, is a small tapeworm with only three or four joints, the last of which, in a mature condition, exceeds in size the remaining part of the body. As a rule, their number in the dog's intestine varies from a few to 30 or 40.

I have seen masses of echinococchi, weighing many pounds, appended to the apex of the heart, others connected with the lungs, liver, spleen, kidney, and the last specimens I obtained were in the cranial bones of a bullock. Echinococchi are far more frequent in Italy, where I have seen them in enormous numbers, than in the United Kingdom, but they are very common in this country also.

COENURUS CEREBRALIS IN CATTLE AND SHEEP; GID,

this disease, which is afforded us by a knowledge of the source whence sheep or cattle derive coenuri, I attempted to convince the farmers, several years back, as to the real cause of the disorder and the ready means of prevention. As the German zoologists had done, I gave dogs the hydatids from the brains of sheep affected with sturdy, and obtained large numbers of tæniæ. The joints of tænia coenurus thus obtained were given to lambs, and sturdy was induced in them.

In 1859 I drew up tables showing the results of many experiments performed in different countries on this subject, and 41 experiments as to the development of tænia coenurus showed that of about 50 dogs fed on whole or portions of coenuri from the brains of sheep, 33 became affected with tapeworm. As many as 400 tæniæ have developed from one cyst, and the fourth part of one hydatid swallowed by a dog led to the development of 191 tapeworms. In less than a fortnight the tapeworms are observed in the intestines, from a line to two in length, showing no trace of joints or transverse folds; they may attain an inch the third week, and 4 inches the fourth. Worms developed in 155 days are mentioned as being from 2 to 2½ feet in length, but by one experiment it was found that this length could be attained by the tapeworm in less than three months. The tæniæ remain in the small, and obtain exit from the body through the large intestine. They are never expelled whole, but separate proglottides or joints, each of which is charged with many hundred eggs, are evacuated with the fæces.

Failure in the experiment depends on diarrhœa causing the expulsion of the cyst before the heads can attach themselves and grow. Occasionally a disease such as distemper may prevent the retention of the parasites.

To demonstrate that the cerebral hydatids are produced by introducing ova from the dog's tapeworms, 39 sheep and 2 calves received proglottides of tænia coenurus, and out of these 22 became affected with sturdy. Symptoms of the disease became manifest from 7 days to 2 and even nearly 4 months after the proglottides had been swallowed by the sheep. The rapidity with which sturdy developes is almost in direct ratio with the length of time, within certain limits, that the joints of the tapeworm have been exposed to the air and moisture. The tardy manifestations of symptoms in some cases probably depends on the ready adaptation of the brain to the developing cysts. The number of coenuri found in the brain varied from 4 to upwards of 200. They were generally distributed throughout the substance of the brain. Encysted and undeveloped embryos are found frequently in the muscular tissue, especially of the œsophagus, intestine, diaphragm, and heart. The experiments fail if proper attention be not paid in procuring mature joints of tænia autumn and winter months. I find, however, that in some districts there is greater prevalence of sturdy in summer. This occurs when, during the hot months, sheep are kept on unenclosed pastures on hills where they must be constantly "herded," whereas during the winter the flock is transferred to enclosed fields, and dogs are more or less removed from them. Sturdy will always be found to prevail on farms with open pastures, where flocks constantly need the guardianship of shepherds *and dogs,* or on enclosed farms where sheep are fed on turnips, confined daily within limited space, *with one or more dogs amongst them.* These are the conditions favourable to the development of sturdy, and they are those favourable to the dissemination of tapeworm eggs by dogs, and the penetration of the eggs in the bodies of the sheep. These eggs find a favourable nidus in the cerebral mass of the lamb, and they there develope into the coenuris cerebralis.

Sturdy is occasionally confounded with other diseases; and my attention has sometimes been called by farmers of great experience to a sheep presenting certain anomalous symptoms, which, though distinctly due to the presence of the

---

show that all conditions calculated to favour the healthy and robust state of the sheep will prevent the introduction and development of parasites in the body, not excepting the cœnuris cerebralis. Fromage de Feugré declares that when lambs are too fat they are most liable to sturdy; and Reynal only recently advocates the theory of Huzard, that those lambs become affected with sturdy which are born of ewes that have suffered during pregnancy, or that are naturally weak; and, lastly, that the produce of rams of an enfeebled constitution is very subject to the disease. Many shepherds have observed a connexion between the development of sturdy and the presence of dogs amongst the flocks. Many intelligent farmers have a great dislike to dogs amongst sheep, in the belief that by being worried, the sheep become affected with sturdy.

cœnurus cerebralis in the brain, have not been considered those of sturdy. The variety of ways in which the sturdy manifests itself, depends entirely on the number of, and the position held by the parasites in the brain. Usually but one hydatid is found within the skull, sometimes several, and then the symptoms are complicated.

The usual form of sturdy depends on the presence of a hydatid in one of the hemispheres of the cerebrum, or brain proper. The sheep then turns right or left, according to the hemisphere affected. If the bladder be situated between the hemispheres, the head is protruded and elevated, and the animal moves in a straight line forwards. Lastly, if the bladder be lodged in the lesser brain or cerebellum, there is defective co-ordination of movement; the creature loses control over the voluntary muscles, there is a peculiar uncertainty of gait; the limbs do not obey the will.

more frequent and are more prolonged as the hydatid grows; the rapidity of movement increases until paralysis is induced, and the animal cannot stand. Many tumours and hydatids of a different species to the cœnurus cerebralis are met with in the brain, but the peculiar symptoms of sturdy are not induced by them.

The cœnurus consists in a bladder provided with a variable number of exsertile heads, and Dr Davaine believes the nervous substance may be excited by the heads, which protrude from the bladder and penetrate the brain substance nearly two lines in depth. Sturdy is, therefore, a phenomenon of excitation of one of the cerebral hemispheres, and Dr Davaine asks if very manifest phenomena of excitation would not result by plunging into the substance of the brain one or two hundred pin-points at a depth varying from one to two lines. As the cœnurus increases in age, the number of heads augments, and the points of contact with the encephalon multiply, and in this way Davaine explains the increase in frequency and duration of the vertiginous attacks as the malady advances.

It is certainly remarkable, that though the echinococcus veterinorum may lodge in the brain of sheep or oxen, it does not produce the characteristic symptoms of sturdy caused by the cœnurus cerebralis, and the probable explanation of this is, that the heads of the former are not exsertile, whereas those of the cœnurus protrude from the distended cyst.

The vertigo observed in true sturdy is altogether peculiar; that is to say, the lamb turns round and round, describing concentric circles, and Davaine states that it has been entirely by false analogy that some authors have admitted the existence of sturdy in man.

Admitting that the cœnurus cerebralis exerts a peculiar influence on the brain, it must be remembered that the "running round" is not a constant symptom. In the early stages, it is often absent, the sensorium and voluntary muscles being more or less affected with dulness and partial paralysis, stiffness of back and awkward gait; there is a peculiar appearance of the eyes dependant on the dilated pupils, the bluish colour of the conjunctiva, and apparent prominence of the eye-ball. Total blindness may result, and the animal feeds but little, cannot follow the flock, strikes against trees, walls, or other obstacles, which it may meet with in moving about.

When the cœnurus cerebralis exists in the cerebellum, a remarkable combination of symptoms may present themselves. The animal advances with its head elevated, can scarcely lift its fore legs, and there is a hesitating movement of all the extremities. Having accomplished the first steps, the creature rapidly advances, occasionally by a succesby constipation, delirium, convulsions, and early death, unless the animal be relieved by a brisk purgative.

Sturdy is also confounded with the attacks of the sheep-bot, which is lodged in the frontal sinuses, and produces great irritation, swelling of the pituitary membrane, and discharge from the nose. The animal loses appetite, becomes dull, prostrate, is attacked with convulsions, and sometimes dies.

The Scotch shepherds have become expert in the treatment of sturdy. They feel for the softened part of the skull, pierce the brain with an instrument called a borer, draw off the liquid from within the cyst of the parasite through a canula by means of a syringe, and, if possible, they seize the bladder and draw it out. Many cases are successful if operated on sufficiently early, and when there is but one bladder in the brain.

ROT IN SHEEP: CACHEXIA AQUOSA; THE FLUKE DISEASE; ATTACKS OF DISTOMA HÆPATICUM.

This most destructive disease has attracted more than ordinary attention of late years, owing to its extraordinary prevalence in 1860, and also in the year now closing. Professor Simonds, in a recent essay on this malady,* says, after referring to a number of extraordinary outbreaks:—"From 1830 to the present time several visitations, which were more or less severe, took place. One of these occurred in 1853–54, when many thousands of sheep were swept away, and not only in undrained districts, but also in others of a more healthy character. Since 1830, however, no outbreak can at all be compared to the one of the autumn and winter of 1860. Speaking in general terms, it may be affirmed that all the western and southern counties of England, together with several of the eastern and midland, suffered to a ruinous extent. As in former years, so in this, the attacks of the disease were due to an excess and long continuance of wet weather. Eighteen hundred and sixty will be long remembered by agriculturists, not only as producing the rot among sheep, but likewise for its baneful effects on the root crops, as also on the hay and corn harvests.

---

* *The Rot in Sheep, its Nature, Cause, Treatment, and Prevention,* by James Beart Simonds. London, 1862.

"We are acquainted with several instances, in our own immediate neighbourhood on the verge of London, where the losses of sheep amounted from 600 to 700 in a flock. These sheep were principally Welsh ewes, which had been bought at the latter part of the summer for breeding by being crossed with Leicester tups. Some persons lost nearly all, and one in particular, who buys about 800 of these ewes annually, had not more than 40 or 50 which escaped. Tups, "In Sussex and in several parts of Surrey, the fatality was equally great. In the neighbourhood of Eastbourne a flock of about 600 Southdown ewes of great value was completely destroyed. Numerous cases of this kind might be narrated, but enough has been said to show not only the extent of the disease, but that sheep of every description, and placed under different systems of management, equally succumbed. It is much to be regretted that means do not exist whereby the total loss could be ascertained. People are left in doubt as to the amount of food of which they were deprived in one year by this disease alone, and of the efforts which must be made to replace the losses. The time, we predict, cannot be far distant when agriculturists will be convinced, not only of the propriety, but of the positive necessity of making returns, at least of the *losses*, they sustain among their cattle, instead of simply deploring these among themselves. Elsewhere we have drawn attention to this important subject, upon which very much might now be said, if it were not somewhat unsuited to an essay of this kind."

Mr Spooner, in his work on sheep, says, "Though a million of sheep or lambs have frequently been destroyed annually by this disease, in the winter of 1830–31, this number, it is supposed, was more than doubled; some farmers lost their whole flocks, others a moiety, and many were ruined in consequence. These facts were proved before a Committee of the House of Lords in 1833, and it was there stated by one farmer that he lost £3000 worth of sheep on his farm in Kent, in the course of three months. Even at this time there were 5000 less sheep taken to Smithfield every market-day in consequence of the mortality two years previously, so extensive and general had it been."

My inquiries in 1862 indicate that the mortality in many parts exceeded that of 1860. It has far surpassed it in Ireland; and amongst the most extensive sheep dealers in the midland counties and the south of England I have learned that the destruction over extensive districts has been almost unparalleled in their experience.

When I was last in Dublin (Dec. 13, 1862) my advice was asked concerning this disease, which seems to have prevailed on lands usually quite free from rot, and I learned that the malady was very destructive in Kilkenny amongst cattle. Serious complaints have been heard from Clare, Limerick, Roscommon, King's County, Wexford, parts of Kildare, Longford, Leitrim, and Armagh. I am quite certain that not less than 500,000 sheep have this year suffered from rot in the United Kingdom, reducing them in value two-thirds and more, and leading to a loss of several hundred thousand pounds to the country at large.

Rot is a disease of low lands, marshy ground, and wet

Rot developes most readily from the month of June to the month of October.

The fluke, distoma hepaticum, is found in the livers of sheep in a perfect condition, with organs of generation developing or developed, and masses of ova surround the parasites. They are often packed together in scores in saccular dilatations of the gall ducts, and I have seen the most extraordinary specimens of livers, with varicose gall ducts encrusted with cholesterine and other solid principles of bile. The ova, which abound in the gall ducts, pass out through the intestine of the sheep, and fall into stagnant pools, ditches, &c., or are washed from the land during rains into streams. Most of the ova are fortunately destroyed as a rule, but many are hatched, and embryos develope. Steenstrup's investigations on this subject were very remarkable. The embryos were found to acquire great activity, and would move freely, owing to the vibratory cilia formed in their surface. They are eaten by mollusks, the common physæ or limneæ of pools and ponds. The embryos here acquire a sort of hydatid form, are provided with alimentary canal and organs of locomotion. By a process of interior budding *cercariæ* form, which are the young sucking worms, endowed with great activity, and, thanks to a rudder tail, which renders them not unlike a tadpole, they can swim and find their way into water; where they live free until some favourable *crustacean* or mollusk appears, into which they pass by means of spines developed on their head. They lose their tail, and become encysted; their internal organs continue to develope, and on the animal they are infesting being accidentally swallowed by a sheep or other creature, they escape free to pass into the liver, acquire generative organs, and lay eggs for another generation. The metamorphoses here noticed are probably similar for all trematode worms, and are presumed to be those of distoma hæpaticum, whose cercaria form has not been discovered.

Sheep are very liable to suffer from parasites, and in conjunction with the flukes in the liver, we usually find parasites in the lungs and parasites in the stomach. Mr Simonds refers to having recently "brought to light another and a fruitful cause of the death of sheep of all ages," with symptoms "remarkably akin to those of rot," and due to "the existence of an undescribed variety of worm of the class *filaria* within the abomasum,—the digestive stomach." The truth is, that the parasite Professor Simonds refers to, from the brief notice he gives of it, is one which has been frequently referred to before, and is noticed in all German, French, and Italian veterinary works which are at all up to date in matters of science. Bellingham long since noticed the occurrence of strongylus contortus in the sheep in Iresome cases the disease is rapid in its course, and this season (1862) a large number of sheep have been killed very quickly on lands usually reputed as very sound. Pallor of the visible mucous membranes, wasting, &c., could be seen in these sheep, but only to a moderate extent, and they have died very suddenly. After death the liver has been found greatly enlarged, its peritoneal surface often adherent to the diaphragm and other abdominal organs, and few flukes contained in the liver. The small quantity and pale character of the blood indicate, however, the real condition of the sheep.

As a rule rot progresses at first in an insidious form; the flanks get hollow, the back rigid, and there is a decided yellow colour of the eye, and, where visible, often of the skin; the fleece drops off in patches; the belly enlarges; the back droops; and there is a disposition to dropsical swellings in different parts of the body. There is frequently an insatiable thirst as in other dropsical diseases, the pulse is frequent and very feeble, the heart-beats active, and anæmic murmurs are heard; the breathing becomes quick and short, there is a slight cough, most marked in all cases complicated by the presence of strongyli in the air passages.

The most remarkable of the dropsical swellings is around the throat. A sheep thus affected is said to be *chockered.* The alimentary canal is disturbed, and, with the quantity of liquids drunk, diarrhœa is apt to supervene. Weakness and listlessness, amounting to a state of stupor, increase, and the animals die in a hectic state.

The treatment of rot in sheep requires the early removal to sound pasture; feeding on corn, peas, beans, and other nutritious grain; allowing full doses of common salt and sulphate of iron in the food, and, when necessary, administering a purgative so as to keep the digestive organs in good order.

Parasitic Disease of Lungs in Calves and Lambs.—Phthisis pulmonalis verminalis, Lungen-Wurmseuche.

Next to rot, this is by far the most destructive disease of young sheep in the south of England. It is not so destructive in Scotland, but has injured farmers much this season in Ireland.[*]

If the lungs of sheep are examined in butchers' shops, a very large number of them will be found studded with deposits, once regarded as tubercular.[†]

This tubercle, in reality, consists in a deposit of ova of the *strongylus filaria* (Reed), surrounded by epithelium and granule cells, oily and crystalline deposit, with debris of healthy lung tissue. Generally this opaque and semi-gelatinous material is observed towards the more healthy part of the lungs in the shape of circumscribed masses, often not exceed-degeneration ensue. The eggs are of an oval shape. They are at first transparent, but in all those that are fecundated the yolk cleaves, and, by progressive subdivision of cells formed out of the yolk, a cellular mass is formed, which assumes an elongated and coiled appearance, and presents the external form and internal organisation of the strongylus filaria. The parasite, coiled on itself and alive in the cell, moves about, and at last becomes free and grows to its full size, passing out of the tissue of the lung into the air passages, whence it is coughed out and often deposited on grass and other substances likely to be eaten by the sheep. How it attains the lungs to deposit its eggs is involved in mystery, —perhaps by directly piercing the tissues from the stomach to the lungs; though, from the eggs being universally disseminated over the lung, we might be led to coujecture that the ova are introduced into the circulation and stopped in the pulmonary capillaries, where they produce irritation, and the deposit, before described, accumulates around.

The strongylus filaria is a worm from one to two and a half inches in length, the male smaller than the female and yellowish, whereas the latter is white. The body is of uniform size, but tapered at the extreme ends. Anteriorly is the head, short, stumpy, and matted, not tuberculated as that of other strongyli, but rather angular. From the mouth extends a short œsophagus into a short but elongated stomach, and from this the straight intestine extends back nearly to the extreme end of the tail, a little anteriorly to which is the anus. In the male an undivided circular aliform expansion, obliquely situated to the line of the body, surrounds a space in which the penis is observed. The tail of the female is pointed, the vulva situated near the anus, and from the vulva extend the oviducts full of eggs, and containing also live young.

In calves similar parasites abound under certain circumstances in the respiratory organs. The *strongylus vitulorum* (Reed), or *Str. micrurus* (Mehlis), is one of the armed strongyli with a filiform body, short caudal, long in the male, and mouth with three papillæ. This species is met with in the air passages of calves, and occasionally in the ass. Nicholls, in the first volume of the Philosophical Transactions, mentions the *husk*, common amongst calves under one year old, as dependent on worms in the windpipe; and in 1788, when Camper was engaged in investigating the cattle plague, and especially the advantages of inoculation as a preventive, he learned that one of his neighbours who had saved 50 calves by inoculation, lost 30 by this parasitic affection. On the 2nd of September of the same year, Camper had occasion to examine the trachea and lung of a calf that had died, as he expresses himself, with myriads of these worms in the air the domestic pig, but that it is rare. Alessandrini, on the other hand, says that in Bologna he has found large numbers in the lungs of pigs killed in the public slaughter-houses, and it has since been recognised as frequent in Switzerland and France. The *strongylus paradoxus* has a narrow mouth, furnished with three papillæ; the caudal bag is bi-lobed, and turned downwards. In the female there is an enlargement where the anus is observed; the tail is short and pointed. The male is from eight to nine lines in length, and the female about an inch and a half. The females are by far the most numerous of the two.

Returning now to the parasitic disease of the lungs of sheep, it is clear that there are two distinct stages of the affection, the one mistaken for true tubercular disease, and the other when the worms are fully developed, and lodged in the air passages. Waldinger* was probably the first to give a good account of the latter stage, but the nature of the first was not brought to light until 1840, when La Harpe, of Lausanne, examined the affected lungs, and discovered the ova and young worms in the solid deposit, and recognised them as analogous to the strongylus filaria, met when full grown in the air passages, and sometimes in the act of piercing from the lung tissue through the mucous membrane into the bronchia.†

Unaware of La Harpe's discovery, Dr Ercolani, in 1843, when prosector to Professor Alessandrini in the University of Bologna, was struck with the appearance presented by some sheeps' lungs he had purchased on the butcher's stall. Many strongyli existed in the bronchia, and grey nodules or tubercles on the surface of the lungs. These nodules Ercolani found to contain small worms and eggs, in which the young strongyli were in a state of development, already alive and active. Since then Ercolani has made some interesting observations on the tenacity of life of the young strongyli. These parasites show signs of life on being moistened after drying for thirty days, and at other times after having been immersed in spirits of wine at 30°, or in a solution of alum and corrosive sublimate. Ercolani, moreover, says that the ova, abundant in the mucus of the bronchial tubes, containing worms, sink into the air vesicles, become coated by an albuminous material, and thus are imbedded in the lung tissue. This would lead us to believe that when worms are swallowed by healthy sheep they imare healthy. Nor, I conclude, is it restricted to any specific locality, since I have found it at every place in Great Britain, France, Germany, and Switzerland that I have happened to visit. The lungs, then, of any full-grown sheep, taken indiscriminately, will be found to contain, and often to be thickly studded with, small nodules, varying in size from a pin's head to a barleycorn, or larger. The cysts are full of clear fluid, and contain cysticerci hanging upon an epithelial lining membrane. The firm, soft deposits consist of granule cells and molecular matter, in which minute ascaris like worms are found. The gritty nodule is one or other of these, which has undergone calcareous transformation. The particular point bearing upon my subject is, that the pulmonic affection does not prevent the sheep from furnishing excellent mutton." Further on Mr Hall has introduced a diagram to show the changes undergoing around the germs of the strongylus in the lung tissue, and says that there is nothing during the lifetime of the sheep to lead us to infer that it suffers pain, distress, or constitutional disturbance during the formation of this boundary of plastic inflammation around the nodules in its lungs.

---

* Abpaulung äberd Wurmer und Lungen a Staape. Wien, 1818.

† I do not agree with Dr Crisp's theory of the germs of the parasite being carried back from the stomach to the mouth in the act of rumination, and then finding their way into the trachea. As with the germs of the cysticerci only the young animals are affected, because they cannot pierce the tissues of older ones.

Dr Ranke exhibited at the Pathological Society, on Tuesday, November 3, 1857, the lungs of three sheep affected with the disease, and he carefully described the morbid changes due to the parasites.

On examining the sheep slaughtered, we find that the larger number of them are fat and robust, yielding wholesome meat, but there is likewise a per-centage, and not a small one, conveyed to the butcher, because feeding cannot improve them, and to allow them time would be to allow them time to die by the disease. That the development of the germs in the lungs is always unattended with the slightest inconvenience, is not the case, and though the worms may not have found their way into the air passages, the changes going on in the early stages of the disease are associated with symptoms of spasmodic cough, irritation in the throat, and occasionally, as some of the small worms get free and coughed up into the nasal chambers, the sheep may be seen rubbing their head and nostrils on the ground, and sniffling to remove the cause of the irritation. It rarely happens, I believe, that large accumulations of worms in the lungs do not lead to emaciation, anæmia, and defective nutrition, with great debility and dropsy, unless the animals are suffocated by a lump of worms closing the windpipe.

It has been thought by some that the constitutional condition must precede the deposition of the germs and the development of the strongyli in the respiratory organs, but that this is not correct is proved by the animals continuing to thrive until, by the number of full-grown worms,

On Pentastoma Tænioides of the Sheep.

Leuckart[*] has recently shown by experiment that Pentastomum denticulatum, which is found not unfrequently in the bodies of rabbits, is the partially developed Pentastoma tæniiodes which occurs frequently in the nasal cavities of the head or sinuses of the dog. Moreover, Leuckart has shown, that when this parasite has attained maturity in the dog's head, ripe eggs are thrown off to ensure the multiplication of the species. These eggs are given off and discharged with the mucus in the act of sneezing, &c., and they are then taken up by animals, in whose bodies the embryos undergo a certain stage of development.

The pentastomum had not been seen in its undeveloped state as scolex in all our domestic animals. It had been found in the abdominal cavity of goats and cats. In the first, the parasite was the pentastomum denticulatum, and in the second, pentastomum fera. Colin, however, has recently found it in the sheep and dromedary.[†]

In the mesenteric glands of the last-named animals, there exists an asexual linguatula, which acquires a generative apparatus on changing its habitation. These parasites penetrate the gland, and are lodged in a capsule which contains several individuals. As the containing capsule enlarges, disease of the gland tissue occurs. The parasite of the mesenteric glands is born of the eggs of the parasite of the dog, which are gathered up by the sheep with their food. The worm only remains a definite time in its first abode, as it pierces the glands and leaves a cavity which soon gets filled up.

---

[*] *Bau und Entwickelung der Pentastomen.* Von R. Leuckart. Leipzig and Heidelberg. 1860.

[†] See *Edinburgh Veterinary Review*, vol. iii. p. 682.

When a dog or wolf eats the entrails of animals in whose glands the parasites exist, the embryo may adhere to the lips and nose, and then pass into the nasal cavities. Fürstenberg says that the linguatulæ pass up the nose rapidly, and fix themselves by the hooks so as not to be expelled in the act of sneezing. These worms, which so suddenly change their habitat, increase in size, and their generative organs are developed in less than two months. They must remain a year in the nose of the dog, in order to attain complete development.

There can scarcely be a doubt, says Fürstenberg, that the linguatulæ found in mesenteric glands of sheep, belong to the same species as those discovered in cysts in the lungs of rabbits, and whose complete development in the dog Leuckart has witnessed.

Fürstenberg has therefore confirmed Colin's observations, district. A knowledge of the causes of the malady is thus of much more importance than that of any system of treatment that has been suggested. The causes are *predisposing* and *exciting*. Among the predisposing causes may be mentioned the following:—

1*st*. Soils of a clayey and humid character have a deleterious influence on horses raised on them. These are soft and flabby, with a predominance of areolar tissue, thick skins, long hair, flat feet, and a general lymphatic temperament. Such horses seem more susceptible to morbid influences, and especially to those producing this disease. If removed to dry calcareous soils, the predisposition may remain latent throughout life; but, on the other hand, horses bred on the latter soils, and afterwards removed to the former, are very liable to contract the malady.

2*nd*. Soils naturally damp from their own character, or from that of the subsoil, and which have not been ameliorated by drainage, have the same influence on the constitution of the horse, and predispose to this affection in the same way as the argillaceous.

3*rd*. Excessive humidity of the atmosphere exerts a similar determining tendency, and, accordingly, periodic ophthalmia is a common disease on the banks of large rivers and lakes, and, in some cases, in the vicinity of the sea. So great is the influence of the peculiarities of soil and climate on the development of this disease, that Spanish dealers are said to buy up affected animals in the south-western departments of France, being convinced that, if they are transported to certain regions beyond the Pyrennees, the malady will disappear. Many parts of Ireland afford excellent examples of the truth of the above remarks.

4*th*. Fodder of inferior quality, which contains a larger amount of aqueous and few nutritive principles, has a debilitating effect on the general system, and thus predisposes to the disease. This influence is especially marked in the case of foals early separated from their dams and supported on fodder raised on marshy pastures. Horses imperfectly supported in other respects are similarly predisposed.

5th. Certain kinds of eye seem especially disposed to contract this malady. It is more prevalent in the small sunken eye than in that which is full, bright, and prominent. Percivall mentions black eyes as being most obnoxious to the malady, while Messrs Castley and Goodwin have seen lighter eyes suffer in an equal degree.

6th. Consanguinity is mentioned by Reynal as a predisposing cause, its mode of action being by reducing the stamina of the progeny.

7th. Of all influences tending to the development of the disease, none is more clearly established than the hereditary during the night, and is first recognised by swollen eyelids, nearly closed, abundant lachrymal secretion, strongly injected conjunctiva, opacity of the cornea, protrusion of the haw over the globe of the eye, and considerable intolerance of light. It is generally referred to a blow; but the evident pain on exposure to light will often show that the deeper parts of the eye are involved. There is some fever indicated by hot dry mouth, hard pulse, and slight costiveness, but the appetite may still be good. On the second, or from that to the sixth day, the opacity of the transparent cornea becomes more marked, the whiteness being referrable to the interior of the eye, and a close examination shows this to be composed of a number of albuminous flocculi floating in the aqueous humour, and entirely hiding the iris. These flocculi have a white, or dirty yellowish-white, colour, and, in a day or two after their appearance, become in great part deposited in the lower part of the anterior chamber. They subsequently change to a greenish or brownish hue.

The symptoms commence to disappear at a time varying from the fourth to the tenth day or even later, and the tenderness becomes gradually removed, the intolerance of light ceases, and the cornea becomes clear. In the turbid aqueous humour numerous flocculi remain, and behind it the iris is seen, with a dull greenish or brownish aspect. As the absorption goes on, the cornea and anterior chamber become perfectly clear. The duration of an attack may vary from four or five days to forty. The first attacks are usually the longest, and their duration diminishes, as a rule, with their recurrence. During the progress of apparent recovery a relapse is not unfrequent, and the term may be thus indefinitely lengthened. The interval between the attacks is, on an average, about sixty days. The eye may seem quite clear during the intermission; but it has not returned to its normal condition. The outline of the upper eyelid is usually altered. It presents a slight bend in its internal part, so that the upper joins the lower lid, at the inner angle, by a right in place of an acute angle. This is best marked after several severe attacks, and gives a triangular outline to the opening between the lids. The iris of the affected eye is more contracted than the opposite; it has lost its lustre, and does not contract and dilate to the same extent as in the normal state, on the access of light and darkness. With the aid of the opthalmoscope, fibrinous deposits can commonly be seen on its surface, delicate flocculi in the anterior chamber and on the anterior aspect of the lens, and the choroid is observed to be altered in hue, with slight elevations on its surface.

The common termination of periodic ophthalmia is in cataract or opacity of the crystalline lens or its capsule. The iris sometimes gets attached to the anterior aspect of the ducts of inflammation on the inner aspect of the sclerotic, and puckering of its substance commensurate with the absorption of the liquid contents of the eye.

Treatment.—In a disease such as that before us, preservative measures are much more effective than curative. These will consist in counteracting the various causes which predispose to the malady. Among them, efficient drainage, ventilation, and cleanliness; the use of aliments of good quality, and the avoidance of sires or dams that may have suffered from the affection, will hold prominent places.

Its therapeutical treatment is unsatisfactory. Bleeding—local and general—scarifications of the conjunctiva, purgation, fomentations, blistering, setons, rowels, collyria—sedative, astringent, and caustic—and numerous medicaments given internally, have been resorted to in turn, with only partial success. With or without these measures, the disease sooner or later disappears; but it is only for a time; and if one or other of the agents enumerated hastens the ameliorative process, very little has been gained, no medicinal measures can secure the eye against a succeeding series of attacks, until the inevitable consequence, the destruction of vision, results. Different veterinarians have recommended the application to the eye of strong solutions of nitrate of silver, bichloride of mercury, and the like; though perhaps an equal amount of good will accrue from the employment of milder astringent lotions of similar agents. Belladonna may be employed in the form of a lotion, to be applied to the eye daily during the severity of an attack, the object being to dilate the pupil, and break up any connections that may form between the iris and lens. The ordeal bean of Old Calabar has been employed in human medicine to contract the pupil, and, being applied alternately with belladonna, will move the iris through a greater space. When with the fever there is costiveness, a mild laxative will prove beneficial. In all cases, darkness will be found not only grateful to the patient, but also highly favourable to recovery.

INFLUENZA.

The term *influenza*—the Italian for INFLUENCE—is a highly improper one, but it is applied to a catarrhal or rheumatic affection usually associated with much derangement of the liver, subacute or latent inflammation of the pleuræ, and a low form of fever commonly called *typhous* or *typhoid*. The marked feature of the disease is its appearance amongst many animals simultaneously, often laying up all the horses on a farm, and carrying off several. It is especially within the last thirty years that information has been collected concerning this occasionally very prevalent disease, and its supposed—but when one marked instance of influenza occurs, that it is likely that contagion exerts some influence in the spread of the disease. Continental authors, such as Professor Hering, describe three forms of influenza:—1st, The catarrho-rheumatic form; 2nd, The gastric, or bilious rheumatic form; and, 3rd, the gastro-erysipelatous form. In this country the line of demarcation between different forms of influenza has not been so finely drawn, though that there are differences may be gleaned from the recorded notes on various outbreaks. As a rule, with symptoms more or less prominent of a general febrile condition, there is great dulness and debility, frequent and weak pulse, scanty discharge of dry excrement and high-coloured urine, appetite lost, and there are often decided signs of jaundice. The eyes are more or less sunken, upper lid drooping, the conjunctiva of a yellowish-red colour; the buccal membrane of a similar tint, and the lips hanging; the animal's skin is dry and coat unhealthy-looking. In many cases of influenza, cough, and sore throat, a tendency to catarrh, or, in more common cases, to subacute or latent pleurisy, are characteristic features of the disease. In other cases, again, the symptoms of stomach staggers and partial paralysis of the hind quarters occur. In this, as in other forms of the disease, there is a great disposition to œdematous swellings, which have been regarded as erysipelatous on the Continent.

In 1861 a somewhat general outbreak of influenza occurred, which Mr Chapman of Gainsborough, in Lincolnshire, describes as having proved a fearful disease, "commencing in the *first stage* with *great prostration*, excited respiration, in some cases terribly laboured, accompanied with a painful grunt, ending in a sigh; pallid membranes; mouth filled with frothy mucus, very fœtid; extremities deadly cold; pulse, in many of the worst cases, imperceptible at the jaw, in the milder attacks very feeble, running up to 70 or 80.

In some cases there *seemed* abdominal irritation; the animal crouching, and pawing occasionally with the off fore foot; bowels sluggish in action, but *not* constipated. Auscultation showed *partial* congestion in the lung or lungs, with feeble and *peculiar action* of the heart."

The *post-mortem* appearances of influenza vary according to the character of the disease and the complications which arise during its progress. Very generally there is effusion on the thorax, recent adhesions, evidence of pericarditis, and sometimes of inflammation of the pericardium. In all forms of influenza of a rheumatic type, the lesions just named are discovered; whereas, in others, there is more evidence of bronchial catarrh, pneumonia, and the blood-changes are indicated by ecchymoses beneath the serous membranes, especially in the cardiac surfaces.

The treatment of influenza consists in placing the animal rate exercise. Blood-letting, and other active depletive measures, cannot be too strongly condemned in the treatment of this disease.

FARCY AND GLANDERS.

Under certain circumstances a specific disease is developed in the horse, characterized by the formation of a virulent animal poison, which is very destructive when introduced into the system of man and various warm-blooded animals. This specific disease is termed *farcy* when the local manifestations affect the skin; whereas, in a more severe form, the lungs are implicated, and the system is so generally impregnated with the poison as to destroy life with certainty, sooner or later—it is then called *glanders.* The terms farcy and glanders are meaningless and inappropriate. The first is an importation from the French by Sir William Hope, who translated Solleysell's work on the horse, and reproduced in the English version of this work the French word *farcin.* The second is derived from the word *glans,* gland, and has been applied to the disease from the enlargement of the submaxillary lymphatic glands met with in every case of this disease.

Farcy and glanders are diseases of temperate climates. They are unknown in very hot countries, and rare in very cold ones. They are capable of spontaneous origin in the horse, and especially is this the case with farcy; but the common cause of both affections is contagion. It is extremely rare to see a case of farcy or glanders that we cannot trace to communication from the diseased to the healthy; but in very foul stables, in badly ventilated mines, in the holds of ships on long and rough sea voyages, glanders may break out with great virulence. The two diseases are rife in times

The *post-mortem* appe
to the character of the
arise during its progress,
the thorax, recent adhesio
times of inflammation
influenza of a rheumatic
covered; whereas, in
bronchial catarrh, pu
indicated by ecchym
especially in the cardi

The treatment of
where it can breathe
loose box is the bes
find usually to bene
badoes aloes. This

Nitrate of
Carbonate
Solution of
Water

This is to be
morning. If oft
digitalis and

CHAPTER XVII.

NERVOUS ACTION.

y and nervous stimuli.—Reflex actions.—Physical
—Mental nervous actions.—Nerve-cells and fibres.—
—Analysis of nervous matter.—Spinal cord.—Its
nctions.—Functions of the groups of cells.—Crossing
essions on the cord.—The brain.—Oblong medulla.—
rebrum.—Cerebellum.—Their functions.—Uses of the
ation and deglutition.—Vital point.—Effects of prick-
the fourth ventricle.—Effect of removing the cere-
ng or rolling as a result of injury to certain parts.—
cerebrum in birds, and its effects.—Cranial nerves.—
s.—Optic nerves.—Their functions.—The influence of
l other fibres.—Auditory nerves.—Common motor nerves
athetic nerve.—Abducent nerves.—Trifacial nerves.—
nctions.—Sympathetic ganglia on their course.—Facial
luence on the salivary glands.—Glosso-pharyngeal nerves
nce on deglutition.—Pneumogastric nerves.—Chauveau's
-Effects on breathing.—Effects on the lungs when di-
a on the heart; on the stomach.—Spinal accessory
influence on the voice.—Hypoglossal nerves.

system is that part of the animal body to
hers are subservient, since it possesses the
trolling and harmoni various functions
ife.

s and tissues of t are, by virtue of
herent to them, nding to stimuli
uses, in such eads to the exercise
vidual func nherent property is

of war amongst horses engaged in the transport service, as well as those used by the cavalry. The prevalence of the diseases, under these circumstances, has been ascribed to privation, dirt, and bad management. Probably it is not a little due to the necessary congregation of animals of all kinds, healthy and unhealthy, and to the facilities for inoculation amongst animals often bruised, cut, and otherwise injured. It has been noticed, that mules engaged in the transport service in times of war suffer very severely from acute glanders, and, like asses, they are rarely attacked by chronic farcy or the slow and insidious form of glanders. In the French army the average annual loss by glanders amounts to 23.8 per 1000 horses, and 1.5 per 1000 die of farcy.

Symptoms of Farcy.—In the acute form of this disease, there are first the symptoms of irritative fever, such as shivering, followed by heat of body, frequent pulse, hurried most frequently affected. The fore limbs suffer next in point of frequency, and next to the extremities we find the head most commonly implicated. The lymphatic glands in the vicinity of the part affected tumefy. Farcy may kill in eight or ten days, or continue in a chronic form for several months. When it kills it has usually been followed by glanders.

Symptoms of Glanders.—As in farcy, we find the premonitory signs of fever in this form of disease, and the animal dull and dispirited, with discharge at the nose. The discharge is at first watery and then purulent; it may attack only one nostril, right or left, or both, and the submaxillary lymphatic glands are swollen, solid, and have a tendency to adhere firmly to the inside of the jaw. The nostrils are often swollen, and more or less closed by the glutinous discharge, which soon becomes fetid and sometimes sanious. On opening the nostrils, pustules and ulcers are seen on the Schneiderian membrane, and as the disease advances, the ulceration extends so as even to lead to an open communication between the two nasal chambers. In some mysterious cases of glanders, the ulceration occurs in the false nostril; and I have often seen French veterinarians pass their thumb into the false nostril to feel for any such ulcer.

Ulceration of the Schneiderian membrane may occur in other diseases of the horse, but so rarely that we are apt to look upon it as truly diagnostic of glanders, and the diagnosis is confirmed when, on auscultation, the lungs are found implicated. The signs of the lung complications are,—difficult breathing; considerable constitutional disturbance in many instances, whereas in others there is simply dulness and percussion; and absence of respiratory murmur over considerable portions of lung, with tolerable resonance and loud murmur over others. The lung affection consists in the development of many abscesses interspersed throughout the lung tissue, and often associated with some amount of pneumonia. Too little attention has been paid to the auscultatory phenomena of cases of glanders, whether acute or chronic. When the lungs become much affected, the animal's appetite is disturbed, there is considerable weakness, anæmia, and tendency to wasting.

Death from glanders is due, in many instances, to the direct effects of blood-poisoning, characterized by stupor, fetid secretions, and impeded circulation. In other cases the animals sink in a state of hectic.

Farcy may be successfully treated by applying blisters round the buds, and caustics to the ulcers, whilst the system is supported by tonics. The remedies employed with greatest success internally have been arsenic, cantharides, sulphate of copper, sulphate of iron, quinine, and other vegetable and mineral tonics. Locally, the free use of antiseptics, such as

CHAPTER XVII.

NERVOUS ACTION.

Muscular irritability and nervous stimuli.—Reflex actions.—Physical nervous actions.—Mental nervous actions.—Nerve-cells and fibres.—Their functions.—Analysis of nervous matter.—Spinal cord.—Its structure and functions.—Functions of the groups of cells.—Crossing of sensitive impressions on the cord.—The brain.—Oblong medulla.—Pons varolii.—Cerebrum.—Cerebellum.—Their functions.—Uses of the medulla in respiration and deglutition.—Vital point.—Effects of pricking the floor of the fourth ventricle.—Effect of removing the cerebellum.—Turning or rolling as a result of injury to certain parts.—Removal of the cerebrum in birds, and its effects.—Cranial nerves.—Olfactory nerves.—Optic nerves.—Their functions.—The influence of their crucial and other fibres.—Auditory nerves.—Common motor nerves of the eye.—Pathetic nerve.—Abducent nerves.—Trifacial nerves.—Their varied functions.—Sympathetic ganglia on their course.—Facial nerve.—Its influence on the salivary glands.—Glosso-pharyngeal nerves—Their influence on deglutition.—Pneumogastric nerves.—Chauveau's experiments.—Effects on breathing.—Effects on the lungs when divided.—Action on the heart; on the stomach.—Spinal accessory nerves; their influence on the voice.—Hypoglossal nerves.

The nervous system is that part of the animal body to which all others are subservient, since it possesses the power of controlling and harmonizing the various functions essential to life.

The organs and tissues of the economy are, by virtue of properties inherent to them, capable of responding to stimuli or exciting causes, in such a manner as leads to the exercise of their individual functions. This inherent property is known as the excitability or *irritability* of the tissue. It is well exemplified in the contraction of muscular tissue on the application of a mechanical or chemical stimulus. Thus, if the point of a knife be applied to the muscle of a recently slaughtered animal, a contraction is induced of a more or less powerful character, according to the previous healthy and vigorous condition of the muscle. Again, if the leg of a frog be separated from the thigh, the skin removed, and the poles of a galvanic battery brought into contact with the surface of the exposed muscles, an energetic contraction takes place whenever the electric circuit is completed. In the healthy condition, this excitability is called into play through the nervous system, so that all the animal functions, whether these be of nutrition, sensation, secretion, absorption, or locomotion, &c., are subservient to this important apparatus.

when aliment has been introduced into the mouth, is necessary to assist in mastication, deglutition, &c.; and when a powerful light falls upon the eye, the closing of the pupil is no less needful to intercept the luminous rays, and to prevent them striking on the bottom of the eye, dazzling the sight, and otherwise injuriously affecting the organ. The acts above cited are known as *physical nervous actions*, since they take their origin in a physical impression on some part of the economy. By means of this mechanism are sustained all the important vital functions, such as circulation, respiration, digestion, &c. In all such cases, the stimulus must be properly regulated as regards character, force, time, and direction, as otherwise it might prove not only abortive but even eminently injurious.

In *physical nervous actions*, the primary impression and the resulting movement may, one or both, be taken cognisance of by the mind, or *vice versa*. Thus, when a limb is suddenly withdrawn as a result of contact of the toes with a hot or other irritating body, both impression and result are quite patent to the mind, though the muscles of the leg were in action before the will had time to command. The act of breathing, of which we are quite conscious, results from an impression made by the circulating blood on the system, but especially on the lungs and brain, and of which we are unconscious, unless we for a time voluntarily suspend the respiratory process. Lastly, as an example of the exercise of both without the mind perceiving it, may be mentioned the movement of the intestines, as a result of contact between the ingesta and the mucous membrane. It may be concluded, that though the mind may take cognisance of, and even perfect such an action commenced independently of it, still in no case is perception or the exercise of the will necessary to the performance of such an act.

In addition to those spoken of above, may be mentioned physical nervous actions due to a morbid origin. Such are the involuntary movements which sometimes take place as a result of diseased conditions of the great nervous centres. These differ from those already noticed in not being due to reflex action, and accordingly bear an analogy to mental nervous actions.

Besides the purely physical nervous acts, there is another class of necessity connected with the mind, and hence termed *mental* or *psychical nervous actions.* These are of three kinds—*acts of perception, of emotion,* and *of volition.* 1*st,* Acts of perception include general and special sensibility, &c.; an impression in this case is made on some part of the body, and from that conveyed to the mind. 2*d,* Acts of volition, in which any portion of the body is moved in obedience to a mandate of the will: this, unlike the last, originates with

The nervous system is made up of two elementary structures—*cells* and *fibres*. "The nerve-cell has been described as consisting of an envelope, granular contents, and a nucleus with one or more nucleoli. So far, there is no difference between the so-called nerve-cell and any other cell; but it is the great diversity in size, its frequent coloration with pigment, and the brilliancy of a vesicular nucleus which may be regarded as somewhat characteristic of the nervous element, which is usually stellate, round, or oval, and connected with fibrous prolongations. Some of the cells are as large as $\frac{1}{300}$th of an inch in diameter, and they are not unfrequently as small as $\frac{1}{3000}$th. Vesicular bodies are interspersed amongst the cellular elements."

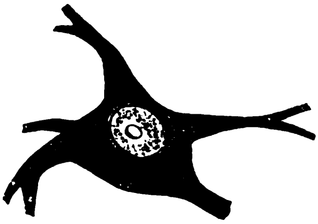
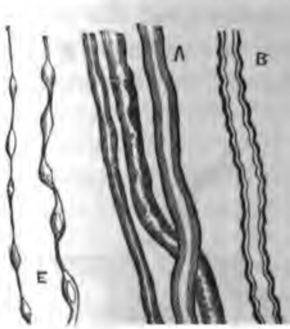


Fig. 206.—Multipolar nerve-cell, showing its nucleus and nucleolus.

"The nerve-fibres are found in the nervous centres, and in the nerves which connect the latter with the peripheral parts of the body. They are combined with, or spring from, the nerve-cells in the grey matter of all nervous ganglia. The ultimate nerve-fibres are of two kinds—tubular or white and grey or gelatinous. The white have a *special envelope*, in the interior of which is Remak's primitive band or axis cylinder (Purkinje), surrounded by a medullary sheath or white substance of Schwann. The tubular fibres have been called medullated by Kölliker, to distinguish them from the non-medullated. The latter occur in organs of special sense, when delicate plexuses are formed as in the retina, or the olfactory and auditory apparatuses, and have a structureless envelope containing a clear granular axis without the white substance."



Nervous Acts. In some few instances they may be supposed to originate such force, as exemplified in the persistent contraction in which are maintained the sphincter muscles of the anus and neck of the bladder. Some nervous centres (in the brain) are alone capable of taking knowledge of sensory impressions; and these impressions accordingly, if from distant parts, and especially from such organs as are supplied by the sympathetic nerve, have to traverse one or more ganglia before they can be made patent to the mind.

The nerve-fibres are incapable of generating nervous force of themselves. Their sole functions are to convey such force generated in the nervous centres to the peripheral parts of the body, and to convey sensations and impressions from such parts to the centres. They are simply conductors of nervous force, and are aptly represented by the conducting wires of an electric machine, whilst the centre, as the generator of force, is the analogue of the machine itself.

The white fibres make up a great portion of the brain and spinal cord, as well as almost the entire bulk of the nervous trunks, with which these are directly connected. They seem much more tough and resistent in the nerves than in the centres; but as the fibres are in the two cases identical, this appearance is entirely dependent on the amount of white fibrous tissue by which the nervous fibres are enveloped.

The grey fibres make up the main part of the various branches of the sympathetic nerve, and enter in varying proportion into the formation of the cerebro-spinal nerves.

Nerve-fibres lie side by side in the nerves, but throughout their whole course they maintain an entire independence of each other. There is no union of individual fibres in the nerve, nor any bifurcation of single fibres to permit a more extensive distribution. A nerve accordingly possesses a definite number of fibres at its point of origin from the nervous centre, and has neither more nor less at its peripheral extremity, each fibre passing in an unmodified condition from its origin to that part of the tissue or organ in which it is destined to ramify. Nerves, it is true, frequently become connected or anastomose with each other, but this union results alone from an interchange of fibres, while each of these continues to maintain its distinct individuality. The anastomoses of nerves is thus principally intended to ensure a wider distribution of nervous fibres coming from the same centre, and to obviate to some extent the occurrence of paralysis from injury to a single centre or nervous trunk. Where a free anastomosis of this kind take place between a number of nerves, the structure is known as a *plexus.*

Regarding the origin of fibres in a nervous centre there times the fibres seem to loose their dark outline and white substance, become less distinct, and are ultimately lost in the substance of the tissue; 3d, In some cases the ultimate nerve-fibres seem resolved into minute plexuses, as in some of the serous membranes; 4th, Sometimes they terminate in free ends which may enter minute ovoid bodies—*Pacinian bodies*—met with at certain parts of the surface of the true skin; 5th and lastly, they may terminate, as in the eye and ear, by becoming connected with true nerve-cells. The presence of such cells, however, constitutes the part a true nervous centre.

Nerve-fibres, we have said, are conductors of impressions and of nervous force. It is remarkable that in the performance of these different acts special fibres are employed, and this remark applies equally to the cerebro-spinal and sympathetic systems. Thus, in both alike there are certain fibres which conduct impressions only towards the nervous centre (*sensory*, *afferent*, or *centripetal*), and others conduct only *motor force* (*efferent* or *centrifugal*). No nerve fibre can convey more than one kind of impression. There is no difference in the size or appearance of these fibres to indicate their special functions, so that their relative properties can only be ascertained by observing their action under the influence of a stimulus. This is ordinarily supplied to sensory nerves by external objects applied to their extremities, and to motor by the will, or some reflex stimulus through the medium of a nervous centre. Any stimulus, however, applied to the trunk of a nerve, is sufficient to bring it into a state of activity; and it does not import whether this stimulus is mechanical, chemical, electrical, or a simple excess of heat or cold. The application of any such excitant to the trunk of a sensory nerve leads to the idea of pain, &c., not only in the irritated point, but also in those parts in which the peripheral ends of the nerve are situated. It is on this account that, after the amputation of a limb, pains are often endured, which are referred by the patient to the excised member. If, on the other hand, one of these stimuli be applied to the trunk of a motor nerve, a contraction takes place in the muscles to which it is distributed, notwithstanding that the nerve may have been divided in the interval between the part irritated and the nervous centre. It is thus seen that the functional activity of a nerve may be aroused by a simple modification in the condition of its fibres, and the effect is the same as if it had originated in the nervous centre or peripheral extremity as the case may be, and had been conveyed along the whole length of the constituent fibres.

Nerve-fibres can only act in one direction. Thus, if a sensory nerve be divided, and the peripheral extremity cular contraction, cries of pain are frequently elicited, which Bernard considers due to what he styles a *recurrent sensibility* in the nerve. Brown-Séquard, however, and Chauveau, the able teacher of anatomy and physiology in the Lyons Veterinary College, who have carefully investigated the subject, deny the truth of Bernard's theory, and attribute the pain to the violent muscular contraction alone.

It is worthy of note, that if a nerve is subjected to a serious injury, it often loses for a time all power of performing its accustomed functions. Of this kind is the condition of shock which supervenes on serious accidents, and in which the patient may remain for hours quite unconscious of any painful sensation.

Chemically considered, nervous-tissue is composed of water, albumen, fatty matters, and salts. No perfectly satisfactory relative analysis of the white and grey nervous matter has been made. The best is the following, by Lassaigne:—

	Grey.	White.
Water, ...	85·2	73·0
Albuminous matter, .	7·5	9·9
Colourless fat, . .	1·0	18·9
Red fat, . . .	3·7	0·9
Osmazome and lactates,	1·4	1·0
Phosphates, . . .	1·2	1·3
	100·0	100·0

Fremy states that the fatty matters consist of cerebric acid, which is most abundant, oleic, margaric, and oleophosphoric acids, and of cholesterine. He remarks, further, that in the brain the fatty matters are confined to the white substance, and that the latter loses its colour when these have been removed. Vauquelin remarks that the spinal cord contains more fat than the brain; and L'Heritier, that the nerves contain more albumen and soft fat than the brain.

In Mammalia, the nervous system is in two great subdivisions—the *Cerebro-spinal* and the *Sympathetic.*

The *Cerebro-spinal* system, called by Bichat the nervous system of animal life, includes the brain and spinal cord, together with the nerves connected with these centres, and the ganglia situated on the course of the nerves or in the brain. This division presides over those acts with which the mind is more immediately connected,—as the mental, and even a large proportion of the truly physical nervous actions.

The *Sympathetic* or *Ganglionic* system presides over those physical nervous actions which are not directly terminates posteriorly in a pointed extremity, which is continued by a mass of nervous trunks (Cauda Equinæ). Running along the supero-lateral aspect of each half of the cord, is a third, though much shallower groove (supero-lateral), corresponding to the points of origin of the superior roots of the nerves, and dividing the inferior from the superior column. In the middle of the inferior column is a line formed by the exit of the motor roots of the nerves, and which is sometimes made to signify a further division into inferior and lateral columns.

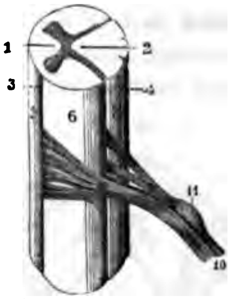


Fig. 210.—Portion of the spinal cord showing its cut end. 1, Inferior longitudinal fissure; 2, superior longitudinal fissure; 3, inferior columns; 4, line giving origin to the sensory roots of the spinal nerves; 5, line of origin of the motor roots; 6, lateral columns; 7, superior columns; 8, motor roots; 9, sensory roots; 10, mixed nerve; 11, intervertebral ganglion on the sensory roots.

A transverse section of the cord reveals that it is composed of white matter externally, and of grey internally. The grey matter is arranged in the form of two crescent-shaped masses, placed back to back, and joined to each other by a transverse portion or *commissure* (grey commissure). The *horns*, of grey matter, extending upwards from the commissure, are longer but narrower than those which project downwards. The former extend to the surface of the cord, at the point where the sensory roots of the spinal nerves are connected with it; the latter extend downward and outward towards the anterior roots, but stop short before reaching the surface. The inferior columns are still further connected by a portion of white matter extended across, between the grey commissure and the inferior median fissure. This is the *white commissure* of the cord. The cord is not of a uniform diameter throughout. Its dimensions vary according to the number and size of the nerves which originate from any particular point; as, for example, in those parts which correspond to the lower end of the neck and the posterior part of the loins, it presents two considerable enlargements, from which originate the great nervous trunks of the anterior and posterior limbs. The

fluid. The latter is a serous liquid, which exists between the cord and its serous covering, on both its superior and inferior aspects, and is so abundant that the cord seems to float loosely within it. It is usually more abundant in old animals. Bernard remarks that, owing to the collection of blood in the sinus during expiration, and to its withdrawal through the suction power of the chest during inspiration, this fluid is thrown up toward the brain in a regular succession of waves; and that a prolonged expiration will accordingly lead to more or less vascular compression of the brain.

The spinal nerves—42 or 43 in number in the horse—arise each by two roots, a superior or sensory, and an inferior or motor. The former, which is the larger, has, at the point of exit from the spinal canal, a small ganglion, in which, according to Leydig, the nerve-vesicles are *bipolar* (having two prolongations). One prolongation of each cell is continuous with an afferent fibre, whilst the other is prolonged into one passing to the cord. Outside the spinal canal, the roots meet to form mixed nerves, which contain both sensory and motor filaments.

A knowledge of the minute structure of the spinal cord, and the mode in which its various parts are connected with the nerves, is an essential preliminary to the proper understanding of the purpose it fulfils, in connection with the various movements of the body.

The antero-lateral columns of the spinal cord, according to Van der Kolk, consist of white fibres running in great part longitudinally and parallel to each other; though, to some extent, arranged in a transverse direction. The former class seem to pass directly to the brain, and probably convey volitions to the motor ganglionic cells in the anterior horn of grey matter. Of the transverse fibres, some are merely the nearest of the longitudinal turned inward to gain the ganglionic cells; others consist of fibres passing across the inferior or white commissure, which is entirely made up of such decussating fibres; a third class are the fibres which form the roots of the motor nerves passing outward, usually in two bundles, toward the surface of the cord.

The anterior horns of grey matter contain superficially a number of marginal or circumferential fibres intermixed with small ganglionic cells. These fibres, which are derived from those of the column, are connected with the cells, and these in turn with larger ganglionic cells placed in the middle and anterior part of the horn. The large cells are arranged in groups, and each group, according to Van der Kolk, represents and presides over a muscle or a group of muscles, which act always in concert. These cells are *multipolar*,

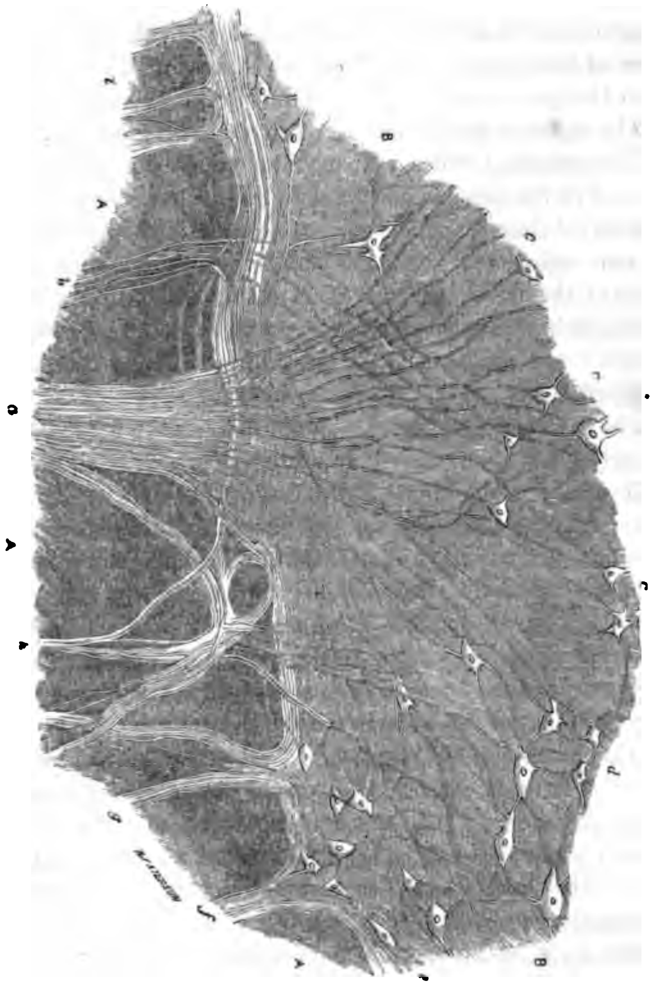


Fig. 212 (Van der Kolk).—Transverse section through the anterior horn and entrance of a nerve root. A A, Medullary matter; B B, grey matter of the anterior horn with its cells and nerve fibres; *a b*, two motor nerve-roots; *c c c*, multipolar cells into which the fibres of the nerve-roots pass; *d e*, another group of cells connected partly with the preceding, partly with one another, and which receive numerous filaments from the marginal fibres surrounding the grey matter; *f g h i*, grey radii; their fibres either pass at once into cells, as at *f*, or penetrate to the remote cells, as at *h*, or they form marginal fibres, as at *i*, all of which seem to be lost in remote cells, and decussate with the nerve root *a*, without passing into it.

ganglionic cells in their interior, and, through the prolongations of these, appear to be more or less directly connected with the groups in the anterior horns.

The superior grey horns are made up in great part of fine longitudinal fibres, and, as they are five or six times thicker in the cervical and lumbar bulbs than elsewhere, it is inferred that the fibres do not extend to the brain, but become connected, at these points especially, with the roots of the motor nerves. This is supported by the fact that it is in the parts presided over by the above enlargements that reflex actions are most frequently and energetically effected.

The centre of the superior horns presents the nerve-cells already referred to, and their surface has marginal fibres with smaller cells similar to those of the anterior horns. The grey commissure is formed of white fibres; these are which contribute to the same movements in the body. Before noticing these, however, a few remarks will be given on the excitability of the cord itself.

It is held by many physiologists, that the columns of the cord correspond to the roots of the spinal nerves in this, that while the anterior columns are possessed of no sensibility the posterior are acutely sensitive throughout. M. Chauveau has carefully investigated this matter, having sacrificed as many as eighty horses in his experiments, and his conclusions are such as to modify greatly the above statement. The following are his results:—

1st, *On the Cord separated from its connection with the Brain.*—In this case, when the division of the cord was made in the upper or middle third of the neck, respiration was kept up artificially. On pricking or scratching the surface of the anterior or lateral columns, care being taken not to come in contact with the motor nerves, *no evidence of sensibility was obtained.* On treating similarly the surface of the posterior columns, *contractions* took place in the muscles supplied by the adjacent motor nerves. When slightly irritated, muscular contractions took place on the same side only; when more actively irritated, similar effects were noticed on the opposite side, and on both of a more extensive character.

2d, *On the Spinal Cord connected with the Brain.*—Scratching of the anterior and lateral columns produced, as before, *no result.* Irritation of the posterior columns led to signs of pain and active (involuntary) muscular contraction. Varying the amount of irritation produced effects similar to those observed in the detached end, and the pain was most lively when the outer border of the column was touched, becoming less and less so toward the superior median fissure.

3d, *Excitability of the deep parts of the Spinal Cord.*—The cord having been carefully cut across in the interval between two spinal nerves, and the adjacent cut surfaces scratched, no effect is produced even in the case of the posterior columns, while the excitability of the outer surfaces of these is retained, though less vividly than before. Again, a needle may be passed in any direction through an unsevered cord without producing the slightest effect, provided always the surface of the posterior column is respected. If passed into the latter, pain and convulsions are noticed as it penetrates the outer layer, but after this it passes through the cord in any direction without effect. If, in the course of this experiment, the roots of the nerves were touched, or the nervous matter in their immediate vicinity, effects were induced exactly like those resulting from the direct irritation of those nervous centre, is in itself entirely independent of the will, and consists in the reception of an impression through the sensory nerves, and the consequent generation of nervous force to be transmitted through the motor trunks. According to Van der Kolk, the transmission is effected through the ganglionic cells in the superior horn of grey matter, and the fibres which connect these with the motor cells in the inferior horn; nervous force is generated in the latter, and conveyed along the motor nerves. Each group of cells in the anterior horns is understood to preside over a distinct muscle, or over several which act in unison, so that the application of a stimulus to a group leads to a natural and harmonious action. The groups being connected somewhat less intimately with each other, a more powerful impression leads to a simultaneous emission of force by two or more adjacent to each other, and to a more extensive though still natural movement. Moreover, the cells in the two lateral halves of the cord are connected in an analogous way, and accordingly reflex movements on the two sides simultaneously are by no means uncommon.

One of the most remarkable instances of this latter movement is in the case of the decapitated frog. He will remain quite still until an irritant is applied to some part of the body, when, if not severe, a foot may be mechanically raised to remove it; if, on the other hand, an active irritation is made, the reflex movement will be much more extensive, and may even go the length of a leap. An instance almost quite as remarkable is that in which, from disease or injury of the spinal cord, its lower portion is cut off from all communication with the brain. No pinching or injury of the lower limbs can be felt, and no effort of the will can effect their movement; yet, by tickling the sole of a foot, a sudden withdrawal of the limb may be still brought about.

The excitability of the cord, as exemplified in reflex actions, may be morbidly increased or diminished. In certain states of disease, as tetanus, or in poisoning by strychnia, it becomes so susceptible that the slightest sound or touch will often throw the whole voluntary muscular system into violent spasmodic action.

This reflex action is highly important as a protecting agent in case of irritants brought into contact with the body, but it is an agent in many other functions of a no less important character. The sphincter muscles of the bladder and anus are entirely dependent on a constant reflex action to keep them closed. Accordingly, when injury or disease has destroyed the functions of the lower part of the spinal cord, these relax, and the contents of the bowels and on the integrity of the cord, since, in broken-backed animals, the parts supplied by nerves given off below the lesion are usually cold, but always vary in temperature.

The spinal cord is a conductor of sensitive impressions to the brain, and it has been held that the transmission is effected through the posterior columns, while the anterior columns conduct motor power only. This, however, seems incorrect. The transverse section of one-half of the cord, and the posterior column of the other half, does not prevent the transmission of impressions of sensation to the brain. Bernard, who found such impressions conveyed even after cutting the anterior and lateral columns, rightly concludes that sensative impressions are largely conveyed through the gray substance; but Dr Nonat, Brown-Séquard, and others, have arrived at the conclusion, founded on numerous carefully conducted experiments, that not only do the grey matter and posterior columns convey such impressions, but that the anterior columns as well are to a limited extent possessed of a similar property. Dr Nonat, moreover, insists that not only do the anterior columns convey sensory, but that the posterior, in their turn, are capable of transmitting motor force. In either case, however, this substitution takes place only to a limited extent.

The fibres of sensation cross each other in the whole length of the spinal cord, those of motion only in the medulla oblongata. Brown-Séquard cut transversely through one lateral half of the spinal cord, and then divided the motor roots of the lumbar nerves on the other side, that the opposite hind limb might not be contracted by reflex movement; and on pinching the limb on the same side as the cord was divided, the most marked symptoms of suffering were elicited. The opposite limb had at the same time become insensible. The decussation of the fibres would seem to take place close to the roots of the nerves into which they enter, as the following experiments show. 1*st*, A part of the spinal cord was bisected longitudinally, so as to separate the two lateral halves of the cord from each other; the result was, that sensibility was destroyed in the parts supplied by nerves which leave the cord opposite the portion operated on. 2*d*, The right half of the cord was cut across in the dorso-lumbar, and the left half in the cervical region, with the effect of inducing a paralysis of sensibility, complete, or nearly so, in both hind limbs. The left half of the body and the left fore limb were in this case morbidly sensitive, while the right fore limb was almost destitute of this property. The crossing of the fibres conducting these im-

one-half of the body, but only of the muscles connected with the two limbs (fore and hind), while those of the trunk remain unaffected, as evinced in the normal continuance of respiration.

THE BRAIN.

The brain or encephalon is that part of the cerebro-spinal axis, which is contained within the cranium, and may be considered as simply an enlargement, consisting of numerous ganglia at the anterior extremity of the spinal cord. This part alone can hold direct intercourse with the mind; it only conveys sensations to the intellect, and gives rise to acts of will. Forming thus the highest part of the system, one rightly expects to find it attaining its greatest development in those creatures which are most exalted in the animal scale. This is true in general terms, and yet requires considerable qualification. It will be seen, by reference to the table given below, that if we judge of the intelligence only by the relative size of the brain, we must place the cat highest, followed by the dog, rabbit, ram, goat, and donkey. The horse will be degraded to a rank below all these, and placed on a level with the most stupid of ruminants. It would thus seem that nothing can be more liable to sources of fallacy than any attempt to predicate the extent of the intellectual endowments from the comparative development of the brain. Not to enter at present into the discussion of this subject, it may be stated that in no other animal does the brain, as compared with the body, attain a bulk at all proportionate to that of man—that in no other class is its development so great as in mammals; and that in no invertebrate animal is the brain so large as in the lowest specimens of vertebrata.

Table indicating the Weight of the Encephalon and Spinal Cord, as compared with that of the Body.—(Colin.)

Species of Animal.	Weight of Body.	Weight of Brain.	Weight of Cerebellum.	Weight of Medulla oblongata, and Pons varolii.	Total Weight of the Encephalon.	Weight of the Spinal Cord.	Weight of the Encephalon and Spinal Cord.	Relation between the weights of the Encephalon and Body.	Relation between the weights of the Cerebro-Spinal Axis and Body.
Stallion, .	382·000	494	76	46	616	304	920	:: 1 : 620	:: 1 : 415
Gelding, .	380·000	559	77	39	675	300	975	:: 1 : 563	:: 1 : 389
Mare, . .	408·000	510	71	34	615	269	684	:: 1 : 663	:: 1 : 461
Ass, . .	175·000	316	45	24	385	159	544	:: 1 : 454	:: 1 : 321
Hinny, .	186·000	466	67	31	564	198	762	:: 1 : 329	:: 1 : 244
Bull, . .	293·000	403	52	33	488	177	665	:: 1 : 600	:: 1 : 441
Cow, . .	332·000	416	44	30	490	225	715	:: 1 : 677	:: 1 : 464
Ram, . .	46·000	112	15	10	137	52	189	:: 1 : 336	:: 1 : 243
Goat, . .	37·500	95	15	12	125	48	173	:: 1 : 300	:: 1 : 217
Pig (fat), .	157·500	132	18	12	162	70	232	:: 1 : 972	:: 1 : 679
Sow (lean),	74·000	85	11	9	105	44	149	:: 1 : 705	:: 1 : 497
Dog, . .	7·450	56	8	4	68	13	81	:: 1 : 110	:: 1 : 92
Cat, . .	2·342	20	4	2	26	7	33	:: 1 : 90	:: 1 : 71
Rabbit, .	2·135	...	...	...	8·5	4	12·5	:: 1 : 251	:: 1 : 171

larger, especially in a sense transversely from side to side, and more flattened from above downward. The increase of bulk depends on the presence of a considerable amount of grey matter in its substance, on new fibres originating from this and passing in a longitudinal direction, and on numerous transverse fibres passing across between the various grey nuclei or coming from parts adjacent to the medulla. The superior and inferior fissures, which are so noticeable in the spinal cord, have almost disappeared in the medulla.

On the lower aspect of the medulla, we observe on each side of the median line a pyramidal mass (anterior pyramid) of white matter, wider and more diverging from its fellow in front than behind. It is not continued back into the cord, but makes its appearance on the lower aspect of the medulla, where many of its fibres seem to arise from masses of grey matter, and terminates anteriorly in the pons Varolii. Its internal fibres, which, according to Stilling, represent the motor-fibres of the lateral column, decussate in the median line with similar fibres from the opposite side; and it is here, accordingly, that volitional motor force crosses from one side to the other. The rest of its fibres pass up to the brain on the same side. It consists entirely of white nervous matter. The *restiform bodies* are two rope-like bodies on the outer side of the anterior pyramids. They are continuous with the posterior, and part of the antero-lateral, columns of the cord, but are made up also in great part of fibres originating from grey masses in the medulla, and of others descending from the cerebellum, into which it seems to be continuous, forming its posterior peduncle. On the superior aspect are seen two pyramidal bodies (posterior pyramids), which originate in some fibrous bundles on each side of the superior median fissure, and on reaching the medulla diverge from each other, becoming applied against the inner side of the restiform bodies, with which they seem to coalesce. Arnold has, however, traced them up into the brain proper. The interval between the posterior pyramids is the floor of the fourth ventricle of the brain, at the anterior part of which is the opening of a minute canal, which is continued along the whole length of the spinal cord between its grey and white commissures.

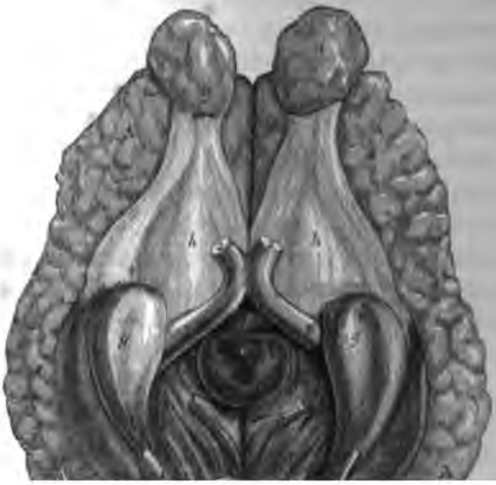
The *pons Varolii* is a quadrilateral elevation on the lower aspect of the brain, and forming the anterior limit of the medulla and the posterior of the brain proper. It is broader in front than behind, and has well-defined anterior and posterior borders. It is composed of grey matter, and of longitudinal and transverse fibres; a large number of the latter pass upward to form the middle peduncles of the little brain.

convolutions to appear in the lowest animals possessed of a cerebrum.

On turning to the base of the brain, a number of objects come into view, the principle of which we will enumerate, commencing from behind. From the anterior border of the *pons Varolii* start out two considerable columns, the *pillars of the brain*, or *crura cerebri* (*d d.*) These diverge in passing forward towards the right and left hemispheres, and leave between them a space known as the *intrapeduncular space.* The cerebral pillars are crossed in a direction from without forward, and inward by two rounded white bundles (optic tracts), (2″ 2″), which, on reaching the median line suffer an interchange of fibres with each other, so as to form the *optic commissure* (2′.) The optic tracts form the anterior boundary of the intrapeduncular space. In the intrapeduncular space is the pituitary body (*e*), the use of which is unknown. Beneath this is a mass of grey matter, perforated by a canal which leads to the third ventricle (infundibulum), close beside the last is a small grey mass (tuber cinerium), behind which is a white body (corpus albicans), and still more posteriorly the *posterior perforated space,* through which many fibres from the medulla pass upward to gain the cerebral hemispheres.

In front of the optic tracts are the anterior perforated spaces which lie beneath two striated bodies (corpora striata) placed on the floor of the lateral ventricles. In front of each anterior perforated space is the *olfactory bulb,* a considerable prolongation of nervous matter, grey without, white within, and containing a cavity which communicates with that of the corresponding lateral ventricle.

Turning once more to the superior aspect of the brain, and separating the hemispheres, we meet at the bottom of the longitudinal fissure with a mass of white matter (corpus


A
h
h
A

callosum) consisting of fibres passing between the hemispheres. It is only about two-thirds the length of the hemispheres, and approaches nearer the anterior than the posterior extremity. Its function seems to be the connecting of the two hemispheres in intellectual acts.

If we cut off one of the hemispheres just above the level of the corpus callosum, and make a downward incision to one side of the latter, we open into the lateral ventricle of that side. The principal objects to be seen on its floor are:—1*st*, Toward the outer and anterior part of the ventricle a pear-shaped body (corpus striatum, 4 4) formed

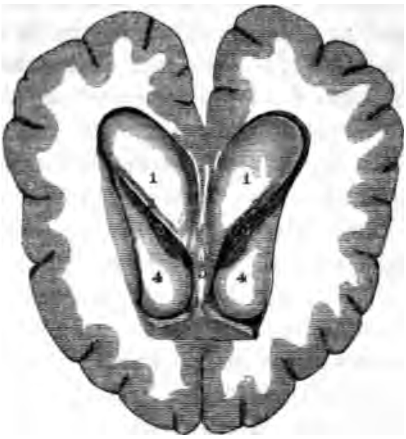


Fig. 215.—Transverse section of the cerebrum, showing the lateral ventricles. 1 1, Hippocampi majores; 2 2, teniæ semicirculares; 3 3, choroid plexus; 4 4, corpora striata; 5, portion of the fornix.

of grey matter externally and white internally. This is connected with the substance of the brain and the *optic thalamus*. The latter is a considerable eminence at the posterior and inner part of the ventricle, where it is covered by the *choroid plexus* (3 3), an intricate network of minute blood-vessels projecting into the ventricle. A bundle of white fibres passes between the corpora striata on the two sides, and two commissures, one white and one grey, between the optic thalami. The lateral ventricle has two prolongations, one into the olfactory bulb and the other downward outward and forward into the substance of the hemisphere. In the latter are noticed a large curved eminence, the *hippocampus major*, or *cornu ammonis*, so called from its resemblance to a ram's horn, and an elongated white ridge, the fimbriated body. The *fornix* is a triangular white structure placed between the two optic thalami, and forming a portion of the floor of each ventricle. It is prolonged anteriorly and posteriorly by four pillars which descend into the substance of the brain. Each anterior pillar turns down to join the corpus albicans, and is reflected backward to join the optic thalamus. The which cross each other at right angles. These are the corpora quadrigemina. These are larger in the lower animals than in man; the two anterior are largest in solipeds and ruminants, and the two posterior in carnivora. On each side of the corpora quadrigemina are two grey bodies bent upon themselves (corpora geniculata), which, with the former and the optic thalami, give origin to the corresponding nerves of sight. From the posterior part of the corpora quadrigemina two considerable white processes pass upward and backward into the little brain, of which they constitute the *anterior peduncles.* Stretched across between these peduncles, and above the anterior part of the fourth ventricle, is a white expansion containing also grey striæ, and known as the valve of Vieussens. In this valve may be noticed the fibres of origin of the fourth cranial nerve.

The *little brain* or *cerebellum* lies above the medulla and behind the brain. It is of considerable size in our domestic animals, and consists of two lateral lobes joined in the median line by an elongated worm-like eminence (vermiform process). The whole surface is covered by rugæ, with intervening depressions, in which the external grey matter dips deeply into its substance. The great depth of these grey folds gives to the central white substance an arborescent appearance, from which it takes the name of Tree of Life (arbor vitæ). In the substance of each hemisphere is a grey nodule indented at its edges, the dentated body of the cerebellum. This body contains ramifying white layers internally.

The white substance of the cerebellum is connected to adjacent parts by six prolongations of its substance, arranged in pairs, and known as its *peduncles.* The *anterior peduncles* pass downward and forward to join the corpora quadrigemina. The *middle peduncles* pass directly downward to join the lateral parts of the pons Varolii. The *posterior peduncles* pass downward and backward to become continuous with the restiform bodies.

In passing from the spinal cord to the medulla oblongata, the grey matter is met with more abundantly, becoming mixed up with all parts save the anterior pyramids. The superior horns become enlarged, diffused, and extended in a more lateral direction. Special grey nuclei likewise appear near the superior aspect of the medulla, and give origin to the roots of the nerves, such as the glosso-pharyngeal, hypoglossal, vagus, auditory, and spinal accessory. The posterior of these are imbedded in the substance of the medulla, but more anteriorly they stand out as rounded grey masses on the floor of the fourth ventricle. Two pairs of the nuclei lodged in the restiform bodies demand especial bodies and ascend to the cerebellum, some decussate with their fellows in the median line and pass chiefly to the opposite anterior pyramids, while a certain number pass directly upward through the posterior perforated space to enter the substance of the hemispheres of the brain. Van der Kolk supposes that most of these fibres end in nuclei in the medulla which presides over respiration, and that the ascending fibres are conductors of impulses of volition from the brain to those centres.

The anterior columns seem to give up a portion of their fibres to the restiform bodies and cerebellum, while others decussate in the anterior pyramids like those of the lateral columns, and ascend through the pons to the corpora quadrigemina and cerebral hemispheres.

The *pons Varolii* is composed of numerous transverse and longitudinal fibres interspersed with much grey matter. The superficial white layer of transverse fibres is continuous with the middle peduncles of the cerebellum. Beneath this is a layer formed of similar transverse fibres, and the longitudinal fibres from the anterior pyramids, largely mixed up with grey matter. Still deeper is a layer of longitudinal fibres forming the continuation of the lateral columns.

The cerebellum may be looked on as a great ganglion, with the grey or ganglionic matter surrounding the white fibres on all sides except the lower, where the latter pass out as the peduncles. Of these peduncles the median passes chiefly into the two lateral lobes, the anterior into the posterior part of the vermiform process, and the posterior into its anterior and middle portion.

The principal masses of white fibres in the brain are arranged in three sets—the *ascending, transverse,* and *longitudinal.*

The *ascending* are those of the pillars of the brain, which, coming from the *anterior pyramids, lateral columns,* and *posterior pyramids,* acquire additional fibres in passing through the pons Varolii, optic thalami, and corpora striata, and from the latter diverge into all parts of the hemispheres. Fibres of a similar kind are derived from the anterior peduncles of the cerebellum, the corpora quadrigemina, and the corpora geniculata.

The *transverse fibres* pass between the two sides of the brain, and are collected in great part into the corpus callosum. The white bands which connect the corpora striata and the optic thalami belong to the same order.

The *longitudinal* fibres are represented in great part by the fornix, the fibres of which, passing from the optic thalami, join the corpus albicans, whence they turn upward and backward in the median line, and ultimately bend performs functions in the highest degree important to animal existence. It presides especially over the two functions of deglutition and respiration, and accordingly its removal leads to a sudden cessation of breathing and almost instant death.

The component parts of this organ would seem, as regards sensibility, to have some relation to the corresponding parts of the spinal cord. Thus, Longet found that irritation of the anterior pyramids seemed painless, whilst the slightest touch of the restiform bodies led to acute suffering. In addition, the anterior pyramids are the sole conductors of motor power, in proof of which Magendie observed, after section of one of these, a complete absence of voluntary movement on one half of the body, the sensibility meanwhile remaining unimpaired. The fibres of the anterior pyramids, moreover, cross over from one side to the other in the median line—a fact explanatory of those cases of transverse paralysis in which, from injury of one side of the pons or ganglia of the brain, paralysis of voluntary movement ensues on the opposite side of the body. Motor nervous force, accordingly, from the two sides of the brain, decussates in the oblong medulla, as we have already seen that sensory impressions do in the whole course of the spinal cord. The crucial transmission of impressions to and from the brain is best illustrated in some cases of disease. Several cases are on record of paralysis of one side of the body co-existing with atrophy of the opposite side of the brain (Van der Kolk); and every one conversant with sheep is aware of the imperfect control over one half of the body, when the opposite half of the brain contains a large hydatid.

The vital importance of the oblong medulla depends chiefly on the functions it performs as the centre of the respiratory process. To effect an inspiration, a very complex series of actions are brought about; thus, the muscles of the nostrils and cheeks must be acted on by the facial nerve, the larynx opened by the pneumogastric, the diaphragm contracted by the phrenic, which leaves the spinal cord at the fifth and sixth segments of the backbone, and the muscles of the trunk thrown into action by the spinal nerves in the region of the back, before a satisfactory inspiration can be brought about. This is not all, however. The action of all the muscles implicated must be simultaneous, not only with each other, but especially so with those of the opposite side, and a perfect harmony must exist as to force and duration of impression. According to Van der Kolk, the various nuclei of these nerves are intimately connected with each other by nerve-fibres, and those on the two sides are similarly connected through the ever, leads to its being affected by many other causes, and a sudden full inspiration results, as every one knows, from the sudden contact of the surface of the body with cold water. Even the normal respiratory movement does not depend on the pneumogastric nerves alone, since, when both these nerves have been divided, a slow and irregular breathing is still kept up.

Some influence may be exerted by the spinal cord over the muscles of respiration, which supply the trunk, since Richardson and Brown-Séquard mention that they have noticed the respiratory movements in newly-born mammals after the oblong medulla had been entirely removed. There can be no doubt, however, that the action of other parts is almost, if not entirely, subsidiary. Thus, if the whole brain be removed, care being taken not to injure the medulla, life may continue for a considerable time, and respiration may continue uninterrupted. A complete division of the spinal cord at the lower end of the neck paralyzes the thoracic muscles, so that the movements of the thorax are thereafter continued only by the diaphragm. Again, section of the cord in the upper part of the neck paralyzes the latter, and breathing is at once arrested. Respiratory movements of the face may still take place, but none whatever in the body.

Flourens has attributed to a small nucleus of grey matter, lodged in the floor of the fourth ventricle, and close in front of the point where the posterior pyramids diverge from each other, the function of presiding over respiration, and to some extent over the movements of the heart. The nucleus in question he called the *vital point*, from the circumstance that when it was pricked or otherwise irritated, respiration was at once arrested, and frequently the action of the heart ceased as suddenly. Brown-Séquard has, however, actually excised this nucleus without respiration being at once arrested or interfered with, and finds, moreover, that it has no power to arrest or reduce the heart's action if the pneumogastric nerves have been previously divided. He concludes from this that the so-called vital point is not essential to life, and that the fatal interference with respiration and circulation, resulting from a wound of this nucleus, is entirely dependent on the irritation of adjacent parts.

It results that the oblong medulla is the centre of respiratory movement, and, accordingly, any serious injury of this organ is instantly fatal, while the remainder of the brain may be entirely removed, if done with proper precautions, without immediate cessation of vital processes.

The process of deglutition, like that of respiration, is dependent on the oblong medulla, as is proved by its could understand but could not articulate speech, and in which examination after death revealed that these organs were either altered by disease, or otherwise partially or completely absent. This theory would seem further corroborated by the fact, that though in the domestic quadrupeds two of these bodies exist on either side, they are so rudimentary that veterinary anatomists have frequently denied their existence. Both in man and in animals they are connected with the nuclei of origin of the facial and hypoglossal nerves.

It is curious, as shown by Bernard, that the pricking of the floor of the fourth ventricle, between the roots of the eighth and tenth cranial nerves, causes diabetes mellitus (secretion of sugar in the urine). If the pricking is made a little higher, the secretion of urine is diminished, and it becomes albuminous. If the puncture is made still more forward, near the pons, and close behind the root of the trifacial nerve, it leads to a great increase of the salivary secretion.

The pons Varolii is the medium of connection between the three other divisions of the brain, and, accordingly, contains fibres from each of these parts. The difficulty of experimenting upon this organ, from its position and its proximity to other parts of the most vital importance to life, and the numerous functions it possesses as a conducting agent, renders it extremely difficult or impossible to ascertain its precise properties. Longet found that the irritation of the inferior parts was not painful, but produced convulsions of the face, limbs, and other parts. Interference with the posterior part, on the other hand, produced lively suffering. Brown-Séquard infers, from the analysis of cases in which this organ was diseased, that its central part is the conductor of sensory impressions to parts higher up, while the inferior portion is the conductor of volitional force.

As a nervous centre, it seems to preside to some extent over some cranial nerves, such as the facial and abducens, which are connected with ganglia in its substance. It seems, besides, to be the first cerebral centre in which any power of sensation resides. This is proved by the experiments of Flourens and Longet, in which, after removal of the cerebral hemispheres, cerebellum, optic thalami, corpora striata, and corpora quadrigemina, so as to leave nothing but the pons and medulla, the animal still cried out on its tail being pinched, and raised its paw to its nose when that part was irritated by ammonia. The subject sought to lie in an easy posture, and if disturbed immediately resumed it. When left alone, the animal invariably remained quite passive and motionless. When the pons itself was removed,

	Average.	Highest.	Lowest.
Stallions, . . .	61	65	56
Mares, ...	61	66	58
Geldings, . . .	70	76	64

The greater weight of the cerebellum in geldings is the more remarkable, that the cerebrum of the stallion is on an average heavier than that of the gelding. This tends the more to remove the suspicion of fallacy in the comparative examination.

Flourens, Hertwig, Longet and others, have removed the entire cerebellum of birds piecemeal, and found that when the middle layers were reached, the movements became violent and irregular, while after the removal of the whole, all power of springing, flying, walking, or standing was lost. Sight and hearing, with sensation, volition, and memory, were still retained, and the bird would struggle violently to escape from any loud noise or threatened blow. It could no longer control and harmonize the action of its muscles in its attempts to fly; but fluttered and reeled as if intoxicated. From these experiments Flourens inferred that the cerebellum controlled and harmonized the various muscular movements, while Foville, with quite as much reason, attributes the symptoms to the loss of muscular sense.

Brown-Séquard calls both of these theories in question, and insists that the want of harmony between the movements depends not on the destruction of the cerebellum, but on the irritation to which the neighbouring parts are subjected. In support of this he adduces a case in which the cerebellum was deeply wounded in the human subject, notwithstanding which the man could still walk steadily, and even ascend a ladder alone.

He is further of opinion that the cerebellum controls to some extent the circulation in the cerebrum and its nutrition, and that injuries of the former will, by modifying the latter, lead to various abnormal influences in different parts of the body. Among these he enumerates amaurosis, vomiting, headache, dilatation of the pupils, local or general convulsions, epilepsy, and hemiplegia, all of which occur also from certain conditions of the viscera, as in intestinal worms. In each case, he supposes the brain and oblong medulla as the immediate agent, acting under the influence of the cerebellum or intestines, as the case may be. Many symptoms, accordingly, noticed as resulting from injuries of the cerebellum, are not attributable to it as a separate nervous centre, but rather to the influence it exerts on those adjacent.

The different parts of the brain proper seem entirely destitute of sensibility, and may be cut away piecemeal

Parts producing Turning or Rolling after an Injury on the Right Side.

TURNING OR ROLLING BY THE RIGHT SIDE.	TURNING OR ROLLING BY THE LEFT SIDE.
1. Anterior part of the optic thalamus. (Schiff.)	1. Posterior part of the optic thalamus. (Schiff.)
2. Hind parts of the crus cerebri. (Schiff.)	2. Some parts of the crus cerebri near the optic thalamus. (Brown-Séquard.)
3. Tubercula quadrigemina. (Flourens.)	3. Anterior and superior parts of the pons Varolii.
4. Posterior part of the middle peduncle of the cerebellum. (Magendie.)	4. Anterior part of the middle peduncle of the cerebellum. (Lafargue.)
5. Place of insertion of the auditory and facial nerves (Brown-Séquard and Martin Magron.)	5. Place of insertion of the glosso-pharyngeal nerve. (Brown-Séquard.)
6. Neighbourhood of the insertion of the lower roots of the pneumogastric nerve. (Brown-Séquard.)	6. Spinal cord near the oblong medulla. (Brown-Séquard.)

Brown-Séquard remarks, that in some cases turning may result from vertigo, but attributes it, in the great majority, to spasms of the muscles on that side to which the animal turns. The fibres conveying the impression are, in his opinion, a special set, and quite distinct from those which usually act under the control of the will.

The corpora quadrigemina and corpora geniculata, which are connected with the roots of the optic nerves, seem to preside over the sense of sight, and destruction of these by disease or otherwise invariably leads to blindness. Wasting of the eyes may likewise induce diminution of these organs. In either case, the effect takes place on the opposite side—thus, disease on the right side of the corpora quadrigemina produces blindness of the left eye.

Injury to one side causes, as already noticed, a rotary movement of the body, probably from the induced blindness and vertigo.

The optic thalami, notwithstanding their name, do not preside over vision; and they may be removed without, to any extent, interfering with this sense. The removal of one optic thalamus, however, leads to continued rotary movements; the animal standing and turning perpetually to the injured side. If both are removed, the animal can still stand, and even use his limbs in walking, but no longer turns to one side. The turning thus seems dependent on a want of balance between the action of the two organs. The true physiological importance of these bodies is by no means well understood.

The corpora striata are placed between the crura cerebri and the hemispheres, and contain many fibres passing from as determined by its thickness and the depth of the convolutions, bear an approximation, though not constant relation (see Table, page 410), to the development of the intellect. In the highest fishes they are still extremely rudimentary, their size not exceeding that of the corpora quadrigemina (optic lobes). In reptiles, their size is relatively much greater; and in birds, they have so much increased as almost to hide the corpora quadrigemina from view. Amongst quadrupeds, the dog presents himself as at once possessed of considerable intelligence and a large cerebral development; but above all, in the elephant do we meet with the greatest mental endowments, and, relatively to the size of his body, the largest cerebral hemispheres. It need scarcely be added that of all animals the human subject presents the best example of a large cerebrum and a correspondingly powerful intellect.

In further confirmation of this view, it may be stated that in man congenital deficiency or atrophy of the hemispheres is usually accompanied by a corresponding deficiency of mental power. Sudden and severe injury of the hemispheres, as in apoplexy, may instantly deprive the subject of all power of mind. Gradually increasing pressure, as in the case of hydatids, in one of the hemispheres produces a stupor which constantly augments with the development of the cyst and the absorption of brain matter. Lastly, the removal of the hemispheres leads to results of a similar nature. This can be effected in birds without any immediate danger to life. In the language of Dalton, "the effect of this mutilation is simply to plunge the animal into a state of profound stupor, in which he is almost entirely inattentive to surrounding objects. The bird remains sitting motionless upon his perch, or standing upon the ground, with the eyes closed and the head sunk between the shoulders. The plumage is smooth and glossy, but is uniformly expanded by a kind of erection of the feathers, so that the body appears somewhat puffed out and larger than natural. Occasionally the bird opens his eyes with a vacant stare, stretching his neck; perhaps shakes his bill once or twice, or smoothes down the feathers upon his shoulders, and then relapses into his former apathetic condition." Common and special sensibility are retained, but the animal is unable to associate the impressions with the ideas of their ordinary causes or sequelæ. Thus, the pinching of a foot causes the animal to move uneasily once or twice from side to side, but does not otherwise affect him. A pistol discharged behind his back leads him to open his eyes and turn his head half round, but does not seem to suggest any idea of danger or injury, and he immediately relapses into his condition of quietude. Longet found that been supposed to effect a connection between the two hemispheres in the more complex mental actions. It should be remarked, however, that cases are known of absence or destruction of one hemisphere, in which all the more common acts of the mind seemed to be quite normally carried on.

The fornix and commissures of the optic thalami and corpora striata are supposed to connect those organs on the two sides between which they are placed, so that the action on the two sides may be uniform; but their true function has been by no means satisfactorily ascertained. The functions of the pineal and pituitary bodies are equally involved in mystery.

The nerves originating from the encephalon are 24 in number, and arranged in pairs, which are named first, second, third, &c., counting from before backward. They also receive special names, according to their functions, or the parts to which they are distributed. They may be classified according to their functions; thus, 1st, *Nerves of special sense*—olfactory, optic, auditory, part of the glosso-pharyngeal, and the lingual branch of the fifth. 2d, *Nerves of common sensation*—the greater part of the fifth, and a portion of the glosso-pharyngeal. 3d, *Nerves of motion*—third, fourth, smaller division of the fifth, sixth, seventh, and twelfth. 4th, *Mixed nerves*—pneumogastric and spinal accessory.

The first pair, or olfactory nerves, arise from the olfactory lobes, two prolongations of grey matter from the anterior part of the cerebrum, and of very large size, in the domestic animals. The nerves pass, as numerous filaments, through two perforated bony plates, to ramify in the mucous membrane in the depth of the nasal chambers. It is acknowledged on all hands that these nerves preside over the special sense of smell, and accordingly we find them largely developed in those animals which possess this sense acutely. M. Bernard has, however, thrown some doubt on the question whether these are the only nerves presiding over this sense. His objections are principally founded on the case of Marie Lemens, in whose brain the autopsy showed an entire absence of olfactory lobes. Singularly enough, the testimony of those most intimate with this woman went to show that she disliked very much the odour of tobacco; that she was fond of flowers, and smelt them like other people; that she worked in a kitchen, and smelt and tasted the dishes in the usual manner. And, lastly, that in her last illness she constantly complained of the disagreeable odour of her abundant perspirations. Standing alone as this case does, and being, moreover, a congenital infirmity, too great importance ought not to be attached to it, and stronger evidence must be adduced before it can be acknowledged without becoming connected with the brain. This nerve presides exclusively over the sense of vision, and by these crossings of the fibres, and the resulting connection of the centres implicated, the unity of vision is most satisfactorily accounted for. These nerves likewise give rise to the reflex action by which the pupils contract. They are utterly insensible to pain, and if irritated, give rise only to the impression of sparks or vivid flashes of light. If divided, vision is lost, and the iris ceases to contract through loss of its accustomed stimulus of light.

AUDITORY NERVES.—The nerve of hearing originates from a grey nucleus on the floor of the fourth ventricle, close to the median line. In passing outwards, its fibres are a good deal scattered, and in the intervals pass numerous longitudinal bundles, which, with the intimate connection between its nucleus and those adjacent, in the opinion of Van der Kolk, enables this nerve to act in a reflex manner upon these, and on the occurrence of a loud noise, to place the whole body as it were instinctively in a position of defence. The two nuclei are, moreover, closely united by transverse fibres, so that a sound falling on the two ears simultaneously produces a single, and not, as might have been expected, a double impression. The ramifications of these nerves in the internal ear present numerous ganglionic cells, so that this, like the retina, is truly a nervous centre. These nerves can convey sound only, and may be destroyed without producing pain. Inflammation existing in the internal ear or adjacent parts, gives rise to such perceptions as buzzing, ringing, rushing of water, &c. It is remarkable that mechanical destruction of the internal ear on one side leads to the phenomenon of the animal turning continuously to that side.

Motor Oculi.—The third pair, the motor nerve of the eye, is connected with the grey nucleus in the crus cerebri, the corpora quadrigemina, and the valve of Vieussens. It is distributed to the muscle which raises the upper eyelid, and to all those of the eyeball except the superior oblique, which is supplied by the fourth, and the external straight muscle, which is moved by the sixth. In section or paralysis of this nerve, accordingly, the upper lid falls, and the eye squints outward from the constant and unopposed action of the external straight muscle. This nerve is connected with the sympathetic through a ganglion in the cavernous sinus, and with the fifth nerve at the ophthalmic ganglion. Through one or both of these means it is supposed to influence the iris, since the pupil generally dilates when it has been divided. (See "Sympathetic Nerve.") The intimate connection of the roots of this and the optic nerve part of the pons, the latter slightly above the former. They are connected with grey matter within the medulla oblongata, and the sensory root may be traced backward as far as the origin of the hypoglossal nerve. A ganglion (Gasserian) exists on the larger root opposite the great foramen, at the base of the cranium, and immediately in front of this it breaks up into three branches—the ophthalmic, superior maxillary, and inferior maxillary—which are distributed to the parts about the eye, the upper and the lower jaw. The ophthalmic enters the orbit, and supplies the various parts therein contained, sending branches to the ophthalmic ganglion of the sympathetic, the conjunctiva, muscles of the eye, lachrymal gland and duct, the mucous membrane of the nose, and the skin upon the forehead.

The superior maxillary division passes forward beneath the orbit, and through a special canal in the superior maxillary bone. It is distributed to the maxillary sinus, the upper grinding teeth, and to the skin and muscles on the side of the face, nose, and upper lip.

The inferior maxillary contains a considerable portion of the fibres of the large root, and the whole of the small one. The fibres of the latter are motor, and this division accordingly contains both sensory and motor fibres unlike the other two, which are sensory only. This portion is distributed to the muscles, teeth, skin, &c. of the lower jaw, and presides over the movements of the muscles acting on the latter, namely, the temporalis, masseter, two pterygoid, and the mylo-hyoid. A branch to the anterior part of the tongue presides over taste and common sensation in this part.

The trifacial is the great nerve of common sensation to the face, as shown by the entire absence of this property in the skin, eye, and nostrils when it has been divided. The ophthalmic and superior maxillary divisions are exclusively sensory; but they nevertheless exercise considerable influence over the facial muscles by presiding over their muscular sense. They are further the natural excitants of many reflex actions in the facial muscles. That they are not motor is proved by Longet's experiment of stimulating them with galvanism, which produced excessive pain, but no convulsions. In the same way the lower maxillary division confers sensibility on the muscles, integuments, &c., of the lower jaw—with this addition, that it is the motor nerve of the muscles of mastication. When cut on one side, mastication is performed with difficulty, and entirely on the opposite side, and the animal falls off rapidly in condition. This division supplies, moreover, through its lingual branch, the special sense of taste to the anterior half of the tongue, so that this sense depends on two nerves, the glosso-pharyngeal and trifacial. On the integrity of this nerve depends

Indeed, the ganglia of the sympathetic (ophthalmic, spheno-palatine, and otic) situated on the course of this nerve, at the points where branches are given off to the organs of the senses, seem intended to exert some special influence over the nutrition of those parts. It is well known that if we cut the division going to the nasal mucous membrane, which has the spheno-palatine ganglion connected to it, an inflammation in that membrane supervenes which renders smelling impossible. Furthermore, the nutrition of the whole side of the face is impaired if the principal trunk of the nerve is divided.

FACIAL NERVE.—The seventh nerve arises at the oblong medulla from grey matter, which is intimately connected with the roots of the trifacial and auditory nerves, and with the anterior olivary body. It leaves the cranium along with the nerve of hearing, from which it is quite distinct, and is distributed to all the muscles of the head except those of mastication. It is essentially the motor nerve of all the muscles of the face, with the exception just referred to. At its root it is exclusively motor, but in its course it acquires some sensitive fibres by its anastomoses with the trifacial, through the petrosal branches of the vidian, and probably through the chorda tympani. In passing from the cranium through the petrous temporal bone, it gives off filaments to the tympanum and muscles of the internal ear, and consequently performs important functions in adjusting these to suit the sonorous vibrations.

When this nerve is cut, the whole side of the face is paralysed; the eye remains partially open from loss of power in the orbicular muscle of the lids, and is constantly exposed to irritation from dust and other agents; the sense of hearing is impaired, if the section is made within the cranium; the external ear hangs pendulous; the nostril is no longer dilated at each inspiration, so that breathing takes place in great part by the opposite side, and if both are cut in the horse, which breathes through the nose only, suffocation ensues; the lips on the injured side hang downward, and cannot be used for the prehension of aliments; and, lastly, the aliments masticated collect in pellets inside the cheek, from the inability of the buccinator muscle to bring them between the teeth. The movements of the tongue also become more restricted, and the sense of taste is impaired or lost, not from the filament it supplies to the tongue (chorda tympani) being a nerve of taste, but rather from the want of a perfect adjustment of the organ, which seems necessary to the proper exercise of the sense.

Bernard has found that this nerve presides to a considerable extent over the secretion of saliva. He cut down on the side of the digastricus muscle, and raised the chorda the side of the oblong medulla within which its roots are intimately connected with those adjacent—as the trifacial, facial, vagus, and hypoglossal. It leaves the cranium by the large foramen at its base, and at this point has a ganglionic enlargement. Below this it sends communicating filaments to the facial and spinal accessory. It is distributed to the mucous membrane at the base of the tongue, to the soft palate with its posterior pillars, to the middle ear, and the anterior constrictor muscle of the pharnyx.

Longet and Dr John Reid have shown that this nerve is essentially sensory, and though its stimulation leads to movements in the pharynx and upper part of the face, these, after section of the nerve, can only be induced by stimulating the cranial portion. Some motor power, which it seems to possess toward its periphery, depends on filaments derived from the spinal accessory.

This is, moreover, the nerve of taste, for the root of the tongue, the soft palate and its pillars—for those parts indeed where this sense is most acutely developed.

The glosso-pharyngeal is the principal medium for the conveyance from the pharynx of that impression which gives rise to the reflex act of deglutition. Swallowing does not depend on a reflex act conveyed through this nerve alone, since it may still be induced by a stimulus on the fauces after its section. The unnatural stimulation of this nerve gives rise not to deglutition, but to vomiting, in those animals in which this act can be performed. Tickling of the fauces with a feather is accordingly often employed to effect this object.

Pneumogastric.—This nerve arises by numerous roots from the lower border of the restiform bodies, and leaves the cranium through the same opening as the last. At this opening it has a ganglion, and just below this it communicates by anastomosing filaments with the facial, spinal accessory, hypoglossal, and the inferior branches of the 1*st* and 2*d* cervical nerves. It has been called the *vagus*, from its extensive distribution, which is made to the respiratory tracts from the larynx downward, to the pharynx, œsophagus and stomach, to the heart, to the liver, and other less important organs.

To the larynx, windpipe, pharynx, and that portion of the gullet which is in front of the heart (tracheal portion), it furnishes the pharyngeal, and superior and inferior laryngeal nerves; to the heart, several cardiac twigs; to the bronchial tubes, additional filaments; and to the thoracic portion of the gullet, minute twigs from its terminal branches, which in turn ramify in the stomach, liver, &c.

The functions of the pneumogastric are no less complex than is the distribution; it not only contains motor and geal or recurrent nerve, which is given off by the pneumogastric opposite the base of the heart, and ascends along with the windpipe to the larynx, seems to have no function connected with deglutition in the dog, but a very important one in the case of the horse. In the latter animal, it conveys to the oblong medulla, the impressions made on the mucous coat, and which lead, by a reflex action through the pharyngeal and superior laryngeal nerves, to a vermicular contraction of its muscular coat. Accordingly, it is found that though no stimulation of this nerve can induce contractions in the tracheal part of the gullet, its section on both sides, or that of the pneumogastric nerves above their origin, leads to a paralysed or ataxic condition of this part; so that when a pellet of food passes no contraction ensues. Deglutition can still be effected through the power of the pharyngeal muscles and those in front of the neck. In the dog, section of the recurrent nerves does not in the slightest interfere with the contractions of the œsophagus, thus showing that the sensitive reflex filaments are in this case contained in the pharyngeal and superior laryngeal nerves.

The thoracic portion of the gullet—that between the heart and stomach—is supplied by twigs from the adjacent trunks of the pneumogastric. If the latter, then, or the filaments derived from it, are galvanised in the dead animal, a vermicular contraction of the gullet takes place. Again, if in the living animal the vagi be cut in the neck, and respiration be meanwhile facilitated by performing tracheotomy, the whole gullet is paralysed in the case of the horse; and though the animal may feed greedily, the aliments collect along the whole length of the œsophagus, and can only be passed on slightly when a new pellet is forced in by the contractions of *the pharnyx*. In the dog, the thoracic portion of the œsophagus is alone paralysed, and deglutition can still be accomplished with tolerable ease.

The pharyngeal branch is the principal motor nerve of the pharynx and palate, and assists as well in giving motor power to the tracheal part of the gullet. The superior laryngeal, too, besides its action on the gullet, is the sensory nerve of the mucous membrane of the larynx, and it is owing to its keen sensibility, that the contact with the latter of a solid body, or irritant gas or liquid, gives rise to violent and uncontrollable fits of coughing. It is the motor nerve to a single laryngeal muscle, the crico-thyroid. The inferior laryngeal nerve, besides conveying to the brain the impression for the reflex action of the tracheal part of the œsophagus, and conferring on the latter its somewhat dull sensibility, has for its principal function the conveying of motor power to the muscles of the larynx. It is distributed to all the muscles that enlarge section of these has been made, there are first symptoms of impending suffocation from the paralysis of the larynx, but these soon pass off, as the desire to respire is in a great measure abolished. The respirations take place slowly and at long intervals, often only three or four per minute, and death takes place in a space of time varying from twenty-four hours to six days. The lungs are throughout in a state of splenization, having a dark purple colour, and a leathery, resistent feeling, being incapable of crepitating, and infiltrated with blood. They sink in water. This seems dependent on the stasis of blood within their substance, and the collapse of the air-cells from deficient inspiration. Inflammatory spots, which sometimes appear, are referable to the irritation caused by foreign bodies which have passed unchecked through the paralysed larynx.

The action of this nerve on the heart is not well understood. After its section the heart's action is usually accelerated; but this probably depends entirely on the excited condition of the animal.

The pneumogastric presides over the movements of the stomach: when it is divided the organ is to a great extent paralysed; and, on the other hand, galvanising its trunk causes rhythmical movements of the stomach. Its section does not interfere with the sensation of hunger. The action of this nerve on the gastric secretion is disputed. Bernard found that its section led to an immediate stoppage of secretion, the previously turgid mucous membrane becoming pale and bloodless; and this condition persisted for days, and any food in the organ underwent decomposition. Others contest this opinion, and believe the cessation of secretion to depend on the shock to the system and the absence of muscular movement, which stimulated the mucous membrane, by bringing it in continual contact with the aliments. Longet, moreover, found that small quantities of food may be digested after section of these nerves.

Spinal Accessory.—The eleventh cranial nerve arises from the oblong medulla, just behind the pneumogastric, and from the lateral aspect of the spinal cord, as far backward as the sixth spinal nerves. It emerges from the cranium with the ninth and tenth, and divides into two branches, one of which joins the pneumogastric, and the other is distributed to the muscles of the neck and shoulder. It is essentially a motor nerve acting on the cervical muscles, and, through its pneumogastric branch, on those of the larynx. Its action on the larynx is to render tense the vocal cords, in order to the production of voice. The fibres of the branch rendered to the pneumogastric would seem to incorporate themselves with those of the recurrent nerve, was the only result. If the nerve on one side is cut the subject gets hoarse, though not aphonic.

It is remarkable in connection with the control exercised by this nerve over the muscles of the larynx, that when the former is paralysed or divided, the loss of motor power in the latter is associated with inability to close the glottis; whereas, after division of the pneumogastric or recurrent nerves, the absence of motor power in the larynx is associated with a closed condition of the glottis, which the animal cannot obviate. In the former case, respiration is free, but pellets of food fall through the glottis during deglutition, and irritate the air-passages. In the latter, food does not readily enter the air-passages during swallowing, but inspiration is rendered difficult, as is well exemplified in the case of the *roarer*. According to Bernard, therefore, the fibres of the spinal accessory convey to the larynx the influence necessary to the production of vocal sound, which is to some extent incompatible with respiration, while the proper fibres of the pneumogastric, rendered to the laryngeal muscles through the recurrent nerve, preside, on the other hand, over respiration. In this we meet with a substantiation of Sir Charles Bell's opinion, that when an organ receives nerves from different sources, it is not for the purpose of increasing the nervous force, but to convey to it nervous influences of different kinds.

It seems probable that the external branch of the spinal accessory, which is supplied to the levator humeri and trapezius muscles of the neck, has likewise a purpose to perform, for which the cervical motor nerves furnished to the same muscles are not fitted; and Bernard is of opinion that it is in movements incompatible with respiration, as severe straining and the like, that they are had into requisition.

Hypoglossal.—The twelfth cranial nerve arises from the posterior part of the oblong medulla, in a line with the lower roots of the spinal nerves. It arises from a ganglionic mass in the medulla, is intimately connected with the posterior olivary body, and through it with the nerves adjacent. It passes out of the cranium through a special opening at its posterior part, and is entirely distributed to the muscles of the tongue, of which it is the motor nerve. Irritation of its trunk causes convulsive twitching of the tongue, and its section completely paralyses it. It has no sensory fibres at its root, but, like the facial and spinal accessory, acquires some of these from adjacent nerves in its course. It has no connection with the sensibility of the mucous membrane, farther than its power of placing it in a position convenient for the reception of impressions.

CHAPTER XVIII.

DISEASES OF THE NERVOUS SYSTEM.

General remarks.—Rabies canina, or hydrophobia.—Causes.—Geographical distribution; symptoms.—Dumb and barking rabies.—Post-mortem appearances.—Rabies in the horse, ox, sheep, pig, and cat.—Epilepsy; its symptoms.—Dr Brown-Séquard's researches on epilepsy.—Description of convulsions induced artificially.—Treatment of epilepsy.—Catalepsy in the dog; in a wolf; in the horse.—Chorea, or St Vitus's Dance.—Dr Todd's views.—Symptoms.—Treatment.—Tetanus.—Traumatic and idiopathic.—Symptoms.—Nature; treatment.—Diseases of the brain.—Vertigo.—Congestion.—Megrims.—Erroneous views commonly entertained on this subject.—Symptoms.—Prevention.—Encephalitis phrenitis, or inflammation of the brain.—Meningitis, or inflammation of the membranous coverings of the brain.—Difficulty of distinguishing inflammation of the brain from that of its meninges.—Causes and symptoms of encephalitis in cattle.—Encephalitis in the horse.—Treatment.—Apoplexy, or extravasation of blood.—Coma.—Immobility, or sleepy staggers.—Softening.—Induration.—Atrophy.—Hypertrophy.—Dropsy, or hydrocephalus.—Tumours.—Diseases of the spinal cord.—Paralysis.—Hemiplegia.—Paraplegia.—Congestion.—Inflammation.—Softening.—Dropsy.—Louping ill in sheep.—Trembling.—Thorter ill.—Cancer of the spinal cord.—Diseases of the nerves.—Neuritis.—Neuroma.

THERE are several functional and symptomatic diseases of the nervous system in animals which invest the whole subject I have now to consider with special interest, though, as Röll has correctly stated, the list of idiopathic diseases of either the central or peripheral portions of this system is a much shorter one than the list of primary affections implicating any of the other organs of the body. The history of nervous diseases in the lower animals has yet to be written, and I cannot hope to do more than furnish a sketch of the knowledge hitherto acquired on this very important subject.

It may be well to enter, in the first place, on the consideration of a very important group of diseases which implicate the nervous system generally, but which are not usually characterised by any marked organic changes. If the limits of this work permitted, much could be said on the subject of morbid mental conditions in animals. Are horses, oxen, dogs, and other animals ever mad? Are they liable to aberrations of intellect, and to morbid fancies or hallucinations? The ferocity suddenly manifested by animals which, early in life, have been very docile; the

RABIES CANINA, OR HYDROPHOBIA.

This disorder occurs in an idiopathic form, in animals of the canine species—viz., the domestic dog, wolf, and fox. It is communicable to all other warm-blooded animals by contagion, being characterised at all times by a train of symptoms which indicate great nervous derangement, though we cannot trace anatomically the changes which occur in the nervous system in this disease. The term Hydrophobia applies only to a symptom of this disease as it manifests itself in man; it signifies a dread of liquid, and, although mad dogs have been called hydrophobic, it is rare to see any symptom of such a condition in the lower animals.

Causes.—Little or nothing is known of the causes which induce rabies, primarily, in a dog or wolf. Our notions of the dog-days bear testimony to the popular belief that excessive heat and prolonged thirst send dogs mad; but scientific men have shown that the disease is as common in winter as in summer, and that the malady is unknown in many parts of the tropics, whereas it is most prevalent over the temperate European continent.

The geographical distribution of rabies would indicate that it is principally due to contagion; and if we only investigate the occurrence of the disease in the United Kingdom, we shall find that the malady prevails most where the chances of communication are greatest. It is occasionally prevalent in England, and especially in the midland and southern counties; it occurs most frequently in Ireland; and it is an extremely rare disease in Scotland. Not a little has been said regarding rabies in dogs in Scotland, but I have never seen a case during eight years, and Professor Christison *assures* me that for many years all his attempts at securing a rabid dog in Edinburgh, through the police and other likely channels, failed him. From the multitude of curs to be seen in any city in Ireland with bits of wood tied to their necks, under the impression that they can thus be prevented from biting, we might expect a very different amount of rabies to that witnessed in Britain.

A theory has been started to the effect that rabies in the dog commonly originates spontaneously from the restraint put on the animal's sexual desires. M. Leblanc, of Paris, believes this, and recently drew attention to the subject at the Academy of Medicine. On the authority of M. Sace, Leblanc stated, "that in a portion of the course of the Danube, the Christians on the one side of the river have chiefly male dogs, and there rabies is common, while on the Mussulman side, where, as in the East generally, dogs never witnessed. A general nondescript epizootic influence has been blamed for outbreaks of rabies, but the most effectual way to check the progress of the disease is to insist on all dogs being muzzled, and such a measure has been carried out with great effect in Berlin, Vienna, Milan, and other important cities. For some years a tax on dogs was imposed in Berlin with a view to diminish the number of roving and homeless animals, but the number of cases of hydrophobia did not diminish until 1854, when muzzling was ordered, and strictly executed upon all dogs not tied up. From the year 1845 to 1853 inclusive, 278 cases of rabies (nearly 28 per annum) were verified at the Berlin Veterinary School; while from 1854 to 1861 inclusive, only 9 cases have occurred, and none of these since 1856.

The virus of rabies is a fixed one, and discharged from the body in the saliva. It is most certainly introduced into the bodies of animals by the rabid creatures who, from natural cunning and ferocity, aim at the most vulnerable points of the human frame or other living thing. Wolves attack men on the face and neck, and the bite of a rabid wolf is thus more commonly followed by the development of the disease than the bite of a rabid dog, which is inflicted through clothes, &c. One great cause of the prevalence of rabies in various parts of the Continent, is the ready communication of the disease through wild animals. In Britain a rabid dog may attack a flock of sheep or fallow deer, but in the French and German forests he meets with victims capable of transmitting the virus *ad infinitum.* These are important considerations in relation to the causes of hydrophobia. According to Tardieu, 55 per cent. of the bites by rabid dogs prove effective in the transmission of the disease. This is very different from Hunter's statement, to the effect that only 5 per cent. of the persons bitten contract hydrophobia. Tardieu says that this is vastly under the truth, and only to be explained by including non-rabid bites.

Symptoms.—Two forms of rabies have been described,—the *dumb* and the *barking* rabies. They are only varieties of the same condition, dependent on peculiarities, so far as the symptoms are concerned, in particular cases.

There are four stages of the disease,—the incubative, the period of invasion, the critical stage, and the stage of decline and death.

The period of incubation varies in a most remarkable manner; and the result of an inquiry into 224 cases proves the appearance of the disease in less than a month in 40, from one to three months in 143, from three to six months in 30, and from six to twelve months in 11 cases. In the conjunctiva, dilatation of the pupil, salivation, and slight increase in the nasal secretion. Dogs which are seized with rabies, after having been bitten, manifest irritation in the region of the bite.

The third stage of rabies is indicated by the animal growing careless regarding the person and things amongst which he has lived. He takes to rove about, to howl piteously, and to bite whenever he can get a chance. The disposition to bite is increased at intervals, and there are paroxysms of apparently great suffering. Any object approached to the animal in this stage is bitten, and it is strange to see how steadily the eyes are kept on any thing moved within sight of a rabid dog. The dread of liquids, or hydrophobia, formerly declared as a symptom of canine rabies, does not exist, though there is difficulty in deglutition, whether of fluids or solids. Every kind of filth is however seized, and in part swallowed. The bark is very peculiar at this stage, and consists rather in a peculiar howl. There is redness and dryness of the visible mucous membranes and intolerance to light, shown by the eyes being kept partially closed.

The animal is then seen to writhe, to suffer from paralysis, its tail dropping between its hind legs, and the pulse is slow and irregular, breathing laboured, and convulsions occur. These fits are first partial and then complete, killing the animal about the fifth or sixth day from the first appearance of symptoms.

The form of dumb rabies is more rapid, and is characterised by paralysis of the lower jaw, discharge of saliva, swelling of the throat, catarrhal symptoms, very rapid emaciation, and early death.

Post-Mortem Appearances.—There are no specific lesions in the bodies of animals that have died of rabies. The principal manifestations are turgid state of the muscles and internal organs, congestion of the brain and spinal cord, determination of blood, and extravasation in the pharynx and stomach. The tongue is often swollen and bitten, and the stomach contains filth of every description.

Rabies in the Horse.—The early symptoms consist in restlessness, dilatation of pupils, and in mares or stallions there is evidence of active sexual excitement. As the disease develops itself, there are cramps, convulsions, and intolerance of light. There is the paroxysmal tendency to bite, difficulty of deglutition, modified voice when the animal attempts to neigh, and partial paralysis of the hind extremities supervene. The animal then suffers from convulsions, cannot rise, and dies about the sixth day.

In cattle and sheep, the symptoms are precisely similar to those in the horse. There is great disposition to grind-invariably with bad success. Like other contagious diseases, it must be prevented by the segregation and slaughter of diseased animals. It is indispensable, when outbreaks of this malady occur, to place restrictions on the liberty of dogs, which should be tied and muzzled. No attempt should be made to treat rabid dogs, though it is also desirable to kill animals suspected of rabies, and which may have bitten human beings or other animals, without keeping them for a while to determine if they are rabid. In Scotland, dogs seized with ordinary apoplectic fits are commonly destroyed as rabid, and the ignorant prejudice still prevails that if a healthy dog bites a human being, and that animal afterwards happens to contract rabies, the human being will fall a victim to the disease.

EPILEPSY.

This is a disease which we have a great difficulty in defining. It occurs in all animals, but it is specially common amongst dogs, and particularly young ones. It is characterised by sudden fits; hence the name ἐπιληψία, a seizure.

Symptoms.—An animal in apparent health, or at all events quite calm and conscious the one moment, is seen to stagger, stare, and begin to champ with its jaws the next. The mouth foams, the muscles of the neck contract, the head is jerked upwards or drawn round to one side, the muscles of the trunk then contract spasmodically, and the animal falls, straining, struggling, and unconscious. Dogs are apt to cry out at first, but are quite dumb and listless during the seizures. The head is jerked violently, and the whole body severely convulsed. Fæces and urine are discharged involuntarily, and the animal breathes with difficulty. The mucous membranes are red and congested, and the heart beats violently. The convulsive phenomena speedily subside and the animal regains its feet, and if loose is apt to run from any one near it, or, in other cases, to fall into a deep sleep. In severe forms of epilepsy, the convulsions recur after, and the animal soon dies. In others, the fits grow weaker and less frequent until they disappear altogether. Each fit may last from a few minutes to about half an hour, though rarely as long as this.

Epilepsy is a disease due to a variety of lesions of the nervous system, and to peculiar conditions of the blood. Its attacks seem to commence often on the surface of the body, or from some special centre within. In man some part is first felt in a state of spasm, or is the seat of an undefined sensation varying in different cases. Such a sensation is termed the *aura epileptica*, and is of course not usually recognised in the lower animals. It is evident, "*5th,* A simple puncture.

"Of all these injuries, the first, the second, and the fourth seem to have more power to produce epilepsy than the others. The first particularly, *i.e.*, the section of a lateral half of the spinal cord, seems to produce constantly this disease in animals that live longer than three or four weeks after the operation. After a section of either the lateral, the anterior, or the posterior columns alone, epilepsy rarely appears, and it seems that in the cases where it has been produced, there has been a deeper incision than usual, and that part of the gray matter has been attained. In other experiments, few in number, the section of the central gray matter (the white being hardly injured) has been followed by this convulsive disease. I have seen it but rarely after a simple puncture of the cord.

"It is particularly after injuries to the part of the spinal cord which extends from the seventh or eighth dorsal vertebra to the third lumbar, that epilepsy appears.

"Usually this affection begins during the third or fourth week after the injury. In some cases I have seen it beginning during the second week, and even one or two days before. At first the fit consists only in a spasm of the muscles of the face and neck, either on one or the two sides, according to the transversal extent of the injury. One eye or both are forcibly shut, the head is drawn towards one of the shoulders, and the mouth opened by the spasm of some of the muscles of the neck. This spasmodic attack quickly disappears.

"After a few days the fit is more complete, and all parts of the body, which are not paralyzed, have convulsions. According to the seat of the injury, the parts that have convulsions greatly vary. When the lesion is near the last dorsal vertebræ or the first lumbar, and consisting of a section of a lateral half of the spinal cord, convulsions take place everywhere, except only the posterior limb on the side of the injury. If the lesion consists of the section of the two posterior columns and a part of the lateral columns, and of the gray matter, convulsions take place everywhere without exception, but with much more violence in the anterior parts of the body. When the lesion exists at the level of the last dorsal vertebræ, and consists in a transversal section of the two anterior or of the two lateral columns, convulsions are ordinarily limited to the anterior parts of the body; but it is a very interesting fact that they are not always confined to these parts, the two posterior limbs having sometimes very strong tetanic spasms, at the same time that there are clonic convulsions in the anterior limbs. After a transversal section of the central grey matter, or of the whole spinal cord in the dorsal region, transversal section of a lateral half, the side of the face and neck which, when irritated, may produce the fit, is on the side of the injury; *i.e.*, if the lesion is on the right side of the cord, it is the right side of the face and neck which are able to cause convulsions, and *vice versa*. If the two sides of the cord have been injured, the two sides of the face and neck have the faculty of producing fits when they are irritated. No other part of the body but a portion of the face and neck has this faculty. In the face, the parts of the skin animated by the ophthalmic nerve cannot cause the fits; and of the two other branches of the trigeminal nerve, only a few filaments have the property of producing convulsions. Among these filaments, the most powerful, in this respect, seem to be some of those of the suborbitary and of the auriculo-temporalis. A few filaments of the second, and perhaps of the third cervical nerves, have also this property of producing fits. In the face, the following parts may be irritated without inducing a fit:—the nostrils, the lips, the ears, and the skin of the forehead and that of the head. In the neck, there is the same negative result when an irritation is brought upon the parts in the neighbourhood of the median line, either in front or behind. On the contrary, a fit always follows an irritation of some violence when it is made in any part of a zone limited by the four following lines: one uniting the ear to the eye; a second from the eye to the middle of the length of the inferior maxillary bone; a third which unites the inferior extremity of the second line to the angle of the inferior jaw; and a fourth which forms half a circle, and goes from this angle to the ear, and the convexity of which approaches the shoulder."

Dr Brown-Séquard further on adds:—"The following description of these convulsions will show that, if they are not positively epileptic, they are at least epileptiform. When the attack begins, the head is drawn first, and sometimes violently, towards the shoulder, by the contraction of the muscles of the neck, on the side of the irritation; the mouth is drawn open by the contraction of the muscles of the neck, which are inserted upon the lower jaw, and the muscles of the face and eye (particularly the orbicularis) contract violently. All these contractions usually occur simultaneously. Frequently at the same time, or very nearly so, the animal suddenly cries with a peculiar hoarse voice, as if the passage of air were not free through the vocal chords, spasmodically contracted. Then the animal falls, sometimes on the irritated side, sometimes on the other, and then all the muscles of the trunk and limbs that are not paralyzed become the seat of convulsions, alternately clonic and tonic. The head is alternately drawn upon one seizures have been checked by arresting the transmission of impressions from the surface to the nervous centre. Dr Brown-Séquard alludes to this in the following terms:—"There is a great analogy between the *aura epileptica* in man, and the pain originating in the skin and face of my animals. In them, as well as in man (when there is a real aura), the trunks of the nerves seem not to possess the faculty of producing fits, whereas their ramifications in the skin, or in the muscles, have this power. In my animals, as well as in man, if there is an interruption of nervous transmission between the skin and the nervous centres, fits are no more seen, or at least their number is very much diminished. I have collected many cases of epilepsy with an evident aura epileptica, in which there has been either a diminution of the fits, or more frequently a complete cure, after the interruption of nervous transmission between the starting-point of the aura and the nervous centres. In these cases, the following various means have been employed with complete or partial success, either against the aura epileptica, or against its production:—*1st,* Ligature of a limb or of a finger; *2d,* Sections of one or many nerves, and amputation of a limb, or of other parts of the body; *3d,* Elongation of muscles which are the seat of the aura; *4th,* Cauterization, by various means, of the part of the skin from which the aura originates."

I have found in dogs that the best means whereby to check the violence of a seizure, is to dash cold water on the head, or in severe cases, when the fits recur with violence, at short intervals chloroform may be given.

Schroeder van der Kolk regards epilepsy as usually due to, or associated with, congestion of the upper part of the spinal cord and of the medulla oblongata, and has ascertained that this condition is best overcome by belladonna, or its alkaloid atropin, given internally over a period of time. This has been attended with great success in man.

Support by good food and the moderate use of stimulants, are of the greatest service; tonic remedies are used in eradicating the disease, especially the oxide of zinc, oxide of silver, nitrate of silver, sulphate of iron, &c.

CATALEPSY.

"A fit of catalepsy implies a sudden suspension of thought, of sensibility, and of voluntary motion." Dr Watson, who thus defines catalepsy, adds that the mental faculties are in abeyance and the sensibility abolished, as also the functions of voluntary motion; but the limbs are not tied down by spasm; nor agitated by successive contraction and relaxation of their muscles; nor yet left, like

Immobility by the French authors, and which is described in the following pages.

CHOREA—ST VITUS'S DANCE.

A spasmodic twitching of certain muscles, occurring incessantly except when an animal is sleeping, constitutes chorea. Dr Todd has said that it is easier to say what chorea is not, than to describe what its essential nature is. "We may regard it as a disease dependent on a debilitated state of the system, which does not in any way arise from an inflammatory or hyperæmie state of any part of the great nervous centres or of other organs. Indeed, it is impossible to fix upon any particular organ of the body in which anything like structural lesion exists as a constant feature in cases of chorea. The disease is one of functional disturbance rather than of organic change, and this is borne out by the results of *post-mortem* examinations; for almost without exception we fail to detect in those cases of chorea which terminate fatally any morbid alteration which, physiologically, could give rise to the phenomena; and in the great majority of cases, we find all the viscera in a perfectly healthy condition—at least so far as we are enabled to make out with the means at present at our command. The structures which are obviously affected in chorea, are the nerves and muscles. Doubtless a morbid state of both exists; but it seems most probable that the disturbed state of the muscles is excited and maintained by a deranged state of the nerves and nervous centres."

Puppies are more liable to chorea than other animals. It occurs in weakly dogs, and especially such as have been prostrated by a severe attack of distemper. In many cases it is restricted to a constant jerking of the lower jaw; in others there is very marked twitching of the frontal and upper cervical muscles; in a third group of cases one of the fore limbs is affected, and the jerking of one or both fore extremities may be so severe as to interfere with the animal's standing and walking, especially when it first rises from the ground; in a fourth and last group, most of the voluntary muscles are implicated in the disease, so that there is champing of the jaws, jerking back of the head, spasmodic twitchings of the muscles of the back and of the extremities, and the animal affected, unable to rest, or to stand, or move at ease, is speedily exhausted by the disease.

In addition to the twitchings of the muscles, we have evidence in chorea of debility, defective nutrition, and a tendency to wasting and prostration of the vital powers.

The disease has been seen in cattle and horses, but much more rarely than in dogs, and is not often seen in other muscles, both voluntary and involuntary, constituting the disease known as locked-jaw or tetanus.

There as two distinct forms of the disorder, differing in origin; the one succeeds the infliction of wounds and other injuries, and is termed *traumatic*; whereas the other is of primary origin or idiopathic. Traumatic tetanus follows surgical operations or accidental wounds which are often very slight. The spasms may supervene shortly after the occurrence of any injury, the time not exceeding fifteen or twenty minutes, though usually they are not observed until the wounds are nearly or quite healed. Predisposing causes, such as constitutional tendency, cold weather, low condition, starvation, aid in the development of traumatic tetanus, though it is impossible to induce the disease at will by subjecting animals to influences which are at times sufficient to bring about an attack. Traumatic tetanus supervenes often after docking when the tail is cauterised, or after wounds of the feet or joints. It not unfrequently occurs in severe forms of cynanche or strangles after opening of the abscesses, or when suppuration does not occur freely. A cause of traumatic tetanus is the deposition of dirt in a wound, such as a particle of rust or a portion of steel from the breaking of an instrument. Punctured wounds are more likely to be followed by tetanus than incised ones, and we therefore have the disease after subcutaneous division of tendons or muscles, as in nicking. Traumatic tetanus not unfrequently follows after the occurrence of severe comminuted fractures.

Idiopathic tetanus is due to causes the nature of which is not always obvious. Cold is capable of inducing it, and to this cause I attribute cases such as I have seen of tetanus supervening suddenly when horses are clipped during very cold weather. It is seen in old, worn-out animals exposed to snow-storms and cold winds, and is also said to occur at any age from the influence of excessive heat. The condition of the alimentary canal materially influences the development of tetanus, and it has been known to occur after horses have eaten wheat or wheaten flour. Irritation of the digestive organs is sometimes capable of inducing the disease independently of other causes.

The tetanic spasms are termed tonic from their prolonged character and not being interrupted by relaxations, such as you have in clonic spasms or convulsive contractions. The term tetanus is used to indicate the spasmodic affection implicating the whole muscular apparatus. Sometimes the disease affects the muscles of mastication, and is then called Trismus τρίζω, strido). Special forms of tetanus have been described according to the symptoms induced by the ordered her to grass, as I considered that it was a case requiring time and rest. I mentioned that I would look at her in a few days, and see how she was doing in the park. Passing by, and not finding her in the park, I went to the farm, and saw the mare; the pulse was perfectly regular; respiration the same; appetite good; she seemed to have no difficulty in walking; but when taken to the water-trough, she could not get down her head; and upon more minute examination, I found her to be affected with tetanus without lock-jaw. I abstracted blood; gave a smart dose of physic, as her bowels were costive, and applied a blister from the poll all over the spine. This was on the 9th July. Visited her on the 10th; the medicine operating well; blister discharging copiously; gave more opening medicine combined with tinct. opii; the head was drawn more upwards, and the mare was feeding well on grass, bruised corn, and bran mash. 11th and 12th.—Continued to give laxatives, combined with cocculus indicus, and changed alternately with small doses of belladonna. 13th.—Evidently worse; her head much drawn back. I considered it to be a case of what is generally termed in the human subject, opisthotonos. To ease the muscles of the neck and back, the mare placed her fore feet in the manger, and rested her head upon the top of the rack. She never showed any symptoms of stiffness in her legs. On the 14th, applied a blister over her neck. 15th and 16th.—Her pulse increased in frequency, and the mare appeared to be getting worse. On the 18th, she lost the power of her legs. I called in the late Mr Dods of Kirkcaldy in consultation. He considered the treatment appropriate, and advised me to continue it with croton oil, so as to produce liquid evacuations, (she had always a capital appetite, even when down). Mr Dods recommended her to be placed in slings. I did so next day; but she had lost the entire power of her fore legs; and, when in the slings, she could not bear the least weight on them. She had the full power of the hind legs, and I had to let her down. Her head was so much drawn backwards, that when she was turned over to prevent the development of sores on the side she had been lying on for some time, the crown of the head and the posterior part of the quarters were the only parts that pressed upon the ground; and the point of the withers was upwards of 18 inches from the ground. I continued the above treatment till the 25th, when she died. Twenty-four hours afterwards, I intended to make a *post-mortem* examination, but I could not get any one to skin her, or to assist me in any way; so I cut off the fore legs, and examined the axillary plexus of each side, which was highly inflamed, and the nerves leading from them were in a state of inflammation even to their very centre."

When the body is bent forwards, as is often seen in poisoning by strychnine, the condition is called *emprosthotonos*. The term *pleurosthotonos* is applied to lateral tetanus in which the body is curved to one side.

The ordinary symptoms of tetanus are very characteristic. In the earliest stage an animal is seen to grind its teeth and champ with its jaws. There is often a considerable discharge of saliva, and in approaching or otherwise exciting the animal, the muscles of the face and neck are seen to twitch. The breathing is accelerated, nostrils expanded, nose protruded, and head elevated. The pulse is frequent, hard, and incompressible. On looking at the eyes they are found to be spasmodically drawn into the orbit, and muscles implicated. Deglutition occurs with difficulty. The peristaltic movement of the bowels is stopped, and the urinary bladder firmly contracted. The abdominal muscles are rigid, and the intercostals do not move freely in obedience to the will.

During the tetanic attack the animal's sufferings are evidently intense, and there are periodic exacerbations of great severity, brought on by exposing the animal to the sun's rays, or to the annoyance of noises such as rustling of straw, or to the inspection by people. In the dark, and when an animal is left in perfect quiet, the tetanic rigidity is usually diminished, though convulsive twitchings occur from time to time.

The disease may occur with great intensity; the expression of countenance denotes great irritation and pain, and the animal sinks rapidly. This is acute tetanus. In other cases the malady is of a less severe type, and if, by proper care, the exacerbations are kept in check, it is not unfrequently seen that the spasms diminish in severity, and, if the animal lives over the seventh day, it usually recovers. During the progress of tetanus it is evident that the desire for liquids is considerable, and the appetite not altogether lost. Attempts to eat are attended with aggravations of symptoms, but large quantities of nutritious fluids, such as linseed tea, milk, &c., are drunk if allowed to animals so that they may drink when they choose.

Concerning the pathology of tetanus a great authority, Dr Todd, says,—"We can only draw our conclusions respecting the pathology of the disease from our knowledge of the physiology of the parts concerned. Now, reasoning on this principle, it may be laid down that the phenomena result from an exalted polarity of the centres supplying the parts affected. In the case of traumatic tetanus, the exaltation of the polar state commences in the afferent nerves of the seat of the wound: if the tetanus arise from cold, the exalted polarity commences in the nerves of common sensation distributed to the exposed parts: from the periphery thus irritated the condition is propagated through the nerves to the centres, and the effects on the muscular system show to what portions of the nervous centres the exaltation of the polar force is communicated. This, however, does not afford an adequate explanation of the production of tetanus; for peripheral nerves, and even nervous centres, are often subjected to great irritation without giving rise to tetanus; and it is well known that it is impossible, even by severe mutilations, to produce tetanus in the lower animals: whereas a slight accidental injury (as when a horse picks up a nail) will often excite the disease in its worst form. It would seem that some peculiar state

The treatment of tetanus has been spoken of as a "mortifying subject." The disease is by no means so constantly a fatal one in the lower animals as it is in man, but we are not prepared to attribute the recoveries to anything but the spontaneous efforts of nature. The greatest success has attended leaving animals perfectly quiet in dark loose boxes, with nutritious fluids to drink, and sufficient warm clothing to protect them from cold. Bleeding is objectionable; purgatives of use, but cannot be repeated without unduly exciting the animal; narcotics are often decidedly prejudicial, and the one to be most avoided in the horse is opium.

Mr Horsburgh of Dalkeith, who has reported several cases of recovery after tetanus, says, "Like most of my neighbour practitioners, and for a number of years, I followed the school instructions and recommendations of our veterinary authorities, as published in their works, and, like most others, was equally successful—every case of traumatic tetanus died. I found the everlasting annoyance of balling, blistering, drenching, and clystering, aggravate the spasms to that degree that I had no doubt they hastened death. To save trouble in forcing up the head when the spasmodic action on the muscles of the neck rendered it nearly impossible, I tried, but with no better success, an opening into the œsophagus, by which I could pour liquid medicine into the stomach. I entirely changed my practice. Instead of constantly annoying the poor animal with medicines, I gave at first one large dose of physic—if the patient is seen early in the disease this is practicable—had him wrapt up from head to tail in four or five pairs of blankets wrung out of water about the heat of 200°, left him entirely quiet, locked up in a loose box, and his attendant to keep the key, allowing no person to go near or annoy him, unless in cases where any assistance was absolutely required. Thin sago or flour gruel given, and water, nearly boiling, to be poured along the spine outside the blankets every four hours. Bleeding largely at first, in cases of plethora, is, I think, always recommendable. This is the whole treatment I apply to these cases, and now find that I am generally successful."

Chloroform has been used in tetanus, and so long as animals are kept under its influence they are in a relieved condition; but the spasms come on with great intensity after its effects as an anæsthetic pass off.

Stramonium has been used with success by Buquiet, who steeped the plant in boiling water, and directed the steam, in large quantities, on the animal's body. Infusions of stramonium were injected into the mouth and rectum every hour. The treatment was commenced at seven o'clock theory, enunciated first by Monro Secundus, and admitted by Abercrombie, was supported by experiments performed by Dr Kellie, who came to the conclusion,

1st, That in the brains of animals that have died of hæmorrhage, there is no lack of blood, but, on the contrary, very often a state of venous congestion.

2d, That congestion of the cerebral vessels is not met with in those cases in which we should most expect to find it; in persons, for example, who die strangled.

3d, That the quantity of blood in the cerebral vessels is not affected by gravitation; in other words, that it remains the same, whatever may be the posture of the body and the position of the head.

The above conclusions have been demonstrated to be erroneous by Dr Burrows, who has shown that hæmorrhage has a most decided effect in depleting the cerebral blood-vessels, and in reducing the quantity of blood within, as well as upon the outside of the cranium. He has, moreover, proved that "the principle of the subsidence of fluids after death operates on the parts contained within the cranium, as well as upon those situated in the thorax or abdomen."*

Dr Watson says, we fall back "upon another principle whereby some of the difficulty and obscureness which attend certain affections of the brain and nerves may be explained—I mean the principle of varying pressure upon the nervous substance.

"Physiologists say that the cerebral matter is incompressible. This is another of the questionable assumptions implied in the foregoing theory. Upon what grounds the opinion may rest I am ignorant; but whether the brain is compressible or not, whether, that is, it be or be not reducible by pressure into a smaller compass, it is clearly capable of having different degrees of pressure applied to it, and of being pressed out of its ordinary form. We shall see hereafter, that by pressure exercised from within by the distension of what are called the ventricles of the brain, the convolutions on its surface are sometimes flattened, and the natural furrows between them nearly effaced. Pressure there certainly is, in what I shall have to describe to you as hypertrophy of the brain. There must be considerable pressure on the nervous pulp when blood is poured out within it from a ruptured artery in cerebral hæmorrhage. But the phenomena noticeable when a portion of the skull has been removed by the trephine, show very clearly that the encephalon sustains pressure from varying states of the circulation during perfect health. The surface of the there are a variety of forms of staggers or convulsive disorders due to functional or structural disturbance of the encephalon. In the chapter on Impaction of the Stomach in the Horse, at page 186 of the first volume of this work, I have drawn attention to the forms of staggers due to gastric derangement, and have described three kinds. One is characterised by delirium, a second by coma, and a third by interference with the voluntary muscles. The symptoms connected with these forms of stomach staggers are similar to convulsive attacks due to cerebral diseases of various kinds such as I have to notice in the following pages. I wish now to draw special attention to *Megrims*, the staggers of horses at work, and which has been mistaken for epilepsy.

---

* Lectures on the Principles and Practice of Physic by Dr Watson. Vol. i. p. 368.

Mr Percivall says, "By *Vertigo*, as synonymous with *Megrims*, I do not mean any simple or single symptom of giddiness which a staggered horse may evince; but I mean an assemblage of vertiginous symptoms which suddenly attack, and as suddenly disappear after the manner of a fit, and to which horses all their lives may be at times subject, and yet never experience what we understand by staggers, *i.e.*, encephalitis, or phrenitis, or even coma. This makes me say megrims is a disease *sui generis*, though of what precise or definite nature, I am not at present prepared to give an opinion." In this paragraph which I quote from the Hippopathology, there are two errors. The one is attributing ordinary staggers to inflammation, and the other is regarding megrims or vertigo as a specific disease. That Mr Percivall, like all other authors who have written on megrims, has known nothing about the disease, is proved not only by his words to the effect that "*the pathology of megrims remains undeveloped*," but by his statement as to the causes of the disease. He says, "high or full condition, hot weather, exertion or agitation of any kind, may be said to be likely to produce a fit in a horse predisposed to megrims, although such causes are not in some cases recognizable. Harness-horses in particular appear subject to the disorder ; this may arise from the long continued constraint the bearing rein puts the head to. I knew a horse who had a fit of megrims every time he was put into harness, as if temper seemed to induce it." Any case of vertigo has been called megrims, though the staggering may only be a symptom of tumour in the brain or other organic disease.

I restrict the term megrims, as Mr Charles Hunting of South Hetton does, to a vertiginous affection only seen in animals at work and when driven with a collar. The vertigo never shows itself in the stable, or when the animal is ridden ; even in harness it does not occur, if an animal is worked with a breastplate and without collar. In Italy, a horse subject to megrims is said to have the " capo gatto," fitting collars. True megrims occurs most readily in animals with obstructed jugular veins, from previous attacks of phlebitis, but such obstructions are rare now-a-days in this country.

The symptoms of vertigo or megrims come on suddenly, and often unexpectedly, so that accidents, especially in hilly districts, of a serious nature, often befal the persons driving horses thus attacked. The animal seized, elevates the head, has twitchings of the neck; sometimes the spasms attack the muscles on the one side, or all the superior cervical muscles are contracted, and owing to the peculiarly prominent eyeballs and wild look of the animal upwards, it has been called, when subject to these attacks, a "star gazer." The muscular twitchings of the face, turgid condition of the veins of the head, and dilated nostrils, are also marked, and with a sudden bound the animal falls against any obstruction or into any chasm without perceiving its danger. In fact the pupils are dilated and vision suspended during the next severe period of the paroxysm; the reeling, delirium, or stupor ceases, and vision is suddenly restored on the circulation being re-established. Such attacks have been wrongly attributed to inflammation, phrenitis; and grooms or farriers, not excepting even veterinary surgeons, are ready to jag the mouth in order to draw blood, or to bleed from any accessible artery or vein.

It will be usually found that an animal thus seized is being driven with a tight collar, or though the collar may appear deep enough when the animal holds its head down, it presses on the lower part of the jugular veins as the head is elevated in action, and especially in drawing a load up a hill. The way to relieve is therefore to push the collar forward, and if water be at hand, to pour some on the head.

Horses addicted to megrims have been driven with a peculiar apparatus on the head to contain a damped sponge, but this is obviously useless, as the disease is entirely due to the malformation of the neck and the manner in which the collar rests on it.

ENCEPHALITIS—PHRENITIS, OR INFLAMMATION OF THE BRAIN—MENINGITIS, OR INFLAMMATION OF THE MEMBRANOUS COVERINGS OF THE BRAIN.

Although Mr Percivall and others have devoted distinct chapters to inflammation of the brain and of its coverings, we find in practice that it is impossible to distinguish the one from the other during the life of an animal. They occur principally in the horse and ox, and the morbid changes usually implicate one part of the cranial contents. The most common cause of either meningitis or phrenitis is injury such as concussion or fracture, and as an idiopathic affection occurring independently of injury. I manifest. The symptoms are as follows:—The head is turned singularly to the side, and is slightly elevated. The pupils are widely dilated, and the eyes have a remarkably wild appearance. On approaching the animals, they wink rapidly and tremble. There is marked heat of head, horns, and ears. When pressed with the finger in the axilla they fall instantly, and when pulled by the head they incline to turn over. The pulse is about 70 or 80 per minute. Mr Robert Morris has informed me that the symptoms of cerebral excitement are very great, and if the animals live on, chronic disease, due to exudations, &c., in the brain become confirmed. One cow, the case of which was reported by Mr Dundas, manifested symptoms of serious illness as the period of calving approached. Symptoms of delirium and interference with the muscular apparatus existed, and the animal had knocked off her horns in falling over in the stall and dashing about. After death all the organs are found healthy except the nervous centres, and both the brain and its membranes are found highly congested. This congestion often extends into the spinal canal, and the pia mater over both the brain and cord is the seat of red spots. The redness is either ramified, or is obviously due to blood extravasation. Clots of blood have been found in the lateral ventricles, and around the spinal marrow in the cervical regions. There is evidently softening of the brain substance as a direct result of this condition.

The violent symptoms usually attributed to phrenitis do not occur in the horse or other animal. In the early or congestive stage there may be delirium and paroxysms of excitement, or general convulsions. Symptoms of intense irritative fever supervene; the eyes are bloodshot; Schneiderian membrane red; mouth hot and dry; pupils contracted; breathing stertorous, and pulse wiry and frequent.

Any noise excites the animal, and the rustling of straw, or touching the surface of the body, indicates an increased sensitiveness to external impressions of various kinds. The symptoms, however, soon change, and indicate the aberration of the cerebral functions. We cannot accept Mr Percivall's description of the disease at this stage. He says:—"The frantic animal will rear both his forelegs into the manger, and in this posture stand, with his head erected, for several minutes perhaps, no person daring to approach the while, lest he should unexpectedly spring up or reel round, and fall upon the intruder. In a word, our patient is '*mad*,' furiously so, in the worst sense of the word, as applied to staggers." Further on, Mr Percivall says:—"As the disease increases, instead of lying quiet as before, in a state of apparent insensibility after a throe, convulsions will follow so quick upon one another, that the patient pail, and tries to gulp down a little water. It has no appetite, and the discharge of fæces and urine is very scanty. Prior to death the horse may be seized with convulsions, and knock himself about seriously, or he sinks exhausted and dies.

The duration of the disease varies from forty-eight hours to many days and even weeks. In the chronic form there is partial paralysis, or peculiar modification in the action of certain groups of muscles.

TREATMENT.—The most valuable remedies in congestions and inflammations of the brain or its membranes are cathartics and cold applications to the head. Clysters are also used, and saline diuretics administered. Narcotics, such as opium, are contraindicated. Blood-letting is more to be recommended; and we find the opening of the temporal artery in favour with some veterinarians. Mr Percivall says :—"When blood can be obtained from the temporal artery, that blood-vessel is to be preferred to the jugular vein. In general, it is advisable to open both temporal arteries. Should, however, even from both of them, the flow of blood be not free and abundant, the jugular vein must be had recourse to, it being absolutely necessary that blood in sufficient quantity should be extracted to produce symptoms of faintness, and it being highly advisable that this should be done as quickly as possible. Supposing the blood can be collected in a blood-can or water-pail—for this cannot on all occasions be accomplished—in general we shall find that from two to three gallons require to flow before this effect is produced, so much depending upon the size, condition, constitution of the horse, and other circumstances. I used to consider the jugular vein to be quite as good a channel as, if not a better than, the temporal artery for blood-letting in affections of the head;

but some striking cases I have had in my own practice have greatly altered my former opinions; and I find I am very much borne out in these altered views by the reports of others. At the same time, I wish it to be understood that arteriotomy is in no case to be confided in unless blood can be obtained from one or both temporal arteries in a full and fast stream. A dribbling or tardy current will avail nothing, and need not be persisted in."

My views with regard to blood-letting in encephalitis are that in the earlier stage it may be of use, but as the disease advances we must rely more on relieving the blood-vessels of the head by the direct application of cold, and perhaps using rubefacients to the extremities and trunk, so as to determine the blood from the head. Setons, blisters, &c., are only of use in chronic forms of the disease.

ceases, the breathing ceases also, and the patient is presently dead."

Under this head we must of course include many of the cases of parturition fever, or dropping after calving in cows, due to overfeeding and to a sudden accumulation of blood in the system on the birth of the young animal, which has largely drained the cow's system, and averted, up to the period of the expulsion from the uterus, a fatal accumulation of blood in the cerebro-spinal system. I have referred at length to this disease under the head Enzootic Disorders; and some of the cases in cattle due to drinking "burnt ale," referred to under Phrenitis, may be pure instances of cerebral apoplexy.

Our knowledge of cerebral apoplexy in the horse is limited. It is not a common disease; and by far the best case of the kind on record was published in the 3d volume of the "Edinburgh Veterinary Review," by Mr Parker of Birmingham, who says:—

"On Thursday, March 7, I was called in to see an aged bay gelding, the property of the Great Western Railway Company, and from the foreman I was able to glean the following history of the horse, up to this date.

"He was bought about five years ago, and was ill for a long time with influenza, but never seriously affected. He was put to work in due course, and beyond being rather bad-tempered, and, as the man said, 'curious in his ways,' there had been nothing to call for any remark till about the 1st of March this year, when he refused his food and became very stupid. This stupidity increased daily till the 6th, when he was sent to Birmingham by train from Leamington, at which station he had been working for two years. He now became paralysed, and was disinclined to move forwards, though he backed readily, and was conscious of any order that was given him. He walked from the railway station to Hockley, where the stables are, a distance of 1½ miles, without assistance, though at any noise he ran back. On seeing him, I found no very acute symptoms present. The pulse was forty-four and natural in force, the eyes half-closed and amaurotic, the sense of seeing *entirely* gone in the near eye, and it was indistinct in the off eye. He was feeding slowly, on my going into the loose box, and could turn round without difficulty—though his movements gave me the idea that the power of volition was but *partial*—both fore and hind limbs were equally affected. The bowels had not acted for twelve hours, so I at once gave seven drachms of aloes-Barb. and ordered clysters to be given every hour, and some thin bran mash the only food to be offered to him. I bled from both facial veins, and applied counter-irritants to the poll and cranium.

"14th. To my surprise I found the animal lying down, quite unconscious, the eyes closed, mouth partly open, no sense of feeling anywhere present, and, in about eight hours from tumbling down, he died without a struggle.

"I thought that the brain had been affected sympathetically and sub-acutely at first—viz., on the 1st of March—and that probably there was a small clot of blood pressing on that organ; and as he improved under treatment, and there were no violent symptoms, I hoped that the clot was becoming absorbed to some slight extent.

"On making a *post-mortem* examination, I found the brain in the state represented,—a large tumour pressing on the upper and posterior extremity of the left hemisphere. Whether the tumour was a partly organised clot I leave to abler hands than mine to determine, as, after showing it to Professor J. S. Gamgee, it was put into a box and sent off at once to Edinburgh. I may, however, venture to state my opinion, that the tumour was not of recent origin, as the brain was absorbed by the long-continued pressure of the mass. I have not disturbed the brain itself at all, so there may be some other pathological curiosity of which I am unaware at present."

"In my opinion, attacks of apoplexy, such as the one above described, occur in the horse most frequently as the result of injury, and the fact that the subject of the above case was vicious would appear to bear out such a supposition. The last case I had was in a mare, to which I was called in the last stage of an attack of colic, and by violently knocking herself about in the stall, effusion of blood had occurred below the crura cerebri, which gave rise to symptoms of coma and death.

"Mr Parker's case is one of old and, probably, relapsing apoplexy, and this opinion I form from the following appearances and microscopical characters. Lying on the posterior lobe of the left hemisphere, I found a solid and nearly spherical tumour, 2·2 inches long and 1·6 inches broad. On raising it, it proved completely detached from the cerebral mass, and divided into two portions, a lesser internal and posterior, and a larger external, the two applied by a flattened surface as if severed by a section.

The upper part of the tumour is covered by a dense white membrane, only partially adherent, and which appears to be a somewhat thickened portion of dura mater. Directly beneath and around the tumour are a number of flattened stratified scales. The separate layers are shiny and brittle, and prove by the microscope to be solidified lymph, without the slightest morphological character. The whole of the thickened portion of dura mater above-mentioned is lined by a dense coating of super-imposed strata of

SLEEPY STAGGERS—IMMOBILITY—COMA.

Mr Percivall says, "The *coma* here intended to be introduced into veterinary nosology, is the *coma somnolentum* of human medicine, which, as near as a disease in man can represent one in a horse, is the sleepy staggers of old writers in farriery."

This malady is far more common abroad than in the United Kingdom, and has here been termed Immobility from the animal's indisposition to move, and it has been regarded as an acute hydrocephalus. Amongst the causes enumerated by authors are heat, obstructions to the jugular veins, mismanagement in feeding, &c. It will be found that breed has much to do with it, and it is rather a coarse kind of carriage-horse that is most liable to the disease. The animal's head is not usually a good one, and narrow across the forehead. The disease attacks middle-aged animals, and very rarely, indeed, either young or old horses.

Symptoms.—A general listlessness in the stable, disposition to be sluggish in harness, especially when kept standing a while without movement, a tendency to deep breathing and slow pulse, are amongst the earliest and most characteristic signs. The pulse is sometimes as low as 24 per minute, the respirations are also slow, the animal is in good condition, and seems to have a decided inclination to accumulate much fat. The organs of digestion are sluggish, and the discharge both of urine and fæces is scanty and rare. The slowness with which the animal feeds, the habit of seizing food between the lips, and then dropping the head in a sleepy fit, are very marked symptoms. When the disease presents itself in an aggravated form, you are perhaps told by the coachman that, whilst standing quietly in harness, on a smack of the whip to wake the horse up, he seemed to lose the power of his legs, and fell. When the disease has advanced thus far, we find in the stable that the animal heeds nothing except a loud sharp sound or the sudden admission of the sun's rays into a dark stable, and then it wakes from a state of drowsiness very suddenly, and may fall. Not unfrequently horses thus affected drop and break their knees. There is a peculiar fierce look and flaccid state of the facial muscles. The limbs are extended, and the animal obstinately stands; indeed, the most curious positions may be given to the limbs, and they then remain as in cases of catalepsy. Thus one fore limb may be crossed over the other, and it is there kept; a hind limb may be pushed far back or forwards, and the same indisposition to move it is seen. The hind limbs are apt to become the seat of twitching and even paralysis. The case assumes a chronic form, and it is rare to observe a fatal result except owing preparations are of great value. Belladonna, in small doses daily, continued for some time, seems also to have a beneficial effect. From 3 to 5 grains of *nux vomica* have been given daily for some time to horses with this affection. Hertwig recommends croton oil as a drastic purgative in this disease. Bleeding is injurious. Viborg recommends the tincture of white hellebore. I have seen issues used with advantage, applied along the spine; and setons in the neck have been long in use, but are of questionable advantage.

SOFTENING OF THE BRAIN.

The French word for softening, *ramollissement*, has been applied to that condition of the brain in which its elements lose their firmness and cohesion. Softening is usually a result of inflammation, but it may be due to obstructions to the arteries, a species of arterial plugging or embolism which has been discovered often in the human cerebral vessels, and no doubt occurs sometimes in the lower animals. Softening of the brain substance may be connected with suppuration after an injury, or, as the result of an attack of phrenitis. Softening is usually a disease which attacks a part of the brain, and is therefore attended with symptoms indicating the loss of function of a particular part of the cerebral system. Loss of vision on one side, paralysis of the tongue, lips, and even of the muscles of the larynx, inducing severe roaring, may be its symptoms. The cases of softening due to arterial plugging and atheroma occur usually in old animals. Softening is an incurable disease.

INDURATION OF THE BRAIN.

Occasionally as the result of inflammation, and chiefly towards the surface of the brain, there is exudation and hard-ening. This condition has been rarely seen, and I have witnessed a form of induration which might be regarded as condensation of the nervous tissue under the influence of gradual pressure, owing to the slow development of a tumour. Induration is not diagnosed during life, and belongs to the incurable conditions.

ATROPHY OF THE BRAIN.

The brain may waste; a portion of it may be absorbed, or the whole mass may diminish in volume. The cases of partial atrophy due to tumour, to the development of parasites, &c., are singular, from the fact that the disease advances far before any symptoms of the atrophy are noticed. The upper part of the cerebral hemisphere may waste away to a great extent, just as portions may be cut off without symptoms of disturbance, but anything like general atrophy is asso-

HYDROCEPHALUS—DROPSY OF THE BRAIN.

The arachnoid, or serous membrane covering the brain, is not unfrequently the seat of an unnatural accumulation of clear watery liquid. This is not uncommonly seen in newly born animals, and especially in calves and puppies. Connected with this chronic cranial dropsy, there is malformation of the cranial bones. Many detached points of ossifications are seen in the broad membrane covering the encephalon; and if this is pressed upon, the brain is affected and the animal injured, and perhaps destroyed. In the majority of instances the animals die. In adult animals hydrocephalus is rare, except as it occurs in sleepy staggers. Sheep, with sturdy, are said to die of hydrocephalus, or water in the head; but it is well known that the cyst distended with fluid in this disease is of specific parasitic origin.

The cases of hydrocephalus in newly-born animals are usually, if not always fatal.

TUMOURS IN THE CRANIAL CAVITY.

A variety of products are developed in the cranial cavity with very different degrees of rapidity, and therefore inducing disorders of an acute or chronic character according to the conditions under which they are formed. The growths are either abnormal formations from the inner surface of the cranial bones or in the substance of the brain.

EXOSTOSES, OR BONY TUMOURS.

These are met with most frequently in cattle, and consist in hard, enamel-like products of the inner plate of the scalp, occasionally no larger than a bean, and some occasionally attaining the dimensions of a turkey's egg. These tumours are more or less globular, nodulated, with a distinct pedicle, and convoluted. The eminences or apparent convolutions are due to the manner in which the dura mater binds down the growth as it developes, and is fixed in depressions which are not unlike the furrows of the brain. The small tumours are found attached by pedicles, but the larger ones are usually floating in the cranial cavity, and pressing injuriously against the brain.

Some extraordinary cases have been recorded of growths which have attained the size of an ordinary ox's brain, and which have induced no apparent disorder until the animal's sudden death. One of these products—the largest on record—is in the Milan Museum, and was first described as an ossified brain. It has been the subject of many discussions, and it has been satisfactorily proved to be one of the ordinary bony growths from the inner plate of the cranial bones. The late Professor Alessandrini of Bologna, carefully exabrain there are occasionally deposits, especially in very young animals, and connected with a tubercular diathesis. This disease has been termed tubercular meningitis, and is by no means so well marked or frequent in the lower animals as in man.

Melanotic deposits and fibrous tumours occasionally occur, but are not usually of such a size in connection with the meninges as to lead to serious symptoms.

CEREBRAL TUMOURS.

In the brain the tumours which most commonly occur in horses are those of the choroid plexuses. These occur rather frequently in lowbred carriage-horses, and usually appear on both plexuses at once, and consist in abnormal accumulations of cholesterine, a non-saponifiable fat which occurs in rectangular scales. This cholesterine, with serum and amyloid or starch-like bodies, is found at first in the hypertrophied villi of the plexuses. In most old horses there is more or less enlargement of these vascular structures, but in some the growths acquire the characters of true cholesteatomatous tumours—that is to say, tumours consisting almost entirely of cholesterine, which is found packed in spherical masses, and these are surrounded by a somewhat dense capsule. The connective tissue in the substance of the tumours is scanty.

These tumours of the choroid plexuses grow slowly, and do not therefore induce severe symptoms until they have perhaps attained the size of a pigeon's egg. I have met with them as large as a hen's egg. They then usually give rise to staggering symptoms, which come on with great severity at intervals. When the fits are not on, the animal may appear quite healthy, fat, and in good working order; but under the influence of generous diet and work, violent exacerbations are brought on; and whether on the road or in the stable, the affected animal becomes excited, raises its head, dashes forward blindly, and is seized with severe trembling. The head and ears are hot, pulse full and bounding, vision imperfect, and appetite suspended. With time the paroxysm is relieved, and the animal resumes its usual look of health. The disease is of course incurable, and is only aggravated by the methods of treatment commonly applied when the fits come on. Bleeding is especially injurious, and rather seems to favour a speedy fatal termination to the case.

HYDATID DISEASE.

Two cystic parasites are met with in the cranial cavity of the domestic quadrupeds. Cattle and sheep suffer from *cœnurus cerebralis*, a hydatid which develops in any part of the brain, and concerning which much has been said 'e those in which the loss of power in muscles, or the sensibility of parts, constitute very special and pathog-)monic symptoms. Paralysis may affect a part from in- ry to a single nerve, but more commonly we observe ther the hind legs affected, as in paraplegia, or one side the body, as in hemiplegia, or both sides of the body, hether partially or completely. We thus have the same ss of power varying in degree and extent; and that same ısence of motion or sensation may indicate the existence diseases varying greatly from each other. Paralysis, erefore, is but a symptom of disease, and the usual mptom in affections of the spinal cord and its meninges.

In all cases of disease or injury of the cord, or spinal nal implicating the cord, the paralysis occurs in the ırts to which all the nerves are distributed, which originate are connected with the cord behind the seat of injury or sease. If there be an injury to the sacrum, the tail alone ay be paralysed; if the lumbar vertebræ are broken, the ıralysis affects the hind quarters. If the cervical portion the spinal cord is implicated low down, the fore limbs, well as the hind ones, are deprived of power and sensi- lity; and if the cord is affected high up, near its point of ıion with the brain, the phrenic nerves can transmit no ɔre impressions, the respiratory centre is injured, and the imal can no longer breathe.

The various kinds of paralysis differing principally in e extent to which the limbs and trunk are paralysed, are ɜll illustrated by the symptoms which follow the various ıctures of the spinal column.

When an animal falls on its head and breaks its neck ›se up to its attachment with the head, or when an imal is pithed, by dividing with a knife the medulla ob- ıgata or upper part of the cord, there is instant suffocation and complete paralysis of the whole body. Movement and sensibility may be retained for a few seconds in the face, and the heart continues to beat under the influence of the ganglionic system of nerves, but all signs of life soon vanish.

Fracture and displacement of the lower bones of the neck may occur without paralysis, but usually both fore and hind extremities lose their power.

Fractures of the dorsal and lumbar vertebræ occur in horses from violent muscular effort during surgical operations. When the fracture affects the dorsal spines, the displacement is not so great as in fractures of the lumbar region, hence an animal may rise, walk to its stable, and only show signs of paralysis after many hours, and even days, have elapsed. Commonly with lesions in the lumbar region, there is at once irremediable paralysis of the hind quarters hind limb, so that it was with difficulty it was got into the stable.

At 7.30 P.M. my father found it on three legs, with violent muscular tremblings, evidently in great agony, and shrinking from the slightest touch.

At 9 P.M. my father, Mr Law, and myself, visited the patient, and found paralysis of motion in both hind limbs, though sensation seemed to be retained. The animal could rise on its fore limbs, but only partially on the hind, these being bent, with the pasterns resting on the ground. The respiratory movements of both thoracic and abdominal muscles were normal. The hind legs were drawn up again when pulled back by the hand, and were thrown out slightly with the general movements in the frequent struggles of the animal. Pricking the tail with a pin caused its ready movement. The line of the lumbar and sacral spines was regular, and neither they nor the dorsal showed tenderness on being struck. The mare was in violent agony, with the pulse at seventy-two per minute, full, but soft, the skin drenched with perspiration, and the eye abnomally bright, as in colic. The expression of the face was haggard, and the head frequently turned to the flank, as in abdominal pain.

At 10 P.M. I found her in the same condition, excessively restless, and suffering severely. Gave an anodyne draught, which partially relieved the pain.

Examination per ano, detected healthy beating of the posterior aorta, and of both the iliacs on each side, and decided that no retention of urine existed.

By applying the ear over the heart near its base, I detected a rushing sound replacing the second sound of that organ. An hour later, Dr Arthur Gamgee accompanied Mr Law, and examined the heart carefully with the stethoscope.

The sounds were quite normal at the apex, but the second replaced by the beat already mentioned at the base. By pressing the instrument on the carotid, a double murmur was heard with each heart-beat.

The mare was now much easier, and the perspiration less free. A purgative was administered.

December 30th.—Patient much easier, pulse 45, bowels acting normally. Put a mustard poultice over the loins.

December 31st.—Mare much the same as yesterday, fed well, and the only noticeable symptom was the paraplegia. The owner now consented to have it destroyed.

January 2d, 1864.—At 11 A.M. Dr A. Gamgee and Mr Law examined the heart, which had been removed yesterday morning. Water poured into the aorta did not descend into the ventricle. Water poured into the pulmonary artery, flowed gradually into the right ventricle. The valves notwithstanding showed no symptom of structural

re some tinted sections. Mr Stirling hardened the
y means of a mixture of alcohol and acetic acid, and
pted to colour the sections of it by means of an am-
cal solution of carmine.

ıen a healthy spinal cord is submitted to this process,
ound that the pigment only partially adheres to it.
erve cells, especially their nuclei, and the central por-
f the nerve fibres, alone becoming coloured, the peri-
l portion of the fibres (white substance of Schwann)
ning of the purest white. These differences in the
ption of carmine point to a chemical as well as a
ural difference in these portions of the healthy cord.
the diseased cord Mr Stirling observed, and by means
any preparations we have had the opportunity of
ing, that the carmine tinted the intercellular sub-
, the cells, and the different portions of the nerve
indiscriminately. The chemical differences, which in
ealthy state exist in the different parts of the cord,
ring, as a result of the diseased action, to have dis-
red. It would be interesting to know whether, in
cases of acute red softening, this peculiarity in the
ne reaction has been noticed.

e case narrated above appears to us to be one purely
ate red softening of the substance of the cord, *i.e.*, a
ing the result of an acute congested and inflamed con-
of the cord—a disease which has been called by some
rs, Myelitis. The case differs from the majority of
gous ones in several particulars, especially in the
n occurrence of paralysis. It is rare to witness this
tom at the outset of the affection. Usually the animal
s to walk stiffly, and to experience difficulty in bend-
; the loins. There is often evidence of pain in this
, especially when direct pressure is made on the

spinous processes of the vertebræ immediately above the seat of disease. After a period varying from two to three days to some weeks, the animal becomes paraplegic, *i.e.*, the posterior extremities become completely paralysed. In the worst cases, the animal is unable to void or retain urine, and fæces voluntarily, and the posterior extremities often mortify.

It is not to be understood that such cases always follow the course indicated. Doubtless in many the stage of congestion is scarcely passed, and the structure of the cord is not involved to any serious extent. Were time allowed, in many of these cases the animal would gradually improve, and might, in the course of time, regain to a considerable extent the lost power. When, however, there is loss of control over the bladder and rectum, the case must be looked upon as so serious as to warrant, in almost every case, the destruction of the animal.

Or,

℞ Ext. ergotæ liq. (Ph. Britt.) ʒii.
Liq. 5 to 16 drops to be given thrice daily,

Nux vomica and strychnine are unfortunately often used indiscriminately in the treatment of all forms of paralysis. They must on no account be given in the affection now under consideration.

LOUPING ILL, OR HYDRO-RACHITIS IN SHEEP.

This disease is met with in many of the grazing districts in Scotland, prevailing in certain localities, and separated only by some arbitrary line from others immediately adjacent, where the malady is frequently almost entirely unknown. A remarkable instance of this is met with in the counties of Selkirk and Peebles, where, in the farms of the north side of the Tweed, the disease is very destructive in the spring and summer months, while on the south side of the river it is of extremely rare occurrence.

Professor Murray, of Cirencester, who investigated this disease in the summer of 1862, mentions that on the onset of the disease, "the animal falls down and struggles convulsively, paralysis has not yet set in, but the functions of the nervous system are disordered, the limbs are no longer subject to the control of the will, but plunge about convulsively." This is followed by a rapidly advancing paralysis of the limbs affected, which are most commonly the hind. The animal staggers with the fore or hind limbs, or towards the affected side, but soon loses all control over the diseased extremities, and is compelled to maintain a recumbent position. Being unable to move about in search of its food, the animal becomes weak and emaciated, and dies in a period varying from a few days, in the acute cases, to several months in the chronic. Coincidently with the onset of the paralysis, the appetite may be depraved, although it is usually rather voracious, and after death the stomach is often found to contain earthy matters and hair balls. In the advanced stages the urine and fæces are often discharged involuntarily, and in similar circumstances amaurosis and unconsciousness are not uncommon.

In *post-mortem* examinations, Professor Murray invariably met with increase of the cerebro-spinal fluid, while Mr Mathewson never met with this condition, but noticed in some that the cord was paler and softer than natural. The cases seen by the former were, however, more acute, extending only over a few days, while those seen by the latter seem to have extended over several weeks. The discrepancy may thus be partly accounted for—a part of the liquid having become absorbed in the interval. In some lambs killed shortly after the onset of this malady, we have ite side of the river. It is only since all the low-lying and ich land has been torn up by the plough and improved hat it occurs to such a fatal extent. Here I must explain, hat since these improvements have been made on the land, ınd sufficient turnips and artificial grasses raised, the sheep ıre brought from the hills or unimproved portion of the arm, and folded on turnips during the winter, and are ubsequently kept in the young grass fields till after the ambing season. True, a good many lambs may die while n the parks, but the old sheep are seldom affected till they re driven to the hills or to the rough natural posture." On ome farms cattle and pigs are affected as well as the sheep, nd the pastures can only be safely grazed by horses. Mr Iathewson looks upon it as entirely due to coarse grasses rown on certain soils, adding, that "on some farms that ave admitted of being entirely cultivated the disease has lmost totally disappeared, lambs only being liable, and that o an inconsiderable extent." On many farms it will attack nimals in good condition, but in all cases thin and ill-conlitioned animals form the majority of its victims. Want f proper food, cold, and wet, are the chief exciting causes.

Prevention.—Keep the sheep constantly in good condiion; allow rock salt in covered troughs as a stomachic; meliorate the affected land by cultivation and by growing iner qualities of grass, and avoid putting sheep on such astures as do not admit of improvement.

Treatment.—This is of course very difficult when a large umber are affected. Mr Mathewson succeeded in curing hree out of five, by supporting the strength with hay, cut rass, and gruel, and by exhibiting for a week diuretic doses f nitre, digitalis, and oil of turpentine, followed by a course f nux vomica.

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible]

it may

the [illegible]

continued [illegible]

and especially

the spinal [illegible]

exists.

[illegible]

rkable case

original [illegible]

“ When I saw my patient, I found that the pulse numbered 68, and
s weak. The submaxillary artery appeared full and soft, and the
ion of the heart feeble. The breathing 59 in the minute, and rather
oured. The conjunctival membranes were very much injected and
a yellowish colour. The mouth was hot and dry. The nostrils were
atly dilated. The ears were cold, legs warm. The fæces were of a
lthy character. The respiratory murmur throughout the whole
gth of the trachea was much louder than in health, and the left lung
ve evidence of partial congestion. The cough was thick and heavy,
d of a peculiar sound, but not frequent. The larynx and trachea
re very painful on pressure. A watery fluid flowed from the eyes,
t there was no discharge from the nostrils. The neck was very stiff,
much so that the animal could neither eat nor drink from off the
ound, nor move the head in a lateral direction. The parotid glands
re much larger and harder than usual. The appetite, however, was
t little impaired.

“ From these symptoms, I considered it to be a case of ordinary in-
enza, or distemper, which disease was exceedingly prevalent in the
ighbourhood at the time. Acting upon this impression, I treated it
such until the 24th, when my patient was so much better that pro-
sional attendance was no longer necessary. The head could now be
oved with greater freedom in a lateral direction, and the mare was
abled to eat and drink from the ground. The breathing had become
tural both in character and frequency. The pulse 38, and healthy
tone ; the appetite good ; the animal lively, and capable of taking
lf an hour's exercise daily.

“ On the 6th of October I received a message to say that the mare was
t so well. On arriving at the place late in the day, I found her ap-
rently suffering but little pain, the intense agony which the owner
d observed in the morning having passed off. The other symptoms
ey described as also existing were an enormously distended abdomen,
equent groaning, rigid limbs, an occasional lying down but quickly
sing again, very heavy breathing, and an anxious expression of the eyes.

“ The pulse was 44 in number, and rather weak at the jaw ; the
unds of the heart were so feeble that they were scarcely audible on
e left side ; the breathing was 66 in the minute, but not laboured ;
e motion of the abdominal muscles was indeed so slight that I was
able to take the number of respirations at the flank ; the neck was
ill a *little stiff; the nostrils* dilated, and much anxiety of the counte-

whether the pressure
twelve inches on eithe
curred when pressure
made to back, but tl
minutes only.

" On an examinatic
left side of the spine,
to the structure of the
inches in diameter, thre
at its circumference.
of the kidney, overlappi
right side of the spine
severe suffering was ob
nor was there the slight
applied to the inferior
tion of the posterior ao
the vessel into the iliac
attributed to the pressu

", I looked upon the c
that I had most likely to
as a sequela of influenza,
but as my patient's app
disturbed, and the fæces

"From this date up to the 18th of November, there was a gradual wasting away of the muscles; the appetite was generally good, the animal eating an average quantity of the most nutritious provender that could be procured.

"During this period the urine became highly impregnated with albumen, but which gradually diminished in quantity, until on the 18th of November, after which time I entirely failed to detect its presence.

"On several occasions during the above period, the peculiar spasmodic contraction of the muscles, the tympanitic state of the abdomen, the anxious and protruding eyes, and the intense suffering, would come on, but only lasted for a short time. These symptoms generally occurred two or three days in succession, and were not again seen for six or eight days.

"On the 18th of November, I found that the tumour was very much smaller, and also soft and flaccid. The pulse and breathing were perfectly natural, both in character and number. The spasmodic contraction of the muscles did not occur, even when pressure was applied to the spine, and the animal looked more cheerful and lively.

"From this date up to the beginning of December the mare slightly improved in condition, and I had more hopes of her ultimate recovery; but on the 6th of December the symptoms again returned, and in as bad a form as before. They continued for several days, and then disappeared.

"On the 23d of December, at 8 o'clock in the evening, she was left apparently no worse. She drank an unusual quantity of water, and ate her food with avidity; but early on the following morning she was found dead and cold.

"*Post-mortem appearances.*—The thoracic viscera, the spleen, and the liver, were all very pale in colour, but otherwise healthy. The left kidney was very much enlarged. The stomach, intestines, bladder, uterus, and right kidney, were likewise healthy; but the pancreas was filled with small tumours, varying in size from a pea to a walnut, which contained a yellowish jelly-like substance. The spinous processes of the lumbar vertebræ were extensively diseased.

"The second, third, and fourth cervical vertebræ were extensively diseased. In the broad, flat, spinous process of the dentata, there existed a circular aperture, extending from side to side, and from the arch to the top of the process at the point of its bifurcation. On the lateral and anterior part of the body on the left side, the disease had

in diameter—with the spi
stroyed.

"In all the affected pc
bony material removed, for
reddish-looking mass, and
those of the lumbar spine
lesions were less extensive,
ances."

In a letter address
month of March 1863,
of the morbid appearai

"The kidney is greatly e
of normal colour throughout
epithelium in a scanty fluid.

"Connected with the po
aorta, around which the cellu
condensation, and is infiltrat
creamy, strongly charged wit
granular, and not mixed with
to determine any relation bet
lumbar glands; though, on c
infiltration caused me to susp

third, which is the one with extreme disease of the body, the bone structure at the base of the spinous process bulges considerably on either side. On cutting into this, on the left, is a clear, semi-transparent, bluish-gray deposit, of gelatinous consistence, with no evidence whatever of inflammatory action around, but clearly malignant in its nature, and surrounded by expanded bones, which has made way for the morbid product. The spine of the fourth vertebra is similarly affected, but to a greater extent. The transverse processes have been equally invaded. The second one presents, on its superior surface, towards its attached end, a circular aperture, with tolerably defined margin, communicating with a cavity filled with malignant deposit, and circumscribed by the expanded layers of the bony process. The last two of the spinous processes are much more diseased, the rarefaction of bone is greater, the destruction more advanced, and a jagged erosion, about an inch long, and more than half an inch in extreme breadth, indicates where the cerebriform deposit has spread its ravages rapidly and with effect. On the right side it is only the transverse process of the last lumbar spine, with the corresponding portions of the sacrum sawn off with it, that give evidence of diseased action. The bone, greatly rarefied and swollen, though looking solid throughout, when cut across is found to contain an irregular deposit of yellowish-grey colour and gelatinous firmness, which has led to a considerable excavation of the bone.

" On cutting through the arches of the spine on the left side, then perpendicularly through the bodies from below, the spinal canal is exposed without being injured, and the progress of the disease can be readily studied. In the centre of the cancellous tissue of the bodies of the last two vertebræ is a cancerous deposit, most extensive in the very last bone. It is seen in the form of perfectly circumscribed masses, which we must attribute to the colloid variety, from its transparency, uniform gelatinous consistency, and scantiness of cells. Not so, however, with the large pulpy masses, infiltrating and destroying almost entirely the second and third lumbar spines ; this is distinctly encephaloid, of apparently rapid formation, deeply tinged, of a brownish red in parts, or else of a yellowish or greyish red in others. The bone around, the solidity of which has given way to malignant disease, gives no evidence of inflammatory action, or any reparative process ; it has yielded to the encroaching deposit, which has forced two open passages into the spinal canal. Here blood has been extravasated outside the dura mater pressing, as well as the carcinomatous mass, on several of the organs of

alone be attributed t
of the deposits. H
upper part of the nec
your note of the 5th i
skeleton of the mare,
that of the lumbar sp
cal vertebræ.

" Cadaveric inspecti
generally occurs in the
within bone, viz., collo
effusion of blood, hence
toid, appearance. No
in the osseous texture ;
growth, there being n
destroying, and transf
forating the spinal canal
life. These characters
deposit, however scanty

NEURITIS, or infla
be said to be unkn
occurring after neu
nerve has been subje
NEUROMA, or tu

CHAPTER XIX.

ON THE FOOT AND THE ART OF SHOEING.*

Horn.—Secreting structures. — Papillæ. — Laminæ.—Horn cells. — Horn fibres.—Growth of human nail and horse's hoof.—On shoeing.—History of the art.—The wall, sole, and frog of a horse's foot.—Bones of the foot.—Peculiarities of the coffin-bone.—Prevailing errors on the subject. —Preparation of the horse's foot for shoeing.—The "rogne pied" or toeing knife.—French system of forging shoes.—Art of shoeing in England.—How to make shoes.—Application of machinery.—Form of nails. —The French method of forging shoes.—English shoeing.—Stamping and fullering shoes.—Comparison between English and French nails.—Oriental method of shoeing.—Comparison between English and French shoeing.—Relative labour in making fullered and stamped shoes.—Fullered shoe sometimes specially advantageous.—On the weight of shoes.—Number of nails. — Position of nail holes.—Toe-pieces. — On fitting the shoe.

HORN.

THE horns, claws, nails, and hoofs of animals are all composed of material similar to hair, and are often spoken of as built up of hairs firmly matted together. The same cell which forms the scaly epithelium, epidermis, and hair, is utilized in building up the horny structures. The special history of the horny appendages of animals consists, therefore, in the description of the form and disposition of the surfaces from which they spring.

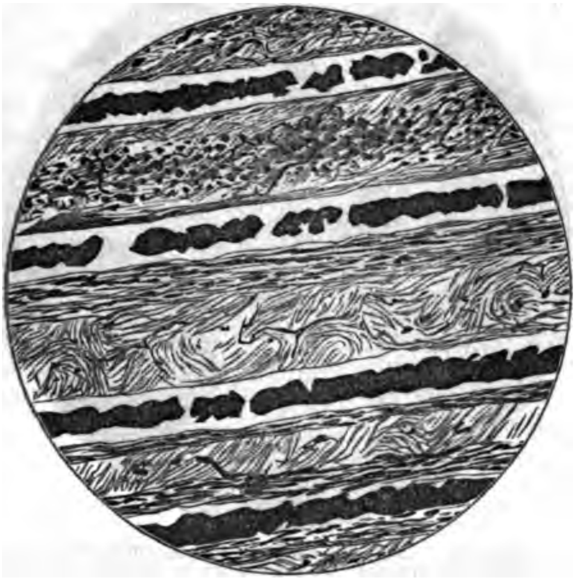
---

* For assistance in the preparation of Chapters XIX. and XX., I am specially indebted to my father, who has prosecuted many inquiries into the physiology and pathology of horses' limbs and feet, and has thereby mastered the difficulties of the art of shoeing.

Whereas hairs have a root imbedded in a follicle, horn springs from papillæ, which stud a surface extended over a bony or fibro-elastic prominence. Thus the papillated tissue, whence spring the horns of cattle, sheep, &c., forms a covering to the processes of the frontal bones, which are pierced by large foramina for the transit of blood-vessels.

In the foot of the horse we observe the skin, at the part where hair and horn meet, thickened and altered in character, constituting the structure called the coronary band, and towards the posterior part of the foot the subcutaneous tissues consist of that vast fibro-cartilaginous cushion, constituting the elastic basis over which the resilient horn of the frog is formed. From the coronary band downwards, permanent folds, laminæ, or podophylla (Clark), are arranged in parallel lines. They are about 600 in number, and like the papillæ, destined for secretion of the agglutinating cells, which form the matrix of horn. As Virchow mentions res run in a parallel direction, and in a straight line from e papillæ which form them. Thus the papillæ on the ronary band, frog, and vascular sole, are all directed downards and forwards.

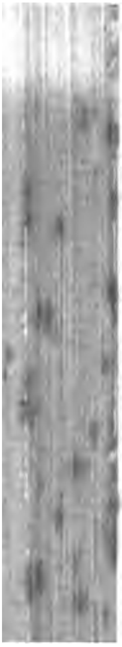
If a hoof is cut through perpendicularly, it is found that the eper layers are soft, and the tissue becomes progressively rder from within outwards, so that the surface is firm



g. 217.—(CHAUVEAU.)—Longitudinal section of four horn fibres of the wall, taken the point of union between the white and dark horn. The dark material in the re of the fibres is composed of opaque spherical cells, which appear dark when seen ransmitted light.

d of a character suited to its functions, viz., for sustaining ight, maintaining a given form, and defending from injury; the same time, it is endowed with elasticity, one of the ential properties of hoofs.

The so-called horny fibres are funnel-shaped at the point connection with their respective papillæ. Each fibre has



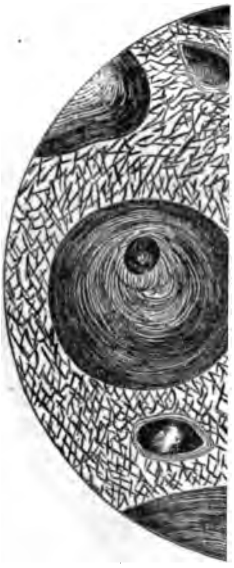


Fig. 218.—(CHAUVEAU.)—Transve
showing the concentric arrangement
imposed cells constituting the agglut

te sense, lying flat on each other at right angles with the bres. This dense bed of cells forms the bond of union beveen the fibres, which become loose and detached from ıch other when the horn by accumulation is removed om its proximity to the source of production, and its inteal strength is lost.

The fibres, we have said, are formed from the papillæ, but e cells of the material which joins them are produced from e surface between the papillæ and the deeper layers from e surface of the laminæ or podophylla. Thus the horn ıres descend over the laminæ, and are attached to these by lls constantly developed, and which act as the agglutinating ıterial.

The pigment which colours all dark horn is disposed irrelarly between the cells of the fibres, as in the case of hair, d has no very regular disposition.

The difference between the horn of different parts of the rse's hoof depends not a little on the relative amount of ıres and inter-fibrous substance. The horn of the wall is ıgh, and breaks up into fibres as it grows beyond a natural ıgth. This is due to the toughness acquired by the fibres their lengthy course, and to the crumbling of the cells beeen them as mentioned above. The horn of the sole is tached in flakes, and this depends on the fact that the ıres are short, do not pass over or into a bed of agglutinatg material, and when at a certain distance from the papillæ hence they originate, they break off. Flakes are thus deched from the frog. The growth of horn is unlimited, and the case of the horse's hoof, we find that if, from the feet ing protected by an iron shoe, when injudiciously managed, hether through want of exercise and proper ground to ove on, certain parts are allowed to grow beyond the ıtural depth which would not occur if the animal was free in a state of nature, they imprison other parts between them, and lead to the accumulation of masses of firm unyielding horn, which inflict injury. The unlimited growth of the fibres is beautifully illustrated by cases in which the hoof is not worn down owing to an animal's limb being distorted, and the hoof brought to the ground on its side instead of its normal surface of apposition.

The growth of the wall of a horse's hoof is in every respect similar to the growth of a human nail. We shall quote from Virchow:—"If we consider the nail with respect to its proper firm substance, its compact *body* (Nagelblatt), this only grows from behind, and is pushed forward over the surface of the so-called *bed of the nail* (Nagelbett), but this in its turn also produces a definite quantity of cellular elements, which are to be regarded as the equivalents of an epidermic layer. On making a section through the middle of a nail, we come, most externally, to the layer of nail which has provided by the ridges and furrows of the nail. The uppermost part of the nail, if examined when fresh, is composed of so dense a substance that it is scarcely possible to distinguish individual cells in it without applying reagents, and at many points an appearance is presented like that which we see in cartilage. But by treating it with potash, we can convince ourselves that this substance is composed of nothing but epidermis-cells."

As Virchow justly observes:—"From this mode of development, an easily intelligible distinction may be drawn between the different diseases of the nails," and we might add, of the horse's hoof. The causes of false quarter and seedy-toe, the appearances of canker, are most satisfactorily explained. There is only one of these, affording a useful illustration of the manner in which horn is formed, that we shall rest upon. It is the deformity resulting from the diseased condition hitherto called laminitis,—Knollhuf of the Germans,—in which a great enlargement occurs at the toe, believed generally to be due to a descent of the os pedis. The change is gradual. From inflammatory action, a separation occurs between the podophylla (vascular laminæ), and keraphylla (horny laminæ.) As the inflammation subsides, the space, however small, becomes filled up by the cells which usually agglutinate the horny fibres; but as these are detached, they only become more and more elevated, and the space between the horny wall and the os pedis increases. The toe of the latter becomes atrophied, and it is impossible to obtain a restoration of the wall, because the fibres are pushed outwards by the enormous mass of cells found beneath them.

There is a disease of the human nail (Onychogryphosis), in every way similar to the above-mentioned deformity of the horse's hoof. Virchow refers to it as follows:—"When there is a very abundant development of cells in the bed of the nail, the body may be pushed upwards, nay, it sometimes happens that the nail, instead of growing horizontally, shoots perpendicularly upwards, the space underneath being filled with a thick accumulation of the loose cushiony substance."

ON SHOEING.

On the high claims to the veterinarian's attention of this department of his calling, little need be urged in this work, since most writers, and almost all able men who have in any way advanced the art of managing horses, have amply set forth the requirement of a rational system of shoeing to be generally carried out in practice.

It is the inconsistency between that which is very generally acknowledged to be an essential requirement, and the indefinite diversities of prevailing customs, which prompts us to take up the matter with becoming earnestness, as the one of all others which interests a large proportion of readers sion, act by instinct; the bee of to-day following the same laws as those of his species in all preceding generations.

The history of any subject which extends back for ages, is always difficult to unravel, and when sought to be gone into, is usually lost in remote obscurity; such is pre-eminently the case with the history of horse-shoeing.

The late Mr Bracy Clark applied his classical learning, and great love for the subject, with much earnestness, and after all his researches, believed that horse-shoeing had been in vogue for twelve or thirteen hundred years, and on the credit of some traditional accounts, speaks of its having been brought into Britain with William the Conqueror.

It appears to us that we are totally unable to fix on any date, even approximately, on the origin of shoeing. We have no account whatever of the beginning; unlike the case of the art of printing, we find no name attached as that of the original inventor; and though we are instituting inquiries into an appliance which has enabled man to avail himself of the horse, as a means of advancing civilization, beyond any other power which he could control; and when, in recent times, other powers are made to supply those of the horse to a great extent, that animal is brought into even increased requirement, and, like man himself, does much labour which only living locomotive powers can effectually perform. Notwithstanding all these reasons, there is no epoch to which any two authorities have agreed to assign as that to which the art in question begins to take its date.

We say, then, with Berenger, in his investigations into the history of the horse and horsemanship, that the very absence of any recorded incident whereby a date can be fixed on, is proof of a high antiquity; and, in truth, it must be confessed, that we have no account whatever of the origin of horse-shoeing, but are in total ignorance even of the nation in which the art was first applied, and equally so as to the quarter of the globe in which the ingenuity of man was brought to bear on the subject.

Nor is the negative side of the question more instructive; local accounts must not be taken as full evidence, such as the absence of any account of shoeing horses in the army which Xenophon commanded, or the non-appearance of shoes on the equestrian works of the early sculptors, because the same countries whence these accounts come, admit of horses being used to a great extent at the present day without shoes; therefore, the history of horse-shoeing, as far as it can be made instructive to the many, lies near to our own time; from the latter end of the sixteenth century to the present period may be found all that is necessary to show the state of the art, at the epoch referred to, when Solleysell wrote, proving himself by his work to have been the first and most able of all modern authorities on the subject. The art was ments of anatomical science. The practice of farriery, viz., that branch of the veterinary art which takes under its charge the art of shoeing and the treatment of lameness—subjects intimately allied and inseparably connected—in which, as a whole, science, artistic skill, and physical activity, are called into requisition, demands the resources of self-denying, able men.

Whilst showing that it is no common smith's work that we are engaged to give an exposition of, it may be readily seen that it is a work for many hands, and does not admit of being equally cultivated to perfection as a whole by all who take it up. Let the same division of labour be encouraged in the art of horse-shoeing as prevails in every other, and something will be done towards arriving at a better general knowledge, and instead of the matter being looked on as everybody's business, whilst no one thinks it incumbent on himself to take the necessary pains to master its details, each man will be induced, it is hoped, to do something in its furtherance, and share in the honours and responsibilities accruing.

The relative share that different workers may take in the cultivation and practice of shoeing is not readily distinguishable in any marked degree, if the hand has need of the head, so does the latter depend on the former.

The physiologist may be supposed the most likely to open up new grounds, whilst the ingenious worker, applying his resources of art, with the help of some correct knowledge on the movements of the foot, will so accommodate means to requirements, that the art will contribute in turn its share to the science.

In the range of knowledge necessary for the prosecution of the art of farriery, a body of disciplined men are required, possessing abilities varied in kind, which can only be found in the many, amongst whom every phase of the subject might be expected to have its adherent.

The whole foot of the horse should be viewed in its proper aspect, embracing structures above the hoof as well as those enveloped by it; details may advantageously precede general arrangements, in which way the separate parts of the foot should be investigated, they being to the physiologist what the letters of the alphabet are to the scholar—the first steps of the ladder, the parts are learnt separately, and then blended as the understanding puts the knowledge into useful form.

Nature has furnished the horse with hoofs, which are endowed with given degrees of substance, density, toughness, and elastic properties, differing in their different parts, so as to assimilate the functions of the outer with the inner structures. On that animal, more than others, is conferred a double framework to the foot, an inner bony skeleton and an outer encasement of horn, and these mutually act in susformation, in three distinct parts, called respectively the *wall*, *sole*, and *frog*.

Each division of the hoof is composed of horn, differing in texture at different parts, that which enters into the composition of the wall is denser than that of the other divisions, it is of a fibrous nature—the fibres taking a longitudinal direction from the upper part or coronet downwards, and are endowed with an elasticity and density which admirably fits them to embrace the complex structure, support weight, and resist wear. The density of the horny fibres is greatest, as we have said, as they approach the surface of the wall, the outer layers acting as a cuticular covering to defend

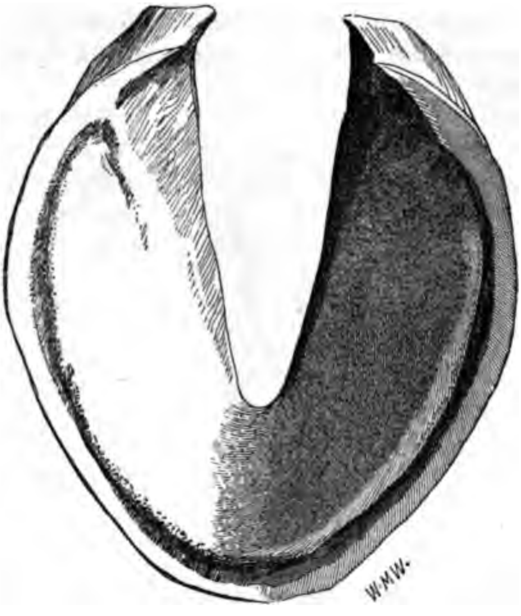


Fig. 219.

the inner from external agencies, such as a dry atmosphere, excessive moisture, &c., performing, in fact, the same functions as the cuticular covering does to the true skin of all animals over the whole body.

The depth and strength of the wall are greatest at the point or toe. Posteriorly, on each side, it is inflected inwards, so as to form an internal wall. These inflections have been described as separate organs, and named the *bars*, and accordingly, a function has been erroneously ascribed to them, viz., that of propping open the heels.

The frog is a triangle of very elastic horn, filling up a pace of corresponding figure in the sole; it extends nearly wo-thirds through the centre and bottom surface of the ot. At its anterior part or apex, it consists of one ridge; bout one-third of its length from the point, the organ ivides into two equal parts, leaving an interspace termed e *cleft*. By this arrangement, provision is made for motion the posterior parts of the hoof.

The frog is composed of horn of a fine tough texture, ore elastic and pliable than the sole; besides, it covers an xquisitely elastic organized structure of its own shape.

Some notice of the bones of the foot may now be taken; n their form, relative position, and connection depends its otion, which in the horse, physiologically considered, begins here the radius terminates in the fore, and the tibia in the ind limbs, that is, the knee and hock and all below enter to the pedal function.

The bones which enter into the construction of the foot hould be understood with reference to their particular func- ons; to the required action of these solid parts, all other ructures concerned in the locomotive functions are made bservient.

The bones of the limbs belong to two distinct orders as gards function, one of which, sustaining the weight, are ted on, and are the levers which give velocity, and all otion; the others are formed into projecting pulleys, but- esses, and also become levers in connection with the afts alluded to in the first order, of which the cannon, stern, coronary, and pedal bones, constitute those of the ot extremity in both fore and hind limb, and of the latter, ere are two pairs, and two single bones in each extremity, z., the navicular, the two sessamoids, and the two splint nes, with the pisiform in the fore, and the os calcis in the

ction, or of disorder
The bones which a
constitute the mediu
to act with great fo
in sustaining the s
trochanters of the f
all anatomists, viz., t
power; taking anoth
the great and essent
from that of sustain
just in the same way
be viewed; whilst the
teriorly of the knee an
by muscular power, t
the shafts, a main func

The os pedis, or coffi
its structure and econ
that bone in the hor
same in the ox, but the
mal being perfect for
was designed; the

dale, the situations suited to that animal's whole nature, where he finds sustenance for life, and where alone his powers, speed, and endurance are required.

The pedal bone has much of the form of the hoof in its

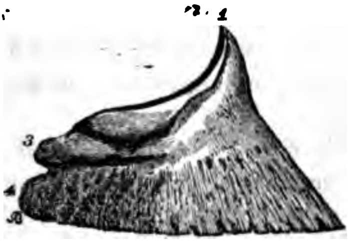


Fig. 221.

exterior aspect; and when the cartilages, with the other structures which attach to the bone, are seen in connection, with the coronary and navicular bones in position, the whole organized structure is similar in its outermost form to that of the hoof.

As has been said, we cannot, if we wish to understand the subject, confine our views to that which is generally treated as the horse's foot, viz., the hoof, and the organs it envelopes, but a larger understanding of the structure of the limbs and the locomotive functions generally is necessary.

The horse's hoof is not to be regarded simply as a covering for the protection from external injuries of other structures, namely, that of the sensitive parts. The hoof has its specially assigned sphere in the whole economy of the foot, and each separate component part must be looked on as an essential constituent of the whole organization. Nature does not make one part so imperfect as to require another to minister to its aid.

The hoof *forms an integral* part of the foot, and those animals that lack it, though amply protected as they are, cannot sustain weight and undergo the same fatigue on the same soil as those which possess it; and of the animals gifted with hoofs, the horse is superior to them all.

The hoof must be studied in reference to its construction and economy as the index to the development, condition, and health of structures beneath it, standing in relation as it does to these parts the same as the skin does with the structures it covers.

The horse's hoof is commonly regarded as a secondary structure, a something that may be cut away to ascertain the condition of parts under it, not understanding the fact, that when such exploration has been perpetrated, the normal condition of the whole foot is interfered with for many months afterwards. If a medical man examines the limbs of a man, he is thoroughly cognizant of the health or otherwise of the whole structure by the condition of the skin and is formed—a joint exquisitely beautiful, and of the first importance in its exactly assigned functions.

The coronary bone forms the medium through which all the weight is exerted, which is conveyed to it by the pastern bone, and which is lastly diffused through the coffin bone.

The action of the coronary bone is most considerable at its lower extremity, where it has a large articulating surface in connection with the coffin and navicular bones; its action in progression is a revolving movement from the posterior on to the anterior surface of its lower condyles.

The coffin bone is the last in the limb, of those in the axis of bearing, through which all power is exerted, and by the mode of connection between it and the hoof, great weight is carried, with velocity unexampled in other animals, and is distributed on to the ground with the most perfect freedom from jar, whilst the inherent strength in the whole foot is prodigious.

On reference to the pedal bone, as shown in the foregoing illustration (Fig. 221), it is seen to resemble, in its leading features, the external form of the hoof; one chief difference being found to consist in the former being fully a fourth shorter than the inner cavity of the latter. When, however, this wonderfully constructed bone is furnished with the cartilages, ligaments, tendinous attachments, and all the influential structures of which it constitutes the centre, the entire concentration of powerfully organized parts, assume the form, and become the counterparts of the hoof.

Though it is not the aim on this occasion to supply a great present want, viz., that of a treatise on the economy of the horse's foot, with ample details on the art of shoeing, it is none the less hoped that, to the extent to which this article goes, little of what is given will be set aside hereafter, or require to be withdrawn.

It is believed that, much as principles are required to be laid down and spread on all that relates to horse-shoeing and the management of horses' feet, that in this place good will be derived by our trying to make the subject plain for popular reading, rather than elaborate. A first move in a right direction, constitutes the extent of our aim in this work.

With reference to the organization of the foot and its functions, so far as these essential details are discussed, it will be sought to make the inner movements apparent from an external view, as most of the phenomena which form links in the chain of facts, the understanding of which is necessary for the establishment of a successful practice of shoeing, may be seen in the way alluded to.

We are of opinion that the ancients drew their conclusions on the movements of the horse from observing his external appearances chiefly, and most of what is best understood on traced backwards where they are strongly connected to the basilar process, and where much increase of substance is found with more regularity in form; the lateral cartilages have a depth, and from a clear space above the hoof reach to the bottom of it internally, and ligamentous bands attach to the upper margin, and inner surface, which is concave, whilst the outer is everywhere convex; the convoluted form of the whole cartilage on either side includes one-half of the elastic fibrous frog; whilst continuing to be reflected backwards, the upper cartilaginous margin terminates by giving origin to the tendinous bands forming the two ridges of the frog, one on either side of the cleft, immediately anterior to which these bands coalesce and form what is found to be the denser part of the frog, and are seen piercing downwards and forward, to be inserted into the plantar fascia and the anterior concavity of the coffin bone; the position is represented externally by the point of the frog.

We have here traced the cartilages on either side, as they recede from the lateral anterior margin of the coffin bone, attaching to the lower condyles of the coronary bone, protecting the pedal joint, and then continue, the inner framework serving instead of bone, which is discontinued, where the axis of bearing is passed; thus the cartilages, with the hoof, give the form to the foot posteriorly, as the pedal bone fills up the space anteriorly, and by bending round, they become connected with the bands of the frog, which are attached to the centre of the pedal bone inferiorly, forming a double bow. We have passed unnoticed the elastic fibrous bands, which, with interlaying fat-cells together, make up the bulk of the frog, and form the bulbs of the heels. The two lateral halves of the frog, posteriorly, form a double elastic cushion, and are slenderly connected in their posterior centre, represented by the cleft, and are also loosely attached by fibrous bands above, whilst anteriorly the tendinous structures taper, become condensed, and send off attaching bands laterally to the semilunar crest, and a still more considerable one on each side in connection with a slip of the expanded perforans tendon, which are strongly inserted together, into the inner surface of the basilar process, and the pedal cartilage.

Persuaded that no mechanic whose understanding is limited to the handicraft work alone, will ever succeed well in the practice of shoeing horses, and yet, believing from the extent and varied kinds of knowledge required, that few will be able to master more than a special part, and knowing that, probably for years to come, not one horse-shoer in fifty will have the opportunity to learn anything about the foot, (not through want of capacity on the part of farriers to learn, but for reasons, and through the operation of causes not easily defined, but still more difficult to remove), it is through thus that owners of horses, and men who have charge of them, should possess more correct knowledge on the proper way to manage feet than prevails now, and, as a matter of course, in relative degree as right knowledge becomes established amongst veterinary surgeons as a body, so it will show itself in a more popular form.

It is essentially the provision of veterinary science to enlarge the field of right knowledge on this most important branch in its allotted sphere. And let us try to exclude error, as the only way to advance truth, thence will spring correct ideas, which will radiate. All that is laudable and profitable to the public generally, and to the small body of veterinarians specially, will spring from the banishment of ignorance and prejudice.

In no age in the history of veterinary science have we evidence of such conflicting opinions, and such an unsettled state of knowledge on the economy of the horse's foot and the art of shoeing, as has prevailed in England during the first fifty-five years of the present century. That which was nobody's business, has become every one's province to possess, so that everybody thinks he knows more than others, talks and writes, whilst lame and worthless horses are being multiplied; we may express, as our conviction, however regrettable the fact, that this branch of the veterinary art has suffered more within the present century than can reasonably be expected to be redeemed during the remaining part of it.

As this subject has been treated in the different numbers of the *Edinburgh Veterinary Review*, during the past five years, repetition of what has been there produced will not, to any considerable extent, be had recourse to; those who read the *Review* will do well to refer to parts in which the physiology of the foot is described; and in the

, the whol
Physiology and
and a knowledge
train of inquiry.
a larger proportio
animal is subject,
the larger proporti
be investigated al
when it will be fou
as cause and effect,
ing to that of the a
ing, which, interferi
rational application
ing functions, when
the mischief done;
porary pain, and it c
if the system be not
cally applied is cap
normal state, with so
and when good exe
shoeing becomes the

centrating their inquiries on the part specially, after the whole has received the ordinary share of attention. The same argument, however, applies to all knowledge, and if nobody ventured to learn any abstract truths, because opportunity was wanting to go into the whole length and depth of the matter, in such a case the world would be in a miserable state of ignorance. Now the difference between the few scientific men and the many of the world in the knowledge they possess, is one of degree only, and the more exact and extended the knowledge of the latter is, so relatively will these push their pioneers onwards, and furnish recruits to their ranks.

Having, in recently published papers already referred to, treated on the foot of the horse functionally and physiologically, in which way it must be studied and regarded from the knee and hock inclusive, in fore and hind limbs respectively; and having entered at length on some of the most important details of these phenomena, I shall not trespass on the reader's time by inviting him to follow me over the same ground again in this place, but shall limit my observations to the foot as it is popularly recognised by practical horsemen and horse-shoers.

It has been already said that that complex organ, the foot, is endowed, like every part of the animal frame, with its bony structure, and furthermore with an outer supporting one composed of horn, called the hoof. Thus limiting the sphere of inquiry, we cannot lightly pass over these structures and their relations.

On the right understanding of the economy of this twofold solid construction, greatly depends the capacity for appreciating the functions of the foot.

Other phenomena, of the kind noticed, make up the marvellous combination of pliable structures which are found

coffin bone is the
of the horse for t
thoroughly, owing
the very importan
through its being
yet, strange to say,
is the bone little u

Much that is b
and equally irratic
every way, is due t
form of the coffin l
dividual and relati
the description gi
ties, was that of a
one of normal con
have some evidence
single bone acciden
writer led to wide
which have gone un
to be a source of gr
of the key st

bone assumes the deformity which has been attributed to it as its natural condition.

"In the perfectly natural foot, the *retrossa* are relieved, or raised a little above the general bearing surface of the bone, by which they have a secondary pressure. . . . If we place the perfectly natural coffin bone upon a level flat board, or table, it will be observed to bear primarily on the quarter, and the inside quarter will take a more decided bearing than the outer. . . . The pince, or front of the bone, will also be found to take hardly any sensible bearing, being slightly turned up, and away from the table, obviously in order that it might more conveniently make the rotation which the foot performs on leaving the ground."—(BRACY CLARK, pages 136–7.)

The foregoing is a faithful description of a coffin bone far advanced in deformity, amounting to disease; such as may be found every day, where old horses are destroyed; the bone which was selected was capable of being turned to good account, only as a pathological specimen.

It is less surprising to find an enthusiastic inquirer, in 1809, drawing wrong inferences from first impressions, on seeing a solitary phenomenon, than that his rivals and critics should not, from their number, when excited to move, have discovered his errors; but, instead, some attacked the good, and the less correct results of Clark's labours alike, others believed all that he imagined, but none took the right course,—that of separating from the philosopher's produce, the grain from the chaff.

On the false assumption that the form and functions of the coffin bone are such as has been referred to, indefinite hypotheses have arisen as to how the foot should be shod, and shoes of curious forms have been applied in accordance with the views entertained by the authors, amongst whom general.

That anatomists shou
common accord on the
strange, and that physi
on a plain surface, try t
selves a mystery. The
we know of no bone i
repose on the ground; i
tions, invested, as it is w
processes, angles, depr
which means the strong
ligaments, and all conn
would be as logical to
and try to discover tha
bear the pressure of a s
to try to learn how the
weight otherwise than
tion.

Bones are designed f
adaptation of their surf
imply. We will

several published papers, the hoof does not bulge, widen, or expand, when exerted on the ground, but the opposite action is going on; the horse's foot is most relaxed or dilated at the instant when the limb is arriving at its full extension, then it is that the more passive structures are being brought to act, and though, as we have shown, there is no such motion going on as was supposed, we can demonstrate the existence of other movements, better defined, and more constantly going on than those supposed to prevail. By the action which follows the alighting of the foot on the ground, pliable structures are drawn upwards while pressure is being exerted downwards as the several bones revolve, and this follows upon the resilient function which results when the foot is implanted, and which goes on through the whole structure during its instant action.

The annexed illustrations represent the arches of the pedal bone, and the sole, of a fore and hind foot. The drawings were executed from transverse sections through the pedal bones, so as to show the arch most distinctly; the section of the whole hoof was made in the same way, transversely from the upper margin of the wall, down throughout its extent, including sole and frog below.

Figs. 222 and 223 show the pedal bone and hoof of a fore foot.

Figs. 224 and 225 show the same parts of the hind foot.

On examining these structures, the somewhat different functions of fore and hind feet become more apparent to us; corresponding with the external character, and what may be observed in the action of the horse. The fore foot sustains most weight, covers a larger surface than the hind, and the arch, both of sole and bone, is scarcely so high in the fore as in the hind foot, whilst its breadth and sustaining power is greater. In the hind, again, as we endeavour to interpret its action, we are aided by observing the structures, which

[illegible]

[illegible]

In concluding our observations on the necessary steps to be taken in preparing horses' feet for shoeing, or adjusting them when going without shoes, we may state that, to preserve proportionate depth of wall, is about the most important part, when taken alone, to be attended to and well understood of any in the whole process.

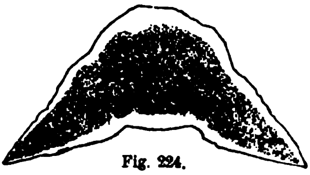


Fig. 224.

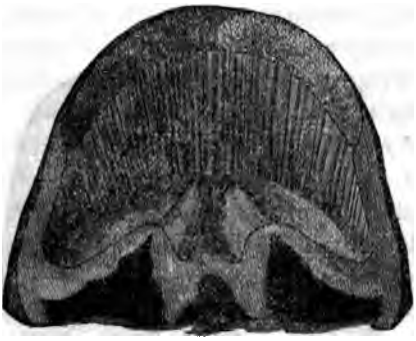


Fig. 225.

When thoroughly understood, the adjustment of the wall to its duly proportioned depth implies more than at first thought appears; it regulates the geometrical figure of the foot, viz., the due degree of obliquity, breadth, length, and depth of heel, and also confers efficiency to its supporting arches.

It should *be understood* that the inner capacity of the hoof

great strengt
wear, that is, wh
as Xenophon dir
accustomed to be
hoof is tough an
arches are adapted

The large propo
organized structur
and of course its pe
tance relative to t
be imperfectly deve
management in br
duced by knife and
in its stead; and,
to excess, or uneq
action, speed, and p
obvious lameness m

The first step in
to, is the preparati
part of the hoof, i
is master of his

nore extensive and better-balanced bearing surface than pre-
iously existed. Thus the word 'adjusting,' or preparing the
oot for the shoe, is more applicable than that commonly
sed, of 'paring out the feet;' indeed, this latter term is
horoughly objectionable, because we never, in the sense im-
lied, pare out the feet at all, the parts detached are not
ared away by us, as has been the prevailing custom, and
e hold the integrity of the hoof in all its parts to be essen-
al to the foot's health, and to a due performance of its func-
ons; the wall is the chief part we have to act on in the
rocess, which, when defended by an iron shoe, and its con-
umption is thereby prevented, grows long and deep, and re-
uires reduction to its due proportion at each shoeing, or
bout every thirty days, even if the horse does not work
fficiently to wear out his shoes in that time.

When it is understood how the feet repose on the
round, and sustain the action exerted on them, the neces-
ity for adapting the shoe in conformity will be appa-
ent. In preparing a foot of which the substance of hoof
bounds, there are three points to which attention should
e drawn—viz., across the toe, or point, and the posterior
tremity on either side. When a horse's foot is much grown
p, it becomes what is called long at the toe, and it is at that
art more than any other that the instrument is applied for
s reduction. At the same time, due proportion is to be
iven, and the just obliquity of the foot restored or main-
ined, by adapting the two posterior extremities of the wall to
eir required depth. Taking the three points above named
order, and for our guide, we carry the rasp over the inter-
ening spaces laterally, which requires to be done nicely—that
, with a clear understanding of requirement and a light
uch. One amongst the many prevailing errors in practice
nsists in rasping and cutting down across the quarters.

and it is, moreover, fou

In the preparation
in every conceivable f
through previous reduct
of horn is found; and th
the foot is in its natural
cised on the ground, an
reverse these condition
depth, and the sole and
grows and tilts over up
of course, the light to
still the same rule serve
being adjusted, unduly
also any morbid growth
ing superfluous parts, b
be removed. The co
advantage in preparing
instrument discarded i
was made to replace it.
observed in preparing t
ducing its depth to exce

sustains the greatest exertion of any, and forms the fulcrum in all exertion. The continental shoers do this well by using an instrument which the French call the 'rogne-pied,' with which the outer hard edge of the wall is chipped off, when the buttress does the rest, by paring a broad well-adapted surface for the shoe to be adjusted to.

The 'rogne pied,' or toeing-knife as it was called by English farriers, was formerly in common use with the buttress, by our workmen. Its application, however, was frequently carried to excess, the substance of the hoof being thereby too much reduced; excesses in the same way are not unfrequently committed by the less instructed of continental workmen. The intelligent understanding of the shoer can alone afford sufficient guarantee against abuse, whatever be the instruments used or the rules prescribed.

The opposite to the system we are advocating—viz., of cutting and rasping the hoof flat and hollow across the centre, which is followed by the shoe being made in the same form, exposes the coffin bone to be jammed on to the shoe, the point of which being fixed by means of nails, the quarters of the foot form the fulcra on which pressure acts, as the two parallel halves of the shoe posteriorly become two arms of a lever—thus we find the coffin bones pressed into deformity, as will be shown when treating on diseases of the foot.

Besides the conflicting notions entertained as to the way horses' feet should be prepared for shoeing, viz.—how a foot with exuberance of horn is to be reduced to form, or in what this latter consists—the now long-established customs render agreement on method difficult, and necessarily a system will be slow of being brought about; the instruments alone now used by us are ill adapted for the work; the drawing-knife and rasp are apt to rob the feet of their strength and substance, the one by scooping out the concavities, and the other

On the mode of fo
stance, and the proper
be brief.

With some few exce
reduced to *rule*, differe
for the small, up to th
essential variations; su
different, according to
and weight, and excep
consideration also the

If some plan could
made to supply the iro
completed into horse
result, and we feel qui
under the present stat
do at least one-third
hand in the making o
that anything will eve
process, we believe tha
speedily change for th
men employed, and in

we can admit of some latitude in the diversity, consistently with good execution of the whole process. We profess to have no special shoe, nor do we ever find ourselves in so remote a place from home that we cannot get a man to make shoes to answer our purpose, which we can adjust to horses' feet in all cases, or direct in ordinary requirements how they should be fitted. It is this last part, coming after the preparation of the foot, which determines the good result of the whole operation. There are, however, some rules to be observed for forging shoes, which, unless they be properly made, we cannot succeed well in fitting, and exceedingly well-forged horse-shoes may also be so badly finished and nailed to the feet, that the end is defeated more or less completely.

The fact is, that in the practice of shoeing we are operating on living structures, and though it is difficult for most people to understand this special phase of the art, the truth does force itself occasionally, though, unfortunately, it is the poor horses that really feel where the shoe pinches; losses to owners through shoeing not following instantaneously on the cause, the extent of the evil consequences is not appreciated.

If a man has arms only to wield the hammer, there is not much care taken about whether he has knowledge and a reflective mind, which alone can insure good execution, on which depends the normal action of the horse, with health and ease to his feet.

The rules to be observed in making shoes are—first, to use good iron, which, if of fine grain and tough fibre, will bend under the hammer, even when cold; and can be fullered and stamped when of a red heat, leaving a clean surface, and if the shoes are well forged, they will maintain their form, and afford protection to the foot when they have become thin *through* wear.

example, the elder La
or tip, or refer to the s
Professor Coleman adop
to memory the names o
some special notions on
which the art of shoein
found ; on the contrary
the whole body of work
of an army without a
recognise the importan
who keep horses have r
and the horse-shoer is
understand. The art o
state in England than i
we believe that we ar
been more want of agr
during the present cent
history.

There are three requ
shoes as they are forge
sound and expertly worl

nail consists in the variously formed head. The shoes and nails constitute the manufactured material which the artist shoer uses up, and these may be made by expert hands, not necessarily shoers at all; though the workmen fill up their time, when not applying shoes, in making them, still if we could get them equally well made by machinery, it would be a gain in the whole process.

Throughout Great Britain we use two kinds of horse-nails, the old rose-headed pattern, and what is commonly called the countersink; this last kind of nail is of modern introduction, brought into vogue with new ideas on shoeing about sixty or seventy years ago; this nail is entirely confined to the English school; in the whole of Europe, apart from the British Isles, nails of totally different form are used, as we shall hereafter explain, and also by the older Oriental nations.

Writers on the art of farriery have not duly estimated and described how differently formed nails necessarily affect the whole process, and call for modification in the forging of shoes. Those of the old schools are made by the iron being hammered out so that the web presents an almost uniform thickness, which is not more than half that of the outer margin of an English shoe; and they stamp this web of iron with a tool that makes a shallow depression for the nail head. With slight difference, this mode is pursued over the old world, where the art of shoeing no doubt was first applied.

And the practice of shoeing, as carried on by any of the continental nations, will serve to illustrate the views we wish to expose, though the French method, which, above all, merits the name of a well-founded system, as adopted throughout that country, and to a great extent imitated over the world, is that which we shall take most account of, next to the modes in use *in our own* country.

which forms a perfect
their nail fies; the latte
corresponding with the
method has advantages
custom, inasmuch as th
plied, from the broad
the stronger hold, and
shoe is required, and n
and the difference in w
thickness, more protecti
weight of iron in the sho
the English shoer uses, a
shoe to the foot, the v
lighter shoe will last ful

In the process, the firs
of the form of nails used

We shall not now d
French and English sh
how incompatible it is t
as some will have it, imp
dental part only

work, which is so different to that pursued by every other people, that whilst ideas may have had other origin, and even shoes may have been brought over, it does not seem that the English shoer learned this mode of working from any continental or Oriental workman. In the first place, in no other country do the shoers hold the horse's foot and work at it at the same time; and though this seems a simple matter, it is characteristic of the national mode, and to change from one plan of work to the other, is found to be an ordeal equivalent to serving a second apprenticeship. An Englishman cannot do his work by another man holding the horse's foot; nor can the workmen in neighbouring countries hold the foot, and prepare it, or nail on the shoe, and finish the work, without the foot being held. Another part of the process truly British is that of fullering the shoe, and this was no doubt at first done for the purpose of marking out by a groove where the nail-holes were to be stamped; hence the creased, or, as we now call it, the fullered shoe of these isles. Nails were also made with the heads to conform to the crease in the shoe; that gave us the old rose-headed nail. which has never been but partially superseded, and will, we predict, hold its place in future time as the best English nail This difference between the Oriental and continental stamping, and the English method of creasing the shoe, led to a thorough divergence of practice. Workmen are clever men: they feel their way as they go, and by creasing the shoe, it would soon be found that the iron must be worked so that a thick outside margin was left—as we say, a thick outer edge—or else the fullering would burst, and there would be insufficient depth for the head of the nail of its peculiar form. This difference from that of the stamping adopted of old, brought about another divergence; for, as with the English *stamped shoe,* the outer margin must be thick, the

[illegible]
due time were bevelled
and so far as we have b
went on improving, and
late in the last century
colleges in France, and
bours had long prosecut
of our own country to
ment.

Towards the end of
veterinary college havin
London, the merits of co
usually canvassed, com
most approved systems
adopted by our neighb
which prevailed in the U

The most noticeable d
shoes and those of Briti
workmen using the sta
whilst we in England full
drew a line for guidan

stance, that changes were brought about in this kingdom at the epoch alluded to, without sufficient knowledge of the matter. Undue importance was attached to incidental parts in the practice, whilst erroneous notions were entertained and promulgated on what the true character of the French system consisted.

The French method of stamping the nail-holes was allowed by Professor Coleman to be worthy of imitation, as much preferable to the fine fullering and consequent meagre hold given to the nails by the modes then in use

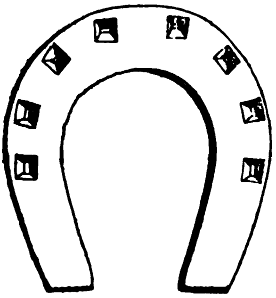


Fig. 226.—Off Fore.

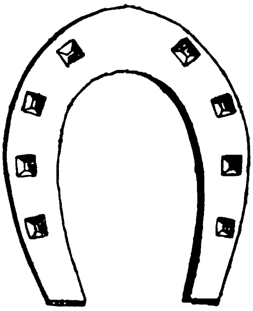


Fig. 227.—Off Hind.

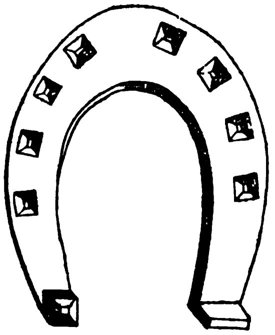


Fig. 228.—Near Hind, with Calkins.

matic method which th
where most effective, anc
the foot.

On vague notions bı
tom of stamping instead
in England. In his wor
lished in 1798, page 116
hole should be made wit
as to admit the whole he
" that the head of the n
with the nail-hole."

The above-described
hole was extemporised b
everything to learn abc
English or foreign modes
by his book, which was w
instead of being deferred
possession of material knc

Yet such was the posi
veterinary medicine in th

enough, in a few years, to make Professor Coleman's stamped shoe, with its concave ground surface, and the free application of the drawing-knife to the sole, to become very general throughout the kingdom.

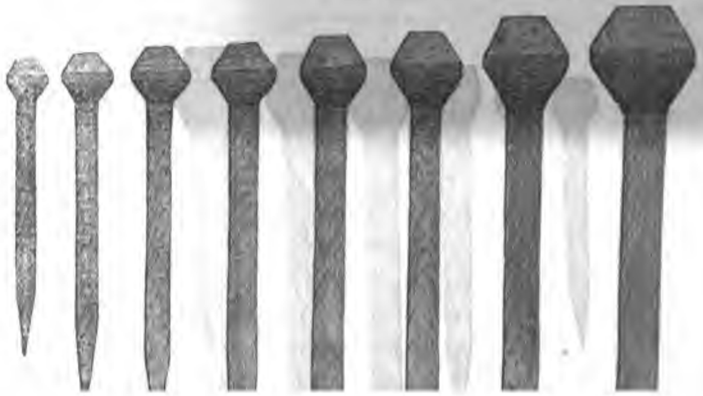
That Professor Coleman was instrumental in carrying out some important changes has been freely conceded, and by none more cordially than ourselves, his insisting on the necessity of a better system of ventilation of stables, and all places where animals were kept, whether temporarily or constantly, did incalculable good; the destroying of glandered horses, and separating cases of infectious disease from healthy animals, with other hygienic measures, were all praiseworthy, though they in no degree affect the question as it regards his modes of shoeing, the treatment of cases of lameness, or his whole course of teaching on the economy of the horse's foot. One and all of Coleman's ideas about the foot were an encumbrance to the veterinary student, such as incapacitated him for going calmly and rationally into the matter.

Effects followed causes. The good parts of Mr Coleman's teaching stood the test of time, and now, when it can be shown that the health of our cavalry horses is greatly improved compared to old times, lameness prevails undiminished, so much so, that we never witness a sale of cast-off military horses that is not composed to the extent of about two-thirds of the whole number of lame horses, mostly preventable cases, and many of them curable by the simple application of a better system of shoeing than now prevails in the service.

The army affords the best means for training men up to the highest standard that distinguishes individuals, but in horse-shoeing the reverse has been the case; it has actually afforded a field in which inexperienced men have tried their hands, set at nought whatever was sound of old, and brought their pernicious schemes to bear their fruits.

Before concluding our remarks on the formation of shoes of various kinds, some farther observations on the nails in use, will perhaps help to make the general subject plain, as the form given to them necessitates modification in the construction of shoes.

Three diverse forms of nails representing the main characteristic properties of those in use throughout Europe



ughtsman of considerable merit, were copied from spe-
ns of the best-made nails of their kinds.

g. 229 exhibits an assorted series of French nails obtained a Paris house, and selected by one of our professional ds of that capital. The eight nails drawn for this illus- n include the extreme limits from the smallest to the st size used in that country, for shoeing very small up e heavy cart-horse inclusive.

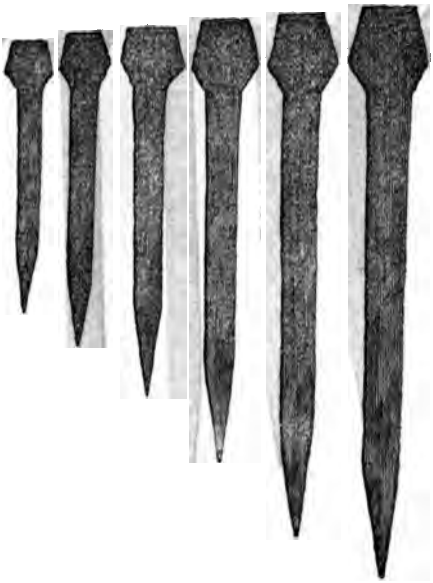


Fig. 230.

g. 230 represents a similar series of the old English rose- ed nail, or, as they may not inaptly be called, "the Scotch ," since it is in the northern division of the kingdom ly that this pattern of nail has been retained in use to lmost entire exclusion of other forms; whilst in London

headed nail of old as us

232 represents one each of the French, the Scotch, ıe English wedge-formed nails, of the large size as ›r the heavy draught horses. These three nails are

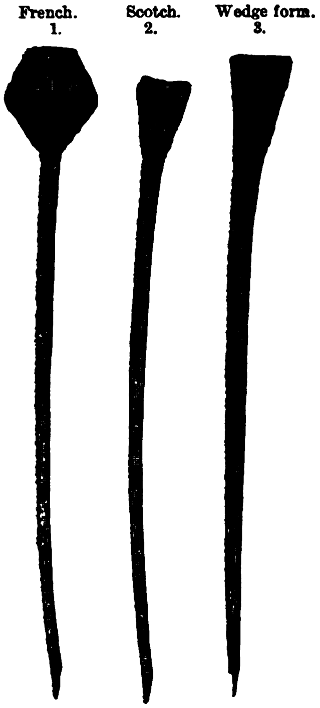


Fig. 232.

1, ready to be applied, and are drawn to show their broad aspect; and secondly, edgewise, to show the rative thickness of the shank, by which combined ex- n the strength of the shank may be in a measure ted, that depending (the quality of iron and workman- eing equal) on the broad even form of the shank from ad to *near the* point, or the part where the clinch should be formed. A horse-shoe nail should only be of a thickness sufficient to maintain its position when driven. If thick at the neck they press more or less in degree and frequency on the organized structures. We find, by comparing the three nails represented, that the French-made one is the broadest and thinnest in the shank, is evenly drawn from head to point, and in these respects the old English nail, or that which we adopt, and which is in general use in Scotland, is similarly formed; whilst the modern English counter or wedge-formed nail is narrower and thicker in the shank, deviations from the form of the first two described, which essentially mark the superior fitness of these and the fault in the structure of the last, which would do to drive into wood, where pressure was admissible on all sides.

In submitting these illustrations of three different forms of nail, all of which are intended for the same purpose, and are employed in different divisions of our own country and from those we found in Mr John Scott's forge; and the companion, *B*, is after the spike or wedge form of Coleman, the specimen was obtained at another training establishment, where the narrow, thick tapering nail is preferred to the old sort. The counter-sink or wedge form, from which drawings were taken to compare with the French and Scottish cart-horse nails, were obtained from one of the great London brewery firms, which employs its farriers on the premises, and where the most approved material in vogue is used, and the best workmen are supposed to be employed.

By reference to the figures, it will appear, as examination of the different nails will show, that the French and those in general use throughout Scotland, viz., the old rose-headed nail, bear resemblance, and possess the most essential qualities in common; in breadth of shank they are about equal, the French being somewhat thinner and the more pliable. The essential difference of the two kinds, however, when equally well made, resolves itself into the form of the head, that of the French being solid, filling up a quadrilateral cavity in the shoe, somewhat in the same way as the nail head is let into the tire of a well-made carriage wheel, in which the head of the nail is made to supply the place of the iron removed by the stamp in the case of the shoe, and by the drill in that of the tire. The old English or Scottish nail is made with a flattened head, to adapt it to the crease or fullering, at the same time a fair shoulder is given to these nails by which they are little if at all inferior to the French for holding the shoe, even when the latter is worn thin.

On the counter, or wedge-formed nails, we shall make only a few remarks; as these nails were first extemporised with the English mode of stamping the shoe, and formed a part of that plan; the worth of the nail depends on the merits of the *particular* shoe, the two forming, as they do parts of a system; both the shoe and nails are bad together; the form of the latter, taken by themselves, is bad as compared with the French and the old British form of nail.

In reference to the modes or systems of shoeing, which were adopted of old in our own and neighbouring countries, we will take a passing notice of that particular system, which, with slight deviations, is in use over the greater extent of the old world, and which is generally called Turkish shoeing. That Oriental method is, to say the least, very old, as is evidenced by the simple fact that we have no account of its origin, though, from an unknown period, and still it is applied over many hundred miles from the north-west of Africa to Egypt and Asia; hence we learn of a common practice of shoeing amongst distant empires, kingdoms, and principalities, and have no doubt, from the similarity of method, the history of which we know so little, that it the English army and its length of service on the Continent at the beginning of this century; the same with reference to the Austrian army in Italy, where we have witnessed the clumsy ill-adapted shoes used on their horses at Milan, Florence, and Naples, the smooth pavement of which cities requires some special provision in the art, instead of which the same customs are adopted there as for horses on the Tyrol and other mountainous districts where snow and ice are common during many months of the year. In truth, horseshoeing, as regards its importance, soundness, or the reverse of any system in vogue, escapes the attention the subject merits.

Returning to the Oriental shoe, the plan has all the characteristic appearance of an extemporised method for protecting the horse's hoof from wear, prompted by innate wisdom, in adapting means conformably to the economy of the horse's foot, and the surface of ground on which he moves. Still, from trials which we made of that ancient and extensively adopted mode of shoeing many years ago, they did not in the end persuade us that it could be advantageously applied in Europe. It is true, that these trials were mostly confined, in application, to lame horses, and that at a time when our notions on the functions of the foot, and the effects of shoeing, were very different from what they are now.

It was not until recently that I could thoroughly understand how the Oriental system of shoeing is adapted to the regions over which it is exclusively in use; and I am convinced that no method in vogue in Europe could effectually supply the place of the shoe, so admirably suited to the sandy desert. The shoe from which the illustration (fig. 233) is taken, was presented to me about twenty years ago by an English nobleman who brought it from Egypt. After all that one has heard about the African and Arab shoe, and its relative merits when compared with others, I now see that the explanation why this shoe is the best that can be devised there, and not applicable for common use here, is easy. The thin plate of iron hammered into form, for the most part when the iron is cold, and which is made to cover almost the whole of the bottom surface of the foot, is admirably adapted to the movements of the foot; with this the

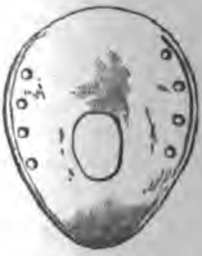


Fig. 233.—Oriental Shoe.

able, and most adapted to European soil and artificial roads, yet the mode of stamping the shoe, and the leaving the web as thick inside as out, is traceable from the older type of shoe of eastern origin above noticed.

The English shoe, as far as we can trace its character, has been distinct in its leading features from any others the history of which we know anything about. Our ancestors seem to have been cautious, and before forming the nail holes, they made a groove around the outer circumference of the iron, to mark the line where the nails were to be placed, at given distances apart, in the groove.

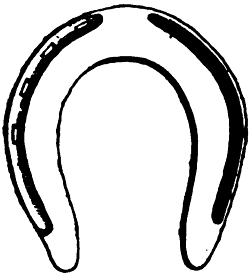


Fig. 234.—Near Fore.

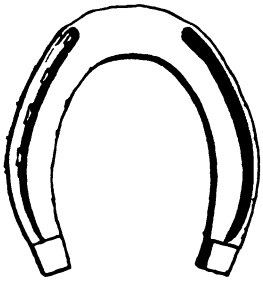


Fig. 235.—Near Hind.

It was, no doubt, from the first attempts and by degrees on the part of the English, that the creasing became part of the art of making the shoe; the reason which gave rise to the crease or fullering seems to have been so far lost sight of, that the workman in after-time was esteemed most able, who could make the fullering with the cleanest edge and best form. Fine fullering was in vogue at the end of last century and early part of the present, which led to slanting the stamp and nail inwards, taking slender hold of the hoof, and in order to retain the shoe securely on the foot, the nails were driven high up the wall; that mode was both unsafe and unsubstantial, as also difficult of execution in the application of the shoe.

As has been noticed, our nail-head was flattened conformably to the crease or fullering, sufficient shoulder being given to admit of firm retention of the shoe, when the substance of both it and the head of the nail became reduced by wear.

The early custom of creasing shoes. adopted by the English, did not necessarily make very material difference in the principle of shoeing, compared with continental practice. As we have had opportunities of witnessing where, on the Continent, at the present time, the farrier is requested to shoe a horse in the English mode, he understands by that, that he is to make a crease round the margin with a tool, does that, and stamps the nail-holes with his pritchel, instead of with his ordinary stamp, then flattens the head of his usually adopted nails, fits and applies the shoe in his ordinary way, charges extra price, very justly, of the hoof, and from the fact that our neighbours on the Continent never fullered their shoes, but stamped them, and as they were noted for the smallness in the number of their lame horses, as compared with ourselves, the incidental part of stamping was caught up by Coleman, hence the origin of the stamped shoe since then in vogue in England.

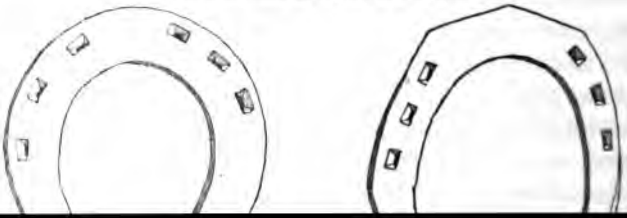
Originality, to be practically useful, must result from correct premises, whereas Coleman erred in attributing too much of the fault of shoeing to fine fullering, which admitted of ready correction, without giving up a custom not in the abstract bad, before a better could be established; and in alleging the chief merit of French shoeing to coarse stamping, these errors led the professor, destitute from first to last as he was of knowledge of kind or degree, to fit him for the work required, to extemporise his coarsely stamped shoe and the wedge-formed nail.

Coleman not having crossed that narrow strait of sea which separates England from France, never saw his mistake in attributing coarseness to the stamping of the shoes, such as are made in the good forges of Paris and Lyons; it could have been easily seen, that from the open space which the four-sided stamp gave, the small punch clearing a passage in the centre of the dye for the nail, a command was given to the workman to pitch his nail in a direct line to where he intended it to pass through the wall and make its exit.

The advantage in this form of nail hole over any other, consists in the facility for driving the nail high or low, taking little or much hold according to requirement; thus the French shoes are stamped with admirable system, the inside nail-holes having a fine, and the outer a coarser position, and with the advantages alluded to, which the shape of the stamp gives, the French farrier adjusts his shoe exactly even with the hoof on the inside, and somewhat fuller on the out, and his method gives the means of taking strong and yet safe hold of the wall in every part.

On the contrary, the spurious custom of stamping, which was forced into practice in England, was inconsistent with good and safe shoeing. The radical faults in the plan are two: firstly, the shape of the nail and nail-hole; secondly, the coarse holds given by stamping too far into the web of the shoe.

The Army Shoe as at present adopted.



holding the stamp, will apply their thoughts, as if they were directing the nail through the hoof, in these cases, care will in a great measure obviate the ill effects; but a custom which requires such care, is full of danger, compared with more simple and rational systems.

There is just one consideration to be given to Coleman's stamped shoe, which gives it a claim in the estimation of workmen before any other, and sympathising as we do for our hardly-wrought and ill-paid farriers, we will give full attention to this part; there is a saving of labour in making this stamped shoe; a saving of many heavy strokes with the sledge-hammer, as compared with the fullering of the shoe, and some saving also as compared with the French method.

The fullering and stamping together of an ordinary-sized carriage horse-shoe requires over rather than under 60 hard strokes with the sledge-hammer, upon the head of a cold tool, whilst to stamp the same shoe with Coleman's wedge-formed stamp, 12 strokes are about the number required; and the French shoe with the obtuse pointed stamp requires about double the last-named number, or 24 strokes. The difference in a day's work of shoe-making, allowing five dozen of shoes for the task, would stand thus:—

Sledge-hammer strokes to the fullered shoes, :	3600
The French method of stamping, ...	1440
The wedge form or English counter-sink stamp,	720

The above figures show that our men are required, in a single day's work at making shoes, to give 2880 more strokes —five times the number—with the heavy hammer in making fullered shoes, than are required for the stamped shoe, and that in addition and apart from the manifold greater number which the whole process of forging the iron requires, and such difference of labour accounts for the silent approval

settled, and all thi
adopt the French
draught horses, an
generally; whilst w
with the rose-heade
and, to a great exte

Our motives, in t
men's labour, durab
horse's foot.

Our reasons for
horses mentioned, a
on turf or in the hun
the iron, and thereby
shoe. In neither ca
pressing our suggest
roughly well shod;
formed shoe we neve
of labour in making

ON

Taking our own practice alone, we could show ample latitude in the weight of shoes, beginning with the race-horse plate of three ounces, up to the cart-horse shoe of large size, such as is used for London dray-horses, and the powerful Clydesdales of Edinburgh and Glasgow, in which cases seventy-two ounces of iron is not an uncommon amount composing a single shoe.

Blood-horses require from nine to fifteen ounces of iron to each shoe. And the general run of mixed-bred horses, including all those used in the army service, will require every grade of weight from eight or ten up to thirty-two ounces.

Agricultural horses, throughout England and Scotland, vary much in their stamp. The latter are generally the stronger, and require the greatest weight of iron to shoe them, though those used in the midland counties of England are probably about equal in weight. Shoes for these various descriptions of English and Scotch farm horses of the strongest breeds will average about 45 ounces each. Whilst in Cleveland, and the eastern and southern counties of England, where a coaching-bred or smaller class of cart-horse is used, the shoes will average a fourth less than where such pure-bred cart-horses are employed.

What has been said on the weight of shoes has been more to show the impossibility of giving any fixed rule on the matter, than to attempt to establish one.

In the process of making shoes, the iron should be drawn level, no uneven thickness to be left at the toe or other part. And if the suggestion already made about the kind of nails be observed, no excess of thickness of the outer margin of the shoe will be required; neither will there be need for hollowing out the shoe except to a slight extent; and that, not of necessity for leaving space between the sole of the foot and the shoe, but more for the purpose of lightening

upright, and not s
Holes pitching in a
the nails will press
side of the shoe b
stamped in turn,
outside; the same d
tion to be given the
horse's fore shoe t
should be distant t
heel extremity, and
and about one inch
hole on the outsid
on the inside, and
According to the siz
outer and inner toe
plain fore shoe may
the case, the numbe
very small feet, whe
times increase the nu
must, however, be re

In other respects, however, the form and substance of the hind shoe require to be different, the iron is kept square in working it, more substance and less cover is required, the shape of the hind shoe must be like the foot, more pointed and of less breadth. The heels, too, should be turned up, and we prefer to turn up both heels in all cases, instead of leaving the inner heel smooth, or, what is more common and more injurious, left thick ; the hind feet, with their strong concave ground aspect and pointed form, act powerfully on the ground in governing the action of the horse.

The custom of applying toe-pieces to the strong draught, as well as cab and some of the carriage horses, is peculiar to Scotland. And, firstly, we will make a few comparative observations between the practice of shoeing the dray-horses in London and that of the heavy cart-horses in Scotland ; the weight of iron used is about the same for the four shoes as they are made in London and Scotland, but the iron is differently placed, and so is the bearing capacity for the foot of the horse to stand on. The London cart-horse's hind shoes are left with a thickness of toe at least double the substance of the quarters; the heels are turned up, and when the horse is shod, he stands on a triangle, the three points of bearing being the toe and both heels. Their fore shoe is also devoid of breadth of toe, and is left thick at the heels, but not turned up.

The Scotch shoe, more to the purpose, is forged level and fullered, the heels turned up, and left strong. The toes of the shoes are flattened down and left pointed, to receive the toe piece, which, for town cart-horse work, is four inches long, cut off a bar three-fourths of an inch to seven-eighths square; these weigh twelve to fourteen ounces each; the toe-piece is welded on when the shoes are fitted.

On fitting the shoes the success of the whole operation mainly depends. And having dwelt much on the condition of the foot, and how to prepare it, we shall not have to take up much time here, for though this is a nice operation, yet it only admits of being effectively dealt with by the learner, at the forge. After adjusting the heels of the shoe, either by cutting them level or turning them up, clear out the nail holes, take up a clip at the toe, and put each parallel half of the shoe in the exact form of the foot, and approximate the shoe to the required breadth, then letting the left hand regulate the position of the shoe, the hammer falling by force of the right hand, gives the form and surface, adapted to the foot and ground, which, according to the intelligence of the worker, is required. No placing the shoe on the beak of the anvil, to elevate the toe, should be adopted, the shoe being held by the tongs, near the outer heel, the hammer should pass across it behind the clip, the left hand being meanwhile slightly elevated,

CHAPTER XX.

ON THE DISEASES TO WHICH THE FEET OF HORSES ARE SUBJECT.

Contraction of the foot.—Flat or convex soles.—Thrush, its causes and treatment.—Canker.—Corns, their connection with horny tumours.—Sand-crack.—False-quarter.—Fissure.—Keraphylocele.—Seedy toe.—Over-reach.—Treads.—Pricks by nails or other sharp-pointed bodies.—Quittor.—Founder, acute and chronic.—Navicular disease, or navicular joint lameness.

THERE is no department of the veterinary art which calls for more attention at the present time than that concerning the condition of horses' feet; and, as regards the veterinary surgeon's practice among horses, the art of shoeing has formed, and will form, a most important part of the business of a large proportion of veterinary surgeons practising in large towns; to all of whom the cases of lameness, their character, causes, and remedies, will, if attended to, take up much time and applied skill.

ON CONTRACTION OF THE FOOT.

This is more of an imaginary than a real state. As we said, when treating on healthy structures and action, there is no alternate expansion and contraction going on in the foot, as has been supposed, during ordinary progression; neither is there any antagonism kept up by the hoof, tending to

once of normal propo
and deformed, how h
contraction ? Why,
animal which was onc
when change is brou
starvation, old age, or
ensues and the skin f
the general condition
even old age, exert litt
the foot of the anim
causes which prevail.
theory, as it certainly
monly prevailing beli
benign influence of the
sear, or otherwise act
living structure, and
abundant secretion for
To suppose that a livi
happens with a commo
by Professor La Fosse.

sequences in two ways,—*Firstly*, By treating horses and their feet in a way the reverse of correct; *Secondly*, By being put off their guard, men have neither appreciated nor sought to learn that which is indispensable to the successful management of the animal.

The common agents in the deteriorating process are, excessive moisture to the foot, unduly diminishing the substance of the hoof, and shoes applied without system; and since there is but one right, and an infinity of wrong ways of performing the operation of shoeing, there are many chances to one against this latter part ever being done as required.

Whatever be the relative merits of shoers, the process will be greatly influenced by the general state in which the horse's feet are kept; if firm in texture, and under healthy influences, the power to resist unwelcome pressure will be the greater; when, however, various bad influences are combined, the evil results follow soon and more certainly.

FLAT OR CONVEXED SOLES.

A very similar series of causes, which give rise to the before-described condition, tend also to produce a flattened state of the foot. Breeding, form, action, and weight of the animal, influence the different changes; while the sustaining capabilities of the hoof, and its inherent conservant property of maintaining the symmetrical figure, are dependent on the same hygienic conditions as are required for its first development. All weakening measures tend to alter the physical state of the sole. Softening, paring, and rasping the hoof, want of knowledge, or care, in shoeing, and insufficient exercise, all induce debility, and constitute *causes tending to the* general bad effect on the whole foot.

removed by absorption, whilst at the same time the energy of locomotive force is proportionately diminished. Having dwelt on the causes, their avoidance will constitute the means of prevention, and an opposite course to such as has been exposed will become the best remedy. A right system of shoeing will be found the best of conservative means, as well as the most effective of curative agents.

Thrush.—This is a diseased condition of the villous membrane covering the fibrous frog; the cleft is the part commonly first affected, and, when neglected, the disease spreads over the whole of the organ to its point and backwards, the horn becoming detached from the bulbs of the heels, and to some extent round the coronet to the quarters. The immediate seat of the disease is the frog; it being a subcuticular affection, and never insinuates beneath the true hoof.

There is no other disease so commonly prevalent in the foot as thrush, and about which there is so much diversity of opinion amongst veterinarians as to the cause; and true it is, which ever view we take, there is always an opposite one, to be entertained and defended almost as strongly, in the belief of any one who has made up his mind differently. Light-formed horses, and even the best bred amongst them, are, under similar conditions, the most commonly affected with thrushes, the hind feet being most liable. Contraction of the hoof has been regarded as the main cause of thrushes. It has been thought that the frog becomes compressed by the narrowing of the hoof. Without further reference to such views, and our grounds of dissent from them, we have only to observe, that this disease is very prevalent amongst horses which are running loose and unshod, and also amongst those where no shoes have ever been applied.

whilst the arched form o
of every fibre in the foot
for any work.

Another and commo
amongst working horses
of the functions of the f
instance, the feet, thro
and leaving the heels
right, there is a consid
— one of the common
thrush.

Treatment.—Remove t
horn from the frog, and p
state, and if the horse i
shod according to rule.
with a stone floor ; the
and evening in clean w
once ; and every fourth o
a pledget of tow, charged
duced into the clefts of th
the commissures. If th

horse in a safe and salutary condition with such an offensive state of the frogs as thrushes present; nor is a horse in the possession of his full power with that organ in such a state of ulceration, wasting of the foot being the usual concomitant of diseased frog. In most cases, when all the conditions of the foot have been attended to, healthy action succeeds; in others, such as when horses have been bred on uncongenial ground, it takes a long time to induce the normal functions, and especially so, before the tone of the secreting surfaces can be brought about.

CANKER.

Canker of the foot of the horse is a diseased state of very peculiar character, in which, primarily, the same local structures are affected as in the case of thrush; and it has by some been described as another stage, or one arising out of a neglected and inveterate state of that disease. It is, however, quite distinct, rapidly extending from the frog to the sole, and even the laminated structures become involved in the offensive and rapidly destructive ulceration.

The characteristic symptoms of this disease are so strongly marked, that they can never be mistaken by any one who has seen a case before. Distinguishable from an ordinary thrush, by the frog being large, flattened, and spongy to the feel and appearance, giving off a copious secretion of most offensively-smelling limpid matter, resembling in kind and copiousness that which is seen in the worst cases of grease, to which, in all respects, canker of the foot bears a resemblance so strong, that the two may be called twin diseases, often co-existing, and always common to the same class of low-bred, poor-conditioned horses, such as are ill cared for, and exposed to wet and filthy stabling. With-

of good stamina—are s
canker and grease, even w
altogether excluded.

The treatment for canke
removal of all detaching
being taken, at the same t
effusion of blood, which w
will be liable to happen
ances of the sprouting fu
horny character, whilst i
vascularity.

Astringent remedies ar
dressings. We have four
all; taking about four oun
iron laddle, and adding or
ing the mixture briskly sti
heat is evolved; the prepar
over the exposed surface, t
previously. The surface
dry tow and bound up; c
confined to the frog and

such cases, for instance, as when two feet are very badly affected; or, as we have seen, when all four feet of the horse are equally diseased at the same time, and when it has been impossible to induce him to stand upon the opposite or parallel foot, whilst the one is lifted for the necessary time to be dressed. Nor can casting the horse, for the purpose of dressing the feet, often be made effectual, since the process requires to be repeated every other day, and, at best, will take a long time to produce any permanently good result. Moreover, we believe that there is a constitutional taint in those cases, and experience has taught us that few horses in such condition are likely to pay the cost of their treatment.

CORN.

This is another of the diseases of the connecting structures of the foot in which the hoof participates in the effects.

The prevailing and accepted definition of corn is an erroneous one—viz., that of its being a bruise between the posterior extremity of the coffin-bone above and the hoof below, by which, extravasation of blood is said to ensue. It is nothing of the kind, bruising of the sole does happen in cases of flat-footed horses, while their feet are made still flatter by shoeing and bad management; and in such cases it is possible for the sole to bear on the shoe, fix it at different parts, so as to produce injury to the bone and intervening tissues, when pain and rapidly changing complications follow. In the case assumed above, however, we have not the production of that which has received the name of corn. Corns occur to horses with the best of feet, the common cause being the worst of shoeing. The seat of corn is in the laminated structures at the angles of in-

consists in a horn tumour, at
These tumefactions reach to v
of enlargement and increased
lamina, to their obliteration, a
growth of smooth horn, more
the hoof normally.

The writer first published a
ours in 1859–60, when some
the Museum of the Royal Co
of London. The discovery led
more accurate understanding
author than he had up to that

This effort of nature to fenc
mutilates and weakens, offers a
cut and destroy the sole of the
it is scooped away, and the e
relatively, does the intrusion i
and cartilage making way by t

These baneful conditions p
c[illegible]ations, which, indeed,

parts, and quittor, are brought on. And this is important to be understood, because a prevailing vicious practice is in vogue, under the pretence of exploring, by cutting away the sole of every lame horse in search for matter, and, as is supposed, to give it vent. Blood only, in the case, is found, and with that the searcher is satisfied; whilst mischief is done, such as takes long to repair, even when the patient gets under better care. The proper treatment for corns is a rightly-applied system of shoeing—for which, consult directions on that subject.

SAND-CRACK.

A sand-crack consists of a fissure of more or less extent in length, which always begins at the coronet, in the quarter of the foot over the cartilage. The crack, usually insignificant in appearance at first, is located in the upper thin margin of the wall; the cuticular band giving way, the wall opens in the direction of its fibres downwards. Union never takes place again, but every hour after the lesion is formed confirms and augments the state of the disorder until remedied; inflammation of the skin is set up, the part is painful, and the lips of the wound gape as the tissues swell. The inner quarter is the most common seat of sand-crack, though it happens to both quarters of the same foot in some instances. This ordinary character of sand-crack happens only to the fore feet.

The causes of sand-crack are more varied than those which produce the last disease considered—corn, the strong and good feet often becoming the seat of that lesion and attendant complications.

In this respect the causes of these lesions are common, in so far that sand-crack, like corns, requires the baneful influ-

ticated breeds, the
we know of, eithe
vation holds goo
countries at an e
perfect developme
the horse.

Some notion ma
smallest bursting
gives, by those wh
rise to cracks at t
it should be rema
moving freely, con
ground such as the
crack soon acquires
on inflammation, an
no additional splitti
fissure seems increa
increased daily by t
sibility of its reunion
blood issues under e

The treatment we adopt consists in placing the part at rest, which, in some cases, calls for giving total rest to the horse for a period of from thirty to fifty days. The most common custom, and one long adopted, is to apply a bar shoe, by which means it is sought to prevent bearing from being imposed on the injured quarter of the foot, which is partially effected by the frog reposing on the shoe, and thus relieving the quarter of some of the burden. The above we have found to be, at best, only a palliation, and not an effectual remedy, and is admissible only with horses used for moderately slow work—for draught.

Of late years, with our more matured experience and system of shoeing, we have been able to give effectual relief by an application to that part of our art, with little or no deviation from our ordinary method or any additional complexity; the feet are, as in other cases, attended to with reference to their general salutary state, and no case has occurred of late where sand-crack has given us any trouble, or which has not healed and the hoof grown down completely sound, commencing from the time we have adopted the proper means.

Giving the horse complete rest, without shoes, when practicable, affords the most simple means of curing him with sand-crack; nothing else being required than treating the feet, as in most cases of lameness we advise. Placing the horse in a loose box, so that he can get free exercise, as has been already repeatedly stated, forms an additional requisite measure for the restoration, and is compatible with the prescribed rest. No binding avails; and all cutting and exploration should be avoided, especially the practice of firing, which is only a source of pain and injury.

False quarter, considered along with sand-crack, may be regarded as an attempted distinction without a difference.

[illegible], that part of the
wants connection in fu
the front of the foot; ar
wise sustained injury,
coronet are much destro
weakness becomes perm
crack or false quarter.

FISSURE IN

A Fissure in front of t
cally, a sand-crack, is a l
ence of situation and i
the degree, conditions, a
consideration, which com
draught horses; it is mu
that which happens to th
also more formidable in
of curative measures. A
there is usually a pred
may be enumerated the
[illegible]

relief under exertion, so that treatment, aided with rest, is absolutely called for in bad cases.

As has been said, faulty position given to the limb by means of the shoe is a common cause, it follows that the correction of the vice must be the first step taken in the treatment, and all that has been said on the proper treatment of the foot and shoeing requires to be brought into use in these cases. The sole requires to be left untouched with the knife (as at all times), the wall left deep anteriorly, and the heels moderately lowered—only, however, to a degree to balance with the front, giving the natural obliquity to the foot. Low, firm calkins are proper in the case of hind feet—absence of moisture, and some ointment, or even mutton suet, should be rubbed well into the wall of the hoof every three or four days, to exclude moisture, and check drying of exposed surfaces.

Failing to afford timely relief in this troublesome affection, other complications arise, the horn seam, as mentioned in the case of lateral sand-crack, is in these cases of a more extended form, and a deep substance of horn is found beneath the fissure at the lower part of the hoof, where a corresponding cavity is formed, by absorption, in the anterior convex surface of the coffin-bone. To this state the French have given the name of *keraphylocele*, and for which they operate—viz., remove the whole of the wall at the front, which they do by cutting through it from top to bottom, at given parts, on the inner and outer side of the toe; detaching it from the sole below they tear off the part, leaving the coffin-bone exposed, with only its membranes to support it. This operation is spoken of with approval, which our own observations have not led us to share in. We manage to cure all ordinary, and such as are believed to be curable cases, in a painless and more simple way.

[illegible]

tween the wall and the lower margin of the pedal bone. This condition of the foot is dependent on some previous injury, sustained by the organised structures—to the coffin-bone or tissues covering it, implying destruction more or less of the secreting surface at the part. These conditions may be of a temporary character, or, as is more frequently the case, become, to some extent, permanent deformities; when extensive, there is usually some bulging of the wall at the part affected—this occurs most frequently at the outside toe and quarter. There is commonly a want of the arched form or concavity of sole in connection with these conditions, and there is a corresponding flatness by absorption, of the coffin-bone. Horses with these defects are not necessarily lame, although it more frequently happens that they are so, and a want of full energy of action must always be a consequent state in the subject so affected; good shoeing and general care of the feet are the means to be adopted.

OVER-REACH.

This consists of a contused wound over the soft bulbs of the heels, usually on one side only, and is caused by the hind foot, whilst in action, over-reaching the parallel fore one; it usually takes place with young horses, especially before they become accustomed to their work in the hunting field. It is only through some false movement that the horse over-reaches. It happens when galloping in deep ground, or when taking a small leap in his stride: it never occurs in the fair gallop; hence the accident is not often met with in race-horses, either in training or whilst running. The injury sustained in over-reaching is not commonly *so great as it* at first appears to be. The wound,

cut off at once all
the wound with ta
mixture. In latte
which is found p
shoes (always adv
gives rise to swelli
the foot in a pail o
some minutes, at
removing all parti
ordinary bandage w
pledget of tow ove
press the bandage
peating the same
hours to 3 days is l
Bathing it for a few
exposed, is the pla
horse meanwhile in
the bruise passes off
becomes shrivelled a
structures, and may
hoof

and dead becomes well defined: instance, as a comparison, a bad case of broken knee, where we often find our means of perfect cure frustrated through some one having cut off a piece of loose skin, which in the case, would have filled up its former place, or at least, should have been left untouched, and if possible, restored. The same rule applies to over-reach and all similar wounds.

TREADS.

Treads are accidents which commonly happen to horses during the winter, when the heels of their shoes are turned up and sharpened for frosty weather; they occur to draught-horses almost exclusively. The character of a tread is a wound on the coronet, involving a portion of the skin, and usually more or less injury is done to the coronary band. The locality is the inside or front of the foot.

As it is known, any injury to the root of a finger or toe nail is most painful, and of much consideration, when one of similar extent in another part would be little heeded, so with the foot of the horse. Structures of great importance in the economy of the foot, and yet endowed with little vascularity, are wounded in the case; reparation is slow, and the wounds are very painful; death in most cases occurring to the skin at the part wounded.

The horse should be at once put at rest, and the treatment advised in the case of over-reach pursued. There is this difference, however, between the two modes of injury, that in treads deeper seated structures are wounded, and the solid, instead of yielding parts of the foot, sustain the injury.

In addition to warm-water bathing, a linseed-meal poultice may be applied for the first three days in a case of bad treads; after which, and in all slight cases, the bandage, as already recommended, may be relied on. In bad treads we sometimes find that fourteen days elapse before the wound is clean, and all the slough cast off, which, when effected, the cure is soon completed, by continuing cold-water dressing with moderate bandage pressure, until suppuration ceases, when all coverings may be removed. Irritants should be avoided, though some touches with caustic may be called for in the latter stage. The best in the case we find to be crystalised sulphate of copper, which, from its manageable form and slow solubility, can be applied to the precise spot where granulations are loose and sprouting.

WOUNDS OF THE FOOT BY NAILS AND OTHER SHARP-POINTED BODIES.

The most frequently occurring injuries from these causes whilst no knowledge is gained, and no possible or expected consequences are prevented, but are often brought on by such a course; therefore we content ourselves with the removal of the cause, and in the majority of cases do no more than have regard to the general health of the foot.

The removal of stubs of wood calls for special dexterity; and the proper after-treatment, when the foreign body has been dislodged, is to apply a linseed-meal poultice, repeating it once in twelve hours, and continuing for three or four days. It sometimes happens, despite all our care, that parts of a stub will be so embedded in the tissues as to evade detection, in which case the suppurative process, which will ensue by the fourth or fifth day under the prescribed measures, will lead to the detection and easy removal of the offending part. When matter is formed, and the wound becomes clear of all extraneous bodies, water-dressings are the best, consisting of pledgets of wet tow laid over the wound, and retained by a bandage.

QUITTOR.

Quittor is perhaps the most painful disease to which the horse is subject. It is another of the disorders that should be prevented; but since it is the nature of our calling to remedy evils that have happened, as well as devise means of prevention, we must prepare to take cases as we find them, and restore the suffering patient in the best possible manner.

As we have, it is believed; done a good deal in the way of prevention, and establishing a right course of treatment of quittor, so far as our practice and teaching has extended; it may be advisable to go into the details of the disease, which happily is not amongst the most frequent of *occurrence;* and when present, none but a qualified practitioner should attempt to interfere in the complicated state which the foot presents.

The accepted definition of quittor, does not meet the case according to our understanding of the matter; in so far as it is regarded and described as consisting of a discharge of matter from the coronet which has been formed within the cavity of the hoof, caused by some injury, and which so pent up, and finding no means of exit below, burrows its way to the top, sinuses being established for its passage. The above, which gives the common acceptation of what a quittor is supposed to be, is, to say the least, a vague account; but it is more than that—it is incorrect.

We may have any number of cases of matter escaping from the coronet, without the semblance of quittor, according to our views and experience on the subject. And we think it important to be plain on the matter, because right and wrong notions lead to widely different courses of practhe foot, and applying a poultice or a wet bandage round the coronet, the swelling will subside, and the horse be rendered sound in the course of three or four days' longer rest. Here we have none of the essentials of quittor, though men often make something very like one, which ends in consequences equally bad through excessive meddling. To those who ask how is matter to get free from within the hoof if we don't cut down upon it? we put another question, Do men suppose that nature left such occurrences unprovided for? no student of Nature's works will entertain such notion.

The fact appears to us to be, that quittor is a state consequent on a deep-seated lesion of the foot, in which the cartilages, or frequently even the coffin-bone, is affected at its posterior extremity indicated by the seat of the disease. Old standing and progressively increasing corns are the common sources of quittor—recent injuries of the kind only superficially affect the connecting surface of the sensitive foot; but in process of time horn tumours press into the structures; when ulceration of bone and cartilage goes on, to remove and make way, mortification more or less of these occur; hence the necessary separation of parts before a cure can be effected; and but for proper treatment these cases go on from bad to worse, so that a spontaneous cure rarely occurs. A quittor is a sign of a complication of long-standing disease in the foot, or of some serious lesion, such as the fracture of some point of the coffin-bone, or an ossified cartilage, all of which pathological conditions we have found; so that in our diagnosis of the actual state and probable result, the nature of the case must be fully taken into account, the name *quittor* going little towards helping to solve the question as to the extent and character of the disease.

Symptoms and Treatment.—We are sometimes consulted on the case of a horse very lame, where we find heat and

which immediately pr
appear. In the latter cas
healthy pus, and subsiden
a limpid secretion, with an
increasing pain—all indic
within that must be cha
called to a case of quitto
already passed, and the dis
sometimes of months' stan
sinus externally, in old stan
distance of an inch or so ap
quarter and the other backw
is to inject an active agent, w
destroying the spurious gro
affects natural, firm structu
chemical composition : 1 dr
rubbed down and dissolved i
to which we add ½ drachm o
this mixture, by means of
this the best) syringe, we p
case there be

when forced, makes one. Within six hours of the application of our treatment, the swelling of the quarter sensibly diminishes, and the horse is to the same extent relieved; the explanation of which rapid change we submit to be as follows. We have in the case performed something like an amputation; the agent has destroyed the morbid growth, and has isolated the dead from the living; the medicine, after killing, acts chemically on the matter and diminishes its bulk, so as to take off internal pressure, and the swelling subsides; the injection should be repeated twice or thrice, at intervals of twelve to twenty-four hours, in order to penetrate to all parts of the diseased structures. Sometimes we elongate the compound after the second application, by adding equal or twice its weight of spirit; we at this stage wait for the slough separating, which takes from seven to ten days, and watching the case, treat it as the rules of surgery suggest; and when it goes favourably, as is commonly the case, nothing more is required, besides sufficient rest and good care, until the foot is restored and the horse fit for use.

Connected with the slough, in some rare cases, a piece of bone will come away; this was called by the old farriers the quittor bone, and consists of a fractured portion of an ossified cartilage or exfoliation of bone, the cause most probably in the case, of the whole mischief.

No horse should be allowed to work under any pretence, whilst suffering under the extremely painful state of quittor, though we often see poor hard-wrought horses in our streets in such condition, with blood and matter streaking down the hoof; but where words of advice do not avail in these cases, the Act for the Prevention of Cruelty to Animals should be put in force, its tendency being equally conducive to the interest of the owner and humanity to the animal.

FOUNDER, ACUTE AND CHRONIC.

The above terms, and several others, are used at present to express the same condition of the feet of horses and the character of the lameness; the word founder implying, in the case of a horse as in that of a ship, the want of freedom to move.

Fever in the feet is also an old term, used to designate similar cases to the above, neither of which, though somewhat vague, convey the positively erroneous notions of the modern terms, wrongly called scientific, which have been adopted; inflammation of the laminæ, and more recently laminitis, are terms introduced, under the notion that the disease and pain is located in the laminated connecting medium between the wall of the hoof and the organic structures.

We discover a totally different locality to be the original which may be borne will depend greatly on the first-named conditions, as a horse may be so bred and treated as not to be able to bear exertion under his own weight.

Treatment of plantar lameness, and the symptomatic fever often accompanying it, consists with us in removal of the shoes in the first instance, adjusting the hoofs, which require to be made level, and not allowed to be high at the heels, the joint of the hoof seldom requires reduction, beyond shortening the spreading thin edge, which is best done with a file, by taking the foot forward on the knee; the sole should be left untouched with the knife. A mild doze of aloes in ball should be given, and clysters at intervals of two hours for the first day, foment the affected feet with warm water, by placing them one at a time in a pail, or in cases where the horse is not able to stand, flannel bandages wrung out of hot water may be applied with similar effect.

The above emollient treatment locally, and attention to diet, which should be spare and regular in its administration, with the aperient measures prescribed, generally effect a radically good change within three or four days. With continued care, the horse being kept on a clean surface, with his hoofs rubbed with appropriate ointment, and properly shod, he will return to work successfully, relatively in a great measure to his previous normal state.

NAVICULAR DISEASE, OR NAVICULAR JOINT LAMENESS.

Ulceration of the navicular bone, which is found present in many cases of long-standing lameness, has, since it was first brought to notice forty-eight years ago, caused a panic amongst the veterinarians of this country, and through exaggerated notions of the cause, prevalence, and character, the horse-owners have been pecuniary losers, our law courts the scene of conflicting evidence often discreditable to our calling, and the result wrong decisions by juries.

Navicular disease is a state that, by proper management of horses and their feet by shoeing, should be prevented. It is not present in more than one case in ten, if so many, where it is pronounced to exist. Nor is the early, or any stage, so hopeless and unamenable to proper treatment as has been supposed; we have attained success, and been gaining evidence of late years, tending to establish the above propositions. We claim merit for the elimination, as far as our practice and teaching has had influence, of the absolutely destructive measures in vogue,—viz., bleeding, setoning, blistering, firing, &c., and instead, attend to those hygienic means for the restoration of the foot which long experience has enabled us to devise, besides

GLOSSARY.

Adventitious. Unnatural, accidental or acquired.

Alkali—Alcali. Term for a substance which has properties the reverse of those of an acid, and with which it combines so as to neutralise its activity and form a salt. It has an acrid urinous taste and caustic quality; it changes vegetable dyes to green, renders oil miscible with water, and is distinguished from an earth by its greater solubility.

Alkaline. Having the properties of an alkali.

Alkaloid. A vegetable alkali.

Alvine. Belonging to the belly, stomach, and intestines; applied to the fæces or dung.

Amaurotic. Pertaining to that blindness which is produced by paralysis of the nerve of sight.

Amorphous. Without any regular form. Shapeless.

Anasarca. Watery effusion into the cellular tissue. Dropsy of the limbs, &c.

Anastomose. To communicate with one another; applied to the connection of blood-vessels and nerves by transverse branches.

Antennæ. Applied to certain articulated filaments inserted in the heads of the Crustacea and Insecta, and appearing to be devoted to a delicate sense of touch.

Antiperistaltic. The vermicular contraction of the intestinal tube when that takes place in a direction from behind forwards.

Antiphlogistic. Against inflammation. Applied to medicines, plans of diet, &c., which counteract inflammation by depressing the vital powers.

Antiseptic. Counteractive of putrefaction.

Aorta. The great artery which arises from the left side of the heart, and gives origin to all other arteries except the pulmonary.

Aphonia. Loss of voice.

Aphthous. Having aphthæ or blisters on the skin or mucous membranes.

Apnœa. Absence of respiration.

Appendicis Epiploicæ. Masses of fat attached by pedicles to the folds of peritoneum which support the intestines.

Arthritic. Pertaining to joint diseases.

Ataxic. Showing irregularity in the functions of the body or in the symptoms of a disease.

Buccinator. The muscle o

Cachexia. A bad condition
or vitiated condition of the soli

Cadaveric. Belonging to a

Canula. Name of a tubula
a *stilette* or *trochar* into a cavity
the *stilette*, any fluid present ma

Cantharidis. Spanish flies.

Carcinomatous. Cancerous

Cardiac. Pertaining to the

Catalysis. Name given to
compound body by mere contact

Cathartic. A purgative.

Cerebral. Pertaining to the

Cerebriform. Having an a
to a form of cancer.

Cervical. Belonging to the

Cholocrome. The colouring

Chylopoietic. Belonging to

Cineritious. Like ashes.
stance of the brain.

Cœcum Caput Coli. The po
remainder of the large intestines.

Coffin-bone. The last bony
in the hoof.

Coma. A lethargic drowsines

Commissure. A jointure. A
certain parts in the brain which jo
to the hoof, when the frog laterall

Cul-de-sac. A blind pouch.

Decussation. Union in the shape of an X or cross. Applied to the crossing of the optic nerves.

Depilation. Loss of hair, spontaneously or by art.

Depurant. Medicines supposed to be capable of purifying the blood, by removing those constituents which interfere with its purity.

Desquamation. Separation of the scurf-skin in the form of scales.

Dewlap. The loose hanging skin at the lower part of the ox's neck.

Diaphoretic. A medicine which increases the sensible perspiration.

Diaphragm. The muscular partition between the chest and the abdomen.

Dipterous. Having two wings. Applied to insects.

Diverticulum. A blind tube leading out of the course of a longer one.

Dorsal. Belonging to the back.

Ductus Arteriosus. A vessel leading from the pulmonary artery to the posterior aorta, and which is obliterated at birth.

Dyscrasia. A bad habit of body.

Ecchymosis. A livid black or yellow spot, produced by blood effused into the connective tissue.

Echinococcus. A bladder worm usually met in the internal organs.

Embrocation. A fluid application, to be rubbed on any part of the body.

Emphysema. A term applied to the presence of air in the areolar tissue, or to diseased enlargement of the ultimate air-cells.

Emprosthotonos. A variety of tetanus, in which the body is bent forward by the contraction of the muscles.

Emunctory. An organ whose office is to give exit to matters that ought to be excreted.

Enemata. Injections. Clysters.

Entozoa. Worms that live in the animal body.

Enzootic. Applied to diseases peculiar to a district.

Epidermis. The scurf skin.

Epileptic. Anything relating to epilepsy.

Epiphysis. Part of a bone separated from the shaft in early life, by gristle which afterward changes into bone.

Epithelium. The layer of cells on the surface of mucous and serous membranes.

Exacerbation. Paroxysm. An increase in the symptoms of a disease.

Fauces. The gorge. The passage leading from the back part of the mouth to pharynx.

Ferruginous. Chalybeate. Applied to medicines, having iron for their active principle.

Fœtor. A bad smell.

Hemiplegia. Paralysis of on

Heterochronous. At differe

Hydatid. A cyst containing

Hygienic. Relating to thos
health.

Hygroscopic. Belonging to
humidity of the atmosphere.

Hypertrophy. Enlargement

Idiopathic. A primary disea
or on an injury, is so called.

Idiosyncrasy. A peculiarity
vidual is affected by an agent, w
effect.

Incubation—Hatching. The
troduction of a morbid principle i
disease.

Inferior Maxillary Bone.

Infusoria. An order of ver
found in putrefying liquids.

Ingesta. Substances introduc

Intermaxillary Space. The
lower jaw.

Iris. A membrane stretched
eye, and which gives it its colour
pupil.

Isochronous. Taking place in

Lachrymal. Belonging to the
the secretion and transmission of t

Laminæ. Folds or leaves.

Mammalia. That class of animals that suckle their young.

Mediastinum. A membranous space between two layers of pleura, extended from the spine to the upper surface of the breast bone.

Medullary. Relating to the marrow, or analogous to marrow.

Melanosis. A disease in which tumours are developed, containing a large amount of black pigment.

Metastasis. The translation (perhaps more properly an extension) of a disease from one part to another.

Moniliform. Having the appearance of a string of beads.

Multipolar. Having many prolongations.

Nares. The openings of the nose, anterior or posterior.

Nidus. Nest. Seat.

Nucleolus. A simple granule within a nucleus.

Nucleus. The centre of a tumour or morbid concretion. A minute cell within a cell.

Omentum. Folds of serous membrane passing from one abdominal organ to another are so called.

Opisthotonos. A species of lockjaw in which the body is bent backwards.

Os Pedis. The principle bone of the foot.

Ovarian. Belonging to the ovary.

Papillæ. A name given to small conical, vascular eminences on the surface of the true skin or mucous membranes.

Papulæ. Small pointed elevations of the scurf skin with inflamed base.

Paraplegia. Paralysis of the anterior or more commonly the posterior half of the body.

Parasitism. The condition of a parasite or of an organised body, which lives on another organised body.

Parenchymatous. Belonging to the texture of a glandular or other organ.

Pathognomonic. A characteristic symptom of a disease.

Pathology. Diseased physiology. That branch of medicine whose object is the knowledge of disease.

Peduncle. A flower stalk. Applied to different prolongations or appendices of the brain. The constricted attachment or neck of a tumour.

Peritoneal Cavity. The sac of the peritoneum, or lining serous membrane of the abdomen.

Petechiæ. Small purple spots which appear on the skin and mucous membranes in the course of certain maladies. They are attended with great prostration.

Phlebotomist. One who bleeds from the veins.

Phlegmon. A circumscribed inflammatory swelling, with increased heat and pain, and tending to suppuration.

Pleural Cavity. The sac of the pleura, or lining membrane of the chest and lungs.

Pleurothotonos. A variety of tetanus in which the body is

PULMONARY. Belonging to tl

PYRIFORM. Shaped like a pe

QUARANTINE. The time durin
a country where any contagious
course with the inhabitants of th

RECTUM. The last or straight

RENIFORM. Kidney shaped.

SCHNEIDERIAN MEMBRANE. T

SCOLEX. The ascaris lumbrico

SENSORIUM. The common cen

SEPTUM VENTRICULOSUM. Th
ventricles of the heart.

SEROUS MEMBRANES. A class
closed sacs, met with in the chest

SIBILANT. Making a hissing o

SINAPISM. A poultice of whicl

SPHINCTER. A name given to
strict or close certain natural open

SPORADIC. Diseases which o
dently of any contagious or epizoo

STASIS. Stagnation, without a

STERNUM. The breast bone.

STHENIC. Strong. Action. A

STYPTIC. A substance used to

SUB-ACUTE. Applied to maladies

SUPPOSITORY. A solid medicin

SUPPURATION. The formation

SUTURE. The line of union of t

TAXIS. Term for the operatio

Traumatic. Relating to a wound.

Trephine. An instrument for making openings in flat bones. It consists of a circular saw, centre pin and handle, and removes a circular portion of the bony plate.

Trismus. A variety of tetanus affecting only the jaws, and causing their spasmodic closure.

Tubercular. That which relates to tubercles, or that is formed by tubercles. Applied in anatomy to rounded eminences, and in pathological anatomy to a morbid production contained in cysts, or loose in the structure of organs. This matter is at first compact and yellowish; at times calcareous; afterwards pultaceous, semifluid, and curdy.

Tympanum. The drum of the ear.

Typhoid. Resembling typhus fever. Often applied to a fever in which the agminated glands of the intestines are in a morbid condition.

Umbilical Cord. The navel string.

Umbilicated. Depressed on its summit.

Urethra. The channel through which urine is discharged from the bladder.

Varices. Dilatations of veins.

Vena Portæ. A vein which receives the blood from the stomach, intestines, spleen, and pancreas, and breaks up again in the substance of the liver.

Ventricle. Literally a little belly. A name given to various small cavities.

Vertebra. A segment of the back-bone.

Vertigo. Giddiness.

Vesicular. Full of or containing vesicles or cells. Vesicular emphysema is that in which the air-cells are enlarged.

Vibrissæ. The hairs that grow at the entrance of the nostrils and other outlets. In cats the whiskers.

Villi. Small papillary eminences on the surface of mucous membrane, and constituted of blood-vessels, nerves, and absorbents.

Virus. A morbid poison. A principle inappreciable to the senses, which is the agent which transmits infectious diseases.

Viscera. The entrails. Internal organs.

INDEX.

Abduceus nerve, ii. 486.
Abomasum or rennet, i. 131.
Abnormal conditions of the pedal bones, ii.
—— vesicular sound, auscultation of, i. 518.
Abscess in the lower jaw, i. 72.
—— of the kidney, ii. 58.
—— of the lung, i. 580.
—— of the turbinated bone, i. 552.
Absorption, cutaneous, ii. 77.
Abuse of common salt, in plethora, ii. 327.
Acari, finding of, ii. 161.
—— natural history of, ii. 159.
—— time required to destroy by different reagents, ii. 188.
Actions of the spinal cord connected with the brain, ii. 403.
Active aneurism of the heart, i. 365.
—— capillary hæmorrhage, i. 448.
—— principles used in the treatment of scab, ii., 186.
Acute founder, ii.
—— red softening of the cord, ii. 498.
Adiposus panniculus, ii. 68.
Afferent nerve fibres, ii. 393.
After pains in ewes, ii. 318.
Age of the horse, to determine by the teeth, i. 53.
Air in the veins, i. 430.
—— sacs, the, i. 462.
Albumen, action of the gastric juice on, i. 215.
—— as an antidote in mineral poisoning, i. 45.
—— in food, i. 44.
Albumen in the urine, ii. 26.
—— Mr Percivall on, ii. 41.
Albuminoid substances, chemica characters of, i. 43.
Albuminuria, ii. 40.
Alkalinity of the blood, i. 34.
—— of urine, ii. 22.
Alveoli, i. 79.
Ambustio, ii. 219.
Ammonia in the blood, i. 39.
Ammoniacal urine, ii. 25.
Amphistoma, ii. 348.
Amphistomum conicum, i. 196.
Amphoric respiration, i. 522.
Amygdalæ, i. 107.
Analyses, comparative, of arterial and venous blood, i. 492.
—— of renal calculi (Furstenberg), ii. 58.
—— of sweat, ii. 75.
—— of urine, ii. 19.
—— of vesical calculi (Furstenberg), ii. 61.
Anastomoses of nerves, ii. 392.
Anchylosis of temporo-maxillary joint, i. 68.
Anchylostoma, ii. 342.
Anemone nemorosa, i. 291.
Aneurism, i. 419.
—— of the aorta, i. 420.
Angina, i. 555.
Animal heat, i. 493.
"Anæmic murmurs" i. 355.
Anterior perforated space, ii. 418.
—— pyramids, ii. 411.
Anthrax, ii. 275.
—— cases of, ii. 280.
—— forms of, ii. 286.
—— in the pig, ii. 307.

tissues, i. 39.
Arterial hæmorrhage, i. 428.
Arteries, capillaries and vein
330.
—— diseases of the, i. 499.
Arteritis, i. 409.
Ascarides, i. 258; ii. 840.
Ascaris lumbricoides, i. 258.
—— marginata, i. 260.
—— megalocepala, i. 257.
Ascites, sanguineous, ii. 821.
Ass, louse of, ii. 199.
Asthenic, ii. 45.
—— hæmaturia, ii. 47.
Atheroma, i. 425.
Atrophy, of the brain, ii. 492.
—— of the heart, i. 868.
—— of the kidneys, ii. 49.
Auditory nerves, ii. 485.
Auricles of the heart, i. 825.
Auscultation, abnormal sounds i
i. 517.
—— directions for, i 497.
—— of the ox, i. 518.
Azoturia, ii. 32.

Bacteria in splenic apoplexy i
sheep, ii. 289.
Bandages, application of, f
warmth, ii. 110.
Baths, temperature of, ii. 112.

Brunner's glands, i. 229.
Buck-tooth, i. 80.
Bullæ, ii. 145.
Bullous eruptions, ii. 145.
Burns and scalds, ii. 219.

Cachexia aquosa, ii. 357.
Calculi urinary, ii. 55.
Calf, louse of, ii. 199.
Cancer of the spine, ii. 506.
Cancerous growths in the heart, i. 384.
Canine madness, ii. 451.
Canker, iv.
Canula.
Capillaries, i, 447.
Capillary hæmorrhage, i. 447.
Carbonate of lime in tissues, i. 85.
—— of potash in food, i. 86.
—— of soda in tissues, i. 86.
Carbonic acid given of in respiration, i. 490.
Carbuncular angina of the pig, ii. 308.
—— fever, ii. 275.
—— quinsy, i. 561.
Carbuncle, transmitted from the lower animals, ii. 150.
Cardiac polypi, i. 376.
Cardinals, i. 63.
Carditis, i. 385.
Canis, i. 74.
Caries, i. 90.
—— origin of, i. 91.
—— symptoms of, i. 94.
Carious teeth, plugging of, i. 98.
Carnivora, movement of jaws in, i. 49.
—— the salivary glands in, i. 110.
Casein in food, i. 46.
—— action of the gastric juice on, i. 215.
Catalepsy, ii. 464.
Cataract, ii. 376.
Catarrh of the stomach in the dog, i. 225.
Catarrhus sinuum frontalis, i. 542.
Catheter, passing the, ii. 88.
Catheters, varieties of, ii. 87.
Cauda equina, ii. 397.
Caul, i. 236.
Cavernous respiration, i. 522.
Cells of the cuticle, ii. 66.
Cellulose, ii. 28.
Centripetal nerve fibres, ii. 30, 393.
Cerebellum, the, ii. 417.
Cerebral congestion, ii. 474.
—— softening, ii. 491.
—— tumours, ii. 495.
Cerebro-spinal system, ii. 396.
Cerebro-spinal fluid, ii. 399.
Cerebrum, the, ii. 412.
Chapped teats, treatment of, ii. 122.
Cheese, acids in old, i. 47.
Chelidonium, action of, on the urine, ii. 29.
Chemical changes and respiration, i. 489.
—— composition of nervous tissue, ii. 395.
—— constitution of the blood, i. 487.
Chemistry of food, i. 26.
Chest, auscultation of the, i. 508.
Chewing, the act of, i. 141.
—— the rasp, i. 96.
Chicken-pox of cattle, ii. 256.
Chlorophyl, i. 119.
Chockered, ii. 368.
Chocking, in herbivora, i. 157.
Cholesterine in animals, i. 42.
Cholesterine in bile, i. 241.
Chorea, ii. 465.
Chronic cough, i. 617.
—— hove, i. 175.
—— red mange, ii. 184.
—— nasal catarrh, i. 542.
Chronicum erythema, ii. 121.
Circinate herpes, ii. 145.
Circulation, rapidity of the, i. 336.
Circulatory apparatus, i. 321.
Ciseau, odontriteur, i. 97.
Classification of lice, ii. 196.
—— of skin diseases, ii. 118.
—— of parasites, ii. 337.
—— of the nerves arising from the brain, ii. 438.
Cleanliness, the value of, ii. 108.
Clipping horses, ii. 95.
Clothing and cleanliness, value of, ii. 108.
Coagulation, changes in the blood in, i. 475.

—— results of, i. 270.
Colitis, i. 287.
Collapse of lung, Dr Gairdner on 574.
Colour, i. 230.
—— of hair, ii. 79.
—— of the skin, ii. 67.
Columnar epithelium, i. 209.
Columns of the spinal cord, ii. 8
Coma, i. 189, ii. 489.
Comatose stomach staggers a sleepy staggers contrasted, i. 1
Common salt, the quantity of, different structures of the bod i. 81.
—— the value of, as an article diet, i. 81.
Complicated diuresis, ii. 32.
Composition of urine, ii. 19.
Compound fracture of the lowe jaw, i. 76.
Concentric aneurism of the heart i. 365.
Condy's disinfecting fluid, i. 30.
Congenital malformations of th heart, i. 362.
Congestion of the lungs, i. 568.
Constipation in dogs, i. 261.
—— in young foals, i. 261.
"Constitution balls," &c., i. 619.
Contagious pleuro-pneumonia cattle, i. 5

Deglutition, the glosso-pharyngeal nerve in, ii. 441.
Delirious staggers, i. 188.
Density of the urine, ii. 8.
Dental papillæ, i. 82.
—— excess of, i. 82.
Dental pulp, diseases of the, i. 92.
Dentinal tubes, i. 91.
—— tumours, operation for, i. 84.
Dentine, i. 50.
—— tumours at the root of the ear, i. 82.
Dentition in the domestic animals, Kreutzer's table of, i. 52.
—— in the ox, i. 57.
—— in the sheep, i. 58.
—— in the dog, i. 59.
—— in the pig, i. 61.
Depletives, i. 267.
Deposits in the membranes of the brain, ii. 494.
Dermis, ii. 67.
Dermoid papilla, i. 84.
Description of the medulla oblongata, ii. 410.
Development of hair, ii. 85.
"Dew Blown," i. 171.
Diabetes insipidus, ii. 30.
—— mellitus, ii. 33.
—— produced by pricking the floor of the fourth ventricle, ii. 425.
Diaphragm, spasmodic action of, mistaken for heart disease, i. 354.
Diarrhœa, i. 295.
—— causes of, i. 296.
Diarrhœmia, ii. 325.
Diastole, i. 333.
Digastric muscle, i. 65.
Dilatation of the heart, i. 368.
—— of the stomach, i. 218.
Discharge of blood with the urine, ii. 48.
Disease, the pulse in, i. 344.
Diseases arising from animal poisons of unknown origin, and giving rise to eruptive fevers, ii. 226.
—— arising from special internal causes, ii. 222.
Diseases of, and injuries to the organs of mastication, i. 67.
—— of the arteries, i. 409.
—— of the membrane lining the tooth socket, i. 93.
—— of the nervous system, ii. 449.
—— of the nose producing roaring, i. 620.
—— of the respiratory organs, i. 496.
—— classification of, i. 537.
—— of the reticulum, i. 183.
—— of the skin and hairs, ii. 112.
—— of the teeth, symptoms of, i. 93.
Dislocation of lower jaw in carnivora, treatment for, i. 68.
Distemper in pigs, ii. 310.
Distomæ, ii. 343.
Distoma hepaticum, i. 318.
—— attacks of, ii. 357.
Diuresis, ii. 30.
Divisions of the brain, ii. 410.
—— of the cuticle, ii. 66.
—— of the hoof, ii. 523.
Dochmié, ii. 342.
Dog, louse of the, ii. 199.
—— mange, ii. 171.
—— tick, ii. 210.
Drochmius trigonocephalus in the heart of a dog, i. 375.
Dropping after calving, ii. 313.
Dropsy of the chest, i. 588.
Duct of Nuck, i. 111.
Ductus communis choledocus, i. 239.
Duodenal glands, i. 229.
Duodenum i. 152, 227.
Dust balls, i. 254.
Dysentery, i. 287.
Dyspepsia, i. 219.
—— causes of, i. 220.
—— a result of crib-biting, i. 81.
Dyspeptic palpitation of the heart, i. 352.
Dyspnœa, i. 620, 349.
Dysuria, ii. 34.

Echinococcus vetermorum, i. 319; ii. 349.
—— in the heart, i. 375.
Echinorhyncus, ii. 343.

Echinorhynchus gigas, i. 259.
Ectasis, i. 419.
Ecthyma, ii. 143.
—— of the arms of veterinarians after attending cows in difficult labour, ii. 144.
Eczema, ii. 114.
—— chronicum, ii. 134.
—— epizootica, ii. 265.
—— impetiginodes, ii. 134.
—— Mr Percivall on, ii. 131.
—— rubrum, ii. 133.
—— simplex, ii. 130.
Eczematous or vesicular eruptions, ii. 129.
Efferent nerve fibres, ii. 393.
Elephantiasis, ii. 141, 223.
—— of the ox, ii. 225.
Embolism, i. 409.
Embryo tooth, i. 86.
Emphysema in broken wind, i 631.
Enamel, i. 50.
Encephalitis, ii. 480.
Encephalon, ii. 409.
Encysted tumour, i. 85.
Epistaxis, i. 537.
Epithelium, scaly, i. 8, 107.
—— stratified, i. 125.
Epizootic aphtha, ii. 265.
—— diseases, ii. 257.
Equine lymph, ii. 140.
Equinia, ii. 140.
Eructation, i. 172.
Erysipelas, ii. 123.
—— carbunculosum, ii. 302.
Erythema, ii. 114.
—— ii. 119.
—— treatment of, ii. 122.
Erythematous eruptions, ii. 119.
Esparcet, i. 119.
Ethmoid cells, the, i. 453.
Eustachian tubes and pouch, the, i. 454.
—— valve, i. 326.
Exania, i. 301.
Exanthematous eruptions, ii. 119.
Excessive secretion of urine, ii. 30.
Excitability of the deep parts of the spinal cord, ii. 404.
Exomphalos, i. 305.
Exosmosis and endosmosis, i. 81.

Fibrinous clots in arteries, i. 411.
Fibro-plastic degeneration of bone, i. 72.
—— degeneration of the jaws, nature and causes of, i. 74.
Filariæ, ii. 341.
Fishes, respiration in, i. 450.
Fistula in ano, i. 300.
—— of the face, i. 92.
—— of the kidney, ii. 58.
—— of the mouth, i. 74.
—— of the reticulum, i. 184.
—— of the stomach, i. 209.
Fitting the shoes, ii. 575.
Flat feet, ii. 579.
Flatulent colic, i. 265.
Flea, the, ii. 201.
Fluke, i. 318, ii. 361.
—— disease, ii. 357.
Fluoride of calcium in tissues, i. 35.
Fly, attacks of the, ii. 194.
Fog sickness, i. 171.
Food, hydrocarbonaceous principles of, i. 39.
Foot-and-mouth disease, ii. 265.
Foramen of Winslow, position of the, i. 237.
—— ovale, i. 326.
—— pervious, i. 368.
Forces which regulate the flow of, blood, i. 335.
Foreign body in the left auricle of a cow, i. 402.
Fracture of the lower jaw, results of, i. 78.
—— of the nasal bones causing roaring, i. 620.
—— of the windpipe, i. 568.
Fractures of the bones of the foot, ii.
—— of the jaws, i. 76.
French method of forging shoes, ii. 552.
Frontal sinuses, the, i. 458.
Frost-bite, ii. 222.
Functions of the cerebellum, ii. 426.
—— of the columns of the cord, ii. 408.
—— of the Corpora geniculata, ii. 429.
Functions of the Corpora quadrigenima, ii. 429.
—— of the hemispheres of the brain, ii. 431.
—— of the medulla oblongata.ii. 420.
—— of the nerve fibres, ii. 391.
—— of the olivary bodies, ii. 424.
—— of the optic thalami, ii. 430.
—— of the pons varolii, ii. 426.
—— of the spinal cord, ii. 402.
Fundus of the stomach, i. 143.
Furuncular eruptions, ii. 149.
Furunculus, ii. 114.

Gad fly, the, ii. 204.
Gallstones, i. 319.
Ganglia on the course of the trifacial nerve, ii. 439.
Ganglionic system, ii. 396.
Gangrene, i. 289.
Gangrenous erysepelas, ii. 123.
Gapes in fowls, i. 687.
Gasserian ganglion, the, ii. 439.
Gastric glands of the stomach, i. 209.
—— juice, i. 209.
—— action of, on medicines, i 217.
—— properties of the, i. 209, 213.
—— acids of the, i. 214.
Gastritis, or inflammation of the stomach, i. 222.
—— in the dog, symptoms of, i. 225.
Gastro-cephalatis, i. 186.
Gastro conjunctivitis, i. 186.
—— enteritis, i. 296.
—— hepatitis, i. 186.
Gastrorrhœa in the dog, i. 225.
Gelatine, action of the gastric juice on, i. 215.
—— in organised structures, i. 48.
Gelatio, ii. 222.
General distribution of the circulation, i. 339.
General symptoms of disease of the heart, i. 348.
Genestade, ii. 46.
Gerlach on the itch and mange, ii. 160.
Gid, ii. 350.
Gizzard, i. 147.
Glanders, diseased teeth mistaken for, i. 95.

Glanders and farcy, ii. 381.
Glands of the skin, ii. 69.
Glandulæ agminatæ, i. 230.
—— solitariæ, i. 229.
Glisson's capsule, i. 315.
Glossanthrax, ii. 306.
Glossitis, i. 21.
Glosso-pharyngeal nerve, ii. 440.
Glucose in the blood, i. 40.
Glycerine in skin diseases, ii. 118.
Glykocholic acid, i. 241.
Goat, louse of the, ii. 199.
Grapes, ii. 141.
Gravel, ii. 55; ii. 63.
Grass staggers, i. 178.
—— symptoms of, i. 181.
Grease, ii. 139.
Gullet, inflammation of the, i. 167.
Gum lancet, Gowing's, i. 105.
Gut-tie in cattle, i. 310.
Guttural pouches, accumulation of pus in the, i. 548.
Gypping, i. 63.

Hæmatine, iron in, i. 37.
Hæmatopinus eurystenus, ii. 198.
Hernia iridis, i. 304.
Herpes circinatus, ii. 147.
—— phlyctonodes, ii. 146.
—— zoster, ii. 145.
Herpetic eruptions, ii. 145.
Hiccough, i. 355.
Hidebound, ii. 69.
Hill braxy, ii. 292.
Hippobosca equina, ii. 212.
Hippuric acid, ii. 14.
History of shoeing, ii. 520.
—— of outbreaks of smallpox in sheep in this country, ii. 241.
—— of the outbreaks of epizootic aphtha, ii. 266.
Hog cholera, the, ii. 227, 310.
Hogg, the Ettrick Shepherd, on Braxy, 293.
Honey diabetes, ii. 33.
Horn, ii. 513.
—— cells, ii. 514.
—— fibres, ii. 514.
Horripilation, ii. 84.
Horse, auscultation in the, i. 503.
—— bot, i. 196.
—— louse of the, ii. 200.

Idiopathic peritonitis, i. 286.
Ileo-colic, or Ileo-cœcal valve, i. 238.
Ileus, i. 273.
Ileum, i. 228.
Iliac artery, aneurism of the, i. 422.
Immediate auscultation, i. 497.
Immobility, ii. 489.
Impaction of the crop in birds, i. 195.
—— of the omasum in a flock of sheep, i. 186.
—— of the rumen, i. 176.
—— operation for, i. 177.
—— of the stomach in the horse, i. 186.
—— of the stomach in dogs, i. 198.
—— of the stomach in sheep, i. 185.
—— of the third stomach, i. 178.
Impetiginodes eczema, ii. 134.
Impetiginous eruptions, ii. 135.
Impetigo, ii. 114.
—— colli, ii. 138.
—— erysipelatoides ii. 139.
—— labialis, s. facialis. ii. 136.
—— larvalis, ii. 138.
—— of the face in calves and lambs, ii. 138.
—— rodens, ii. 139.
—— sparsa digitorum, ii. 139.
Incisive foramen, i. 111.
Incissors, deviations in the position of, i. 79.
Incontinence of urine, ii. 39,
Induration of the brain, ii. 491.
Inferior maxillary nerve, ii. 437
Inflammation of the heart, i. 385.
—— of the intestines, i. 281.
—— of the kidneys, ii. 51.
—— of the pleuræ, i. 581.
—— of the substance of the lungs, i. 577.
—— of the urinary bladder, ii. 54.
Influenza, ii. 378.
Infundibulum, the, ii. 418.
Infusoria in the rumen, i. 187.
—— respiration in, i. 450.
Inguinal hernia, i. 305.
Injection of fluids into the nose, i. 543.
Injuries to the arteries, i. 427.
Injuries to the joint between the temporal bone and lower jaw, i. 67.
Inoculation for pleuro-pneumonia, i. 613.
—— for smallpox in sheep, ii. 240.
Inorganic constituents of food, i. 26.
—— salts of the urine, ii. 17.
Inosite, i. 41.
Inperforate anus, i. 299.
Insalivation, i. 66, 107.
Insect powder, Persian, ii. 202.
Insensible perspiration, amount of, ii. 74.
Inspiration, act of, i. 468.
Interdigital canal of the sheep, ii. 71.
Interpeduncular space, the, 418.
Intertrigo erythema, ii. 119.
Intestinal concretions, i. 254.
—— digestion, i. 226.
—— parasites, i. 257.
—— secretion, composition of the, i. 251.
Intestine, definition of, i. 226.
—— strangulation of by pedunculated tumours or hypertrophied appendices epiploicæ, i. 278.
Intestines, length of, i. 227.
—— of ruminants, i. 235.
Intrathoracic choking, i. 167.
Intussusception, i. 275.
—— pathological, anatomy of the lesion, i. 277.
Invagination, i. 276.
Iron in food, i. 37.
—— proportion of in man and animals, i. 38.
Irregularities in the rows of teeth, i. 88.
Irritability of tissue, ii. 386.
Ischuria, ii. 34.
Island of Reil, ii. 412.
Itch in the lower animals, ii. 155.

Jaundice, i. 311.
Jaws, diseases of the, i. 71.
—— movements of in mastication, i. 66.
Jejunum, i. 228.
Joint disease amongst calves and lambs, ii. 328.

Jugular vein, phlebolites in the, i. 440.

Keds, ii. 210.
Kelis, ii. 223.
Kemps, ii. 85.
Keraphylocele, ii. 591.
Kidney, granular degeneration of the, ii. 40.
Kidneys, the, ii. 2.
Kousso, i. 261.

Lactic acid in urine, ii. 16.
Lambs, baneful effects of covering with skins, ii. 180.
—— blood, disease in, ii. 326.
Lamb disease in America, ii. 331.
Lambs, new disease in, ii. 326.
Laminitis, i. 189.
Lampas, i. 11.
Large intestine, i. 230.
—— division of the, i. 30.
—— structure of the, i. 232.
Laryngitis, i. 555.
Laryngo pharyngitis, i. 555.
Larynx, i. 126.

Louping ill, ii. 503.
Louse of ox, ii. 198.
Lower jaw, dislocation of, i. 67.
Lumbricus, i. 257.
Lungs, blood-vessels of the, i. 464.
Lupus, ii. 223.
Lymph, i. 36.
Lymphangitis, ii. 123.
Lymphatic glands, enlargement of in cases of diseased teeth, i. 95.
Lymphatics of the lungs, i. 467.

Mad staggers, i. 188.
Mähnen, ii. 138.
Magenkoller, i. 186.
Maggots in sheep, ii. 195.
Magnesia, carbonate of, in the urine of herbivora, i. 39.
Maladie de Sologne, ii. 321.
Maladie Rouge, ii. 321.
Malignant coryza, i. 540.
Mallenders and sallenders, ii. 139.
Malpighian bodies, ii. 6.
Mange in the lower animals, ii. 155.
—— in the cat, ii. 177.
—— in the dog, ii. 171.

Melœna, i. 291.
Melanotic tumour, causing rupture of the rectum, i. 278.
Meningitis, ii. 480.
Mensuration, application of in chest affections, i. 535.
Mental nervous actions, ii. 388.
Mercurial eczema, ii. 133.
Mercurial ointment in the treatment of scab, ii. 178.
—— ptyalism, i. 118.
Mesenteric hernia, i. 310.
—— veins, i. 40.
Mesentery, i. 274.
Mesocolon, i. 272.
Metamorphoses of the bot. i. 200.
Metastatic abscesses in the liver, i. 317.
Method of using the Roman bath, ii. 101.
Milk fever in cows, ii. 313.
—— in epizootic aptha, ii. 268.
Milzbrand, ii. 275.
Molars, i. 17.
Molar teeth, peculiarities and diseases of the, i. 83.
Monogastric animals, i. 148.
Monostomæ, ii. 348.
Moon blindness, ii. 372.
Morbilli, ii. 226.
Motores oculorum, ii. 485.
Moulten grease, i. 285.
Movement of parasites, injurious effects of the, ii. 336.
Muciparous saliva, i. 120.
Mucous râle, the, i. 524.
Mumps, i. 121.
Musca vomitoria, ii. 194.
Muscles of hair, ii. 82.
Muscular fibres of the heart, arrangement of the, i. 326.
—— tissue, action of the gastric juice on, i. 215.
Mustard, application of to the chest of a horse, i. 571.
Myelitis, ii. 498.

Nails, ii. 560.
Nasal and frontal sinuses, accumulation of pus in, i. 546.
—— catarrh, i. 538.
Nasal chambers, auscultation of the, i. 507.
—— discharge, due to organic disease of the facial bones, i. 554.
—— gleet, i. 543.
—— polypus, i. 95.
—— polypi causing roaring, i. 620.
Natural history of acari, ii. 159.
Navel ill, ii. 326.
Navicular disease, ii.
Neck anthrax of the pig, ii. 309.
—— mange, ii. 138.
Necrosis of the pedal bones, ii.
Needleworm, i. 257.
Nematoda, i. 196.
Nematoid worms, ii. 340.
Nephritis, ii. 52.
—— albuminous, ii. 40.
Nerve-cell, the, ii. 389.
—— fibres, the, 389.
Nerves of the lungs, i. 467.
—— originating from the encephalon or brain, ii. 433.
—— action, ii. 385.
—— system, constitution of the, ii. 389.
—— definition of the, ii. 385.
—— diseases of, ii. 449.
—— tissue, chemical composition of, ii. 395.
Neuritis, ii. 512.
Neuroma, ii. 512.
Nitrate of urea, ii. 11.
Nitrogenous principles of food, i. 42.
Nostrils, i. 450.
Number of pulsations and modifications in the character of the pulse according to species, age, sex, temperament, &c., i. 341.
Number of skin diseases, ii. 112.
"Nutmeg liver," i. 314.

Obesity in heart disease, i. 350.
Objects on the floor of the lateral ventricles, ii. 415.
Odontritia (Brogniez), i. 97.
Œdema glottidis, i. 557.
—— in heart disease, i. 350.
Œdematous erysipelas, ii. 123.
Œsophagean canal, i. 134.
—— pillars, use of, i. 138.

—— ventriculosus, i.
Œstrus bovinus, ii. 2
—— case of, in a gi
—— equi, i. 196.
—— hominis, ii. 207.
—— ovis, i. 635.
Ointments for local a
skin diseases, ii. 11
Olfactory bulbs, the, ii
nerves, the, 488.
Omasum, i. 131.
Omental hernia, i. 811
Omentum, i. 236.
—— use of the, i. 237.
Open joint, i. 68.
Operation for artificial
stomach, i. 210.
Ophthalmia, periodic, ii
Ophthalmic nerve, the,
Optic commissure, the, i
—— nerves, the, ii. 434
Organic impurities, in w
Origin of fibres from
centre, ii. 392.
Osmazone, i. 113.
Ossification of the heart,
Osteo-dentine, i. 55.
Osteoporosis, i. 20.
Osteosarcoma, i. 72.
Outbreak of smallpox in
in 1862, ii. 247.
Over reach, ii.

Peptone, i. 216.
Percussion, method of, i. 499.
—— sounds elicited by, i. 529.
Pe litis, i. 386.
P ardium, description of the, i. 322.
Periodic ophthalmia, ii. 372.
Peritoneum, i. 178.
Peritonitis, i. 285.
—— as a result of ruptured colon, i. 272.
Permanganates, as a test for the purity of water, i. 30.
Peritoneum, i. 239.
Permanganic acid, i. 30.
Perspiration, sensible, ii. 75.
Pervious foramen ovale, i. 368.
Peyer's glands, i. 280.
Pharyngeal branch of the pneumogastric nerve, ii. 444.
—— choking, i. 161.
—— polypi, i. 157.
—— symptoms of, i. 157.
—— tumours causing roaring, i. 624.
Pharynx, i. 122.
—— the, i. 454.
Phlebitis, i. 431.
Phlebolites, i. 437.
Phlegmonous tumour near the left ear, i. 83.
Phlyctenoid herpes, ii. 145.
Phosphate of lime in animal tissues, i. 33.
—— of magnesia in tissues i. 33.
Phosphatic calculi, i. 254.
—— composition of, i. 255.
—— manures, the value of, i. 34.
—— urine, ii. 24.
Phosphoric acid in tissues, i. 33.
Phosphorus in tissues, i. 43.
Phrenic hernia, i. 311.
—— nerves, i. 149.
Phrenitis, ii. 480.
—— and stomach staggers with delirium, contrasted, i. 189.
Phthiriasis equi, ii. 213.
Phthisis pulmonalis verminales, i. 637, ii. 364.
Physical nervous actions, ii. 387.
Pica, i. 184.
Pig, muscles of the, ii. 227.
Pigment in the skin, seat of the, ii. 67.
Pigmentary matters of urine, ii. 16.
Pigs, epizootic aphtha in, ii. 268.
Piles, i. 303.
Pituitary body, the, ii. 418.
Plastic, i. 37.
Plethora, i. 82.
Pleura, i. 316.
Pleuræ, the, i. 468.
Pleurisy, i. 581.
Pleuro-pneumonia of cattle, i. 59.
—— report of the Commission on, i. 597.
Pleximeter, i. 501.
Plexus, definition of a, ii. 392.
Pneumogastric nerve, ii. 441.
Pneumonia, i. 577.
Poisoning, symptoms of, i. 224.
—— by animal irritants, i. 242.
Polydipsia, ii. 31.
Polyuria, ii. 30.
Pons varolii, the, 412.
Portal vein, i. 248.
Position of nail-holes, ii. 574.
Posterior perforated space, the, ii. 413.
—— pyramids of the medulla, ii. 411.
—— repeller, Ewing's, i. 100.
Potassio, tartrate of antimony, i. 225.
Poultry lousiness in the horse, ii. 218.
Pourriture aigue, ii. 321.
Precordial space, i. 388.
Prehension, i. 6.
Preputial calculi, ii. 62.
Prevention and treatment of scabies, ii. 77.
—— of pleuro-pneumonia, rules for the, i. 610.
Pricks from nails, iv.
Probang, i. 168.
—— use of the, i. 163.
Prolapsus ani, i. 301.
—— linguæ, i. 28.
Properties of the urine, ii. 9.
Proportions of water found in the different solids and fluids of the body, i. 27.

ing the glym," i. 68.
Pulex irritans, ii. 201.
Pulmonary apoplexy, i. 56
—— artery, the, i. 466.
—— lobules, i. 459.
Pulp, the tooth, i. 51.
Pulsation, variations in, i.
Pulse, places for ascertain
in the domestic animals,
—— in disease, i. 344.
—— rate of the, in differe
mals, i. 336.
—— terms applied to the, i.
Puncturing for tympanitis, i
Purposes of hair, ii. 98.
Purpura hæmorrhagica, ii. 1
Purulent infection, i. 71.
Pus in the urine, ii. 29.
Pustula maligna, ii. 275.
Pustular eruptions, ii. 185.
—— eruptions of the hee
horses, ii. 139.
Pustule of cow-pox, ii. 287.
Pyæmia agnorum, ii. 326.
Pylorus, i. 134.
Pyramids of Ferrein, ii. 6.
—— of Malpighi, ii. 6.
Pyrecchymosis, ii. 151.

Quantity of blood in anim
477.

Round worms, ii. 340.
Rubeola, ii. 226.
Rumen, action of the, on food, i. 136.
—— capacity of, i. 142.
—— movements of the, i. 136.
—— of camels, i. 131.
Ruminants, chewing in, i. 67.
—— stomachs of, i. 130.
Rumination, act of, i. 129.
—— time requisite for, i. 141.
Rupture of the œsophagus, symptoms of, i. 166.
Ruptured colon, i. 271.
—— rectum, i. 272.
—— stomach, i. 155, 270.
Ruptures of the heart and of the vessels in its vicinity, i. 358.
Russian cattle plague, ii. 259.

Saccharine diabetes, ii. 33.
Sacrum, i. 233.
Saddle galls, 121.
St Vitus' Dance, ii. 465.
Saliva, action of, on the food, i. 116.
—— chemical constitution of, i. 112.
—— epizootic aphtha, i. 119.
—— the, in mastication, i. 66.
—— quantity secreted, i. 111.
—— secretion of, how induced, i. 112.
—— the parotidean and submaxillary secretions contrasted, i. 114.
Salivary apparatus, diseases of, i. 118.
—— calculi, i. 120.
—— ducts, dilatations of, i. 119.
—— fistulæ, i. 120.
—— glands, the, i. 107.
—— glands, size of, i. 111.
—— secretion, the, i. 110.
Salving sheep, evils of, 178.
Sand-crack, ii. 587.
Sanguineous ascites, ii. 321.
Sarcoptes hippopodos, ii. 170.
Scab in the lower animals, ii. 155.
Scabies, ii. 155.
—— equi sarcoptica, ii. 165.
—— *dermatodectica*, ii. 167.
Scabies, symbiotica, ii. 170.
—— history of observations referring to, ii. 157.
—— ovis dermatodectica, ii. 171.
—— prevention and treatment of, ii. 177.
Scalesiasis, ii. 343.
Scarlet fever, ii. 228.
Scarlatina in a pony (by Mr Hunting), ii. 229.
Sclerostoma, ii. 342.
Sclerostoma syngamus, i. 638.
Scorbutic eruptions, ii. 151.
Scrofuloderma, ii. 223.
Scrofulous disease of lower jaw in horse, i. 71.
Scrotal hernia, i. 307.
Scudda, ii. 93.
Scutiform cartilage, i. 83.
Sebaceous glands, ii. 72.
—— secretion, ii. 76.
Secretions of the stomach, i. 205.
Secreting structures of horn, ii. 513.
Seedy toe, ii. 596.
Semilunar valves, i. 326.
Separation of the spinal cord from its connection with the brain, ii. 403.
Septum nasi, i. 111.
Shaving horses, ii. 96.
Shearing sheep, ii. 90.
Sheep bot., i. 634.
—— baths, ii. 90.
—— classification of breeds, ii. 86.
—— scab, ii. 171.
—— small-pox in, ii. 288.
Shoeing, ii. 520.
Sibilant râle, the, i. 524.
Signs of disease offered by the capillary circulation, i. 347.
Simple coryza, i. 539.
Singeing horses, ii. 97.
Skin, ii. 65.
—— and hairs, diseases of the, ii. 112.
—— divisions of the, ii. 66.
—— thickness of the, ii. 69.
—— vermin on the, ii. 193.
Sleepy staggers, ii. 489.
Small intestine, coats of the, i. 228.

Small intestines, divisions of the, i. 227.
Smallpox in sheep, ii. 238.
—— outbreak of, in Wiltshire, in 1862, ii. 247.
Sodium, sulpho-cyanide of, in the saliva, i. 39.
Softening of the brain, ii. 491.
Soft palate, i. 19, 452.
Solid excrements, composition of, i. 253.
Sore throat, i. 555.
Sounds of the heart, i. 332.
Sources of animal heat, i. 494.
Specific gravity of urine, ii. 21.
—— ophthalmia, ii. 372.
Sphenoidal sinuses, the, i. 453.
Spina ventosa, i. 72.
Spinal accessory nerve, the, ii. 446.
—— cord, action of, on the movements of the intestines, nutrition, and animal heat, ii. 406.
—— anatomy and physiology of the, ii. 397.
—— connected with the brain, ii. 403.
Stomach, muscular movements of the, i. 147.
—— mucous membrane of the, i. 206.
—— of carnivora, i. 145.
—— of the horse, i. 144.
—— of the pig, i. 144.
—— staggers, i. 178.
—— in the horse, i. 187.
—— in cattle, i. 179.
—— solvent function of the, i. 205.
Stomachs of ruminants, capacity of, i. 130.
Stomatanthrax hordeolum, ii. 308.
Strangulation of the intestines by pedunculated tumours, i. 278.
Strangury, ii. 34.
Strongyli, i. 196; ii. 342.
Strongylus armatus, i. 257.
—— armatus varietatis minoris in aneurism, i. 425.
—— cernuus, i. 259.
—— contortus, i. 196, 259.
—— of the pig, i. 638.
—— filaria in calves and lambs, i. 638, ii. 364.
—— micrurus of the calf, i. 638.

Symptoms of sturdy, variations in the, ii. 854.
—— of the Steppe disease, ii. 260.
Systematic remedies for skin diseases, ii. 116.

Table of breeds, &c. of sheep, ii. 88.
Tabular statement as to smallpox in sheep in Wiltshire, ii. 250.
Tæniæ, ii. 839.
—— cucumerina, i. 260.
—— denticulata, i. 259.
—— echinococcus, ii. 849.
—— expansa, i. 259.
—— mamillana, i. 258.
—— perfoliata, i. 258.
—— plicata, i. 258.
—— serrata, i. 260.
—— solium in man, ii. 848.
—— observed in the horse, i. 258.
Tapeworm in the sheep in Australia, i. 259.
Tapeworms, ii. 339.
—— whose cystic forms are as yet unknown, ii. 339.
Taurocholic acid, i. 241.
Teeth, action of, in mastication, i. 67.
—— composition of, i. 51.
—— in herbivora, i. 58.
—— instruments for operations on the, i. 99.
—— of carnivora and omnivora, i. 58.
—— operation on the, i. 96.
—— removal of, i. 82.
—— simple and compound, i. 49.
Tegumentary system, i. 84.
Temperament in relation to pulsation, i. 843.
Temperature, action of, on the colour of hair, ii. 82.
—— of simple baths, ii. 112.
—— of the blood, i. 475.
Temporal arch, i. 87.
Temporo-maxillary joint, i. 68.
—— open joints, treatment for, i. 70.
Terminations of nerve-fibres, ii. 892.
Tenacity of hair, ii. 81.
Tenesmus, i. 801.
Tetanus, *i. 71 ; ii. 466.*
Tetanus from clipping horses, ii. 96.
"Tetter," ii. 145.
Thermo therapeia, ii. 108.
Thick wind, i. 634.
The third ventricle, ii. 414.
Thirst, i. 27.
Thorax, divisions of the, for auscultation, i. 505.
Thorter ill, ii. 506.
Thrombus, i. 480.
Thrush, ii. 581.
Ticks, ii. 210.
Toe-pieces, ii. 575.
Tongue, action of, in mastication, i. 67.
Tonsils, i. 107.
Toothache, signs of, in lower animals, i. 91.
Tooth forceps, Mr Gowing's, i. 102.
Trachea, description of the, i. 457.
Tracheitis, i. 562.
Tracheotomy, i. 558.
Transmission of mange from horse to man, ii. 166.
Traumatic hæmaturia, ii. 48.
—— heart ruptures, i. 35.
—— peritonitis, i. 286.
Treads, ii. 595.
Treatment of mange, ii. 190.
Trematode worms, ii. 848.
Trembling, ii. 506.
Trepanning, the frontal sinuses, i. 548.
Trichodectes equi, ii. 200.
Trichinæ, ii. 341.
Tricocephali, ii. 841.
Trichosonæ, ii. 341.
Trifacial nerve, ii. 486.
Trigeminal nerve, ii. 486.
Trismus, ii. 466.
Trituration, i. 66.
The trocar, i. 174.
Trommer's test for sugar in urine, ii. 29.
Tuber cinerium, ii. 418.
Tubular glands, the, i. 229.
—— glands of the skin, ii. 70.
Tubuli uriniferi, ii. 6.
Tumour on the upper jaw, i. 72.
Tumours in the cranium, ii. 498.
—— of the heart, i. 874.

—— in the pig, ii. 811

Ulceration.
—— of the intestines,
Ultimate elements, i. 2
Umbilical hernia, i. 22
Umbilicus, i. 805.
Uracus pervious in calv
ii. 289.
Uræmia, ii. 85.
Urea, ii. 10.
Ureous diuresis, ii. 82.
Urethral calculi, ii. 59.
Urethrotomy, ii. 64.
Ureters, the, ii. 7.
Urethral calculi, ii. 60.
Uric acid, ii. 12.
Urinary calculi, ii. 55.
—— system, the, ii. 2.
Urine, ii. 8.
—— amount of, secreted
ent animals, ii. 9.
—— in disease, ii. 20.
—— properties of, ii. 9.
Uriniferous tubes, ii. 6.
Urinometer, ii. 21.
Urogravimeter, ii. 21.
Urticaria, ii. 124.

Vaccination, origin of, ii. 2
Vagus nerve, ii. 441

Windpipe deformities in the, causing roaring, i. 626.
Wolf's teeth, i. 82.
Wood evil, i. 291.
Wool, kinds of, ii. 94.
Wornils, ii. 202.
Worms, ii. 339.
Wounds of the foot, ii.

Xyphoid cartilage, i. 239.

Yelk, composition of, ii. 85.

THE END.